

M. L

Gc
974.401
Es7esa
v.75
1449244

EALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01103 1074



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2016

1939

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV—1939

ISSUED QUARTERLY



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

SALEM, MASS.
NEWCOMB & GAUSS CO., PRINTERS
1939

CONTENTS.

	PAGES
Baldwin, Jabez, Silversmith, of Salem, bills of . . .	325
Belknap, Henry Wyckoff. Notes on the Building of Chestnut Street	203
Bernau, Charles A. Ancestry of Philip English . . .	23
Boardman, Anne Calef. Robert Calef and Some of His Descendants	73, 175, 291, 393
Book Reviews	97, 199, 307, 409
Brief Account of the Whaling Industry in Salem, 1820- 1860. By Richard Price Northey	234
Calef, Robert, and Some of His Descendants. By Anne Calef Boardman	73, 175, 291, 393
Chestnut Street, Notes on	203
Corning, Howard. Introduction to Autobiography of David A. Neal	1
Cross, Stephen, of Newburyport, Journal of. Activities of Newburyport Shipbuilders in Canada in 1756. Introduction by Mrs. Sarah E. Mulliken	334
English, Philip, Ancestry of. By Charles A. Bernau .	23
First Voyage to India from Salem, 1786-1787. By Jona- than Tucker	44
Hawthorne, Manning. Maria Louisa Hawthorne . . .	103
Hawthorne, Maria Louisa. By Manning Hawthorne .	103
Hazen, Nathan W., Letter from, on Lafayette's Visit to Salem in 1824	329
Hume, Elizabeth F. Summers with a Poet. Recollections of John Greenleaf Whittier	313
India, First Voyage to, from Salem. By Jonathan Tucker	44
Lafayette's Visit to Salem in 1824. Letter written by Nathan W. Hazen	329
McIntire, Samuel, Bill of, to E. H. Derby	333
Marblehead Revolutionary War Manuscripts . . .	15, 382

	PAGES
Mulliken, Sarah E. Introduction to Stephen Cross Journal	334
Neal, David Augustus, Autobiography of	1
Newburyport Shipbuilders' Activities in Canada in 1756	334
Northey, Richard Price. Brief Account of the Whaling Industry in Salem, 1820-1860	234
Notes on the Building of Chestnut Street. By Richard Hall Wiswall and Henry Wyckoff Belknap	203
Pepperrell, William. His Trade with Spain, 1737	332
Phillips, James Duncan. Salem Ocean-Borne Commerce, from the Close of the Revolution to the Establishment of the Constitution, 1783-1789	135, 249, 358
Portraits in Public Buildings in Salem	53, 159, 275
Revolutionary War Manuscripts at Marblehead Historical Society	15, 382
Salem, Whaling Industry in	234
Salem Men in the Early Nineteenth Century. From Autobiography of David Augustus Neal. Introduction by Howard Corning	1
Salem Ocean-Borne Commerce, from the Close of the Revolution to the Establishment of the Constitution, 1783-1789. By James Duncan Phillips	135, 249, 358
Salem, Portraits in Public Buildings in	53, 159, 275
Summers with a Poet. Recollections of John Greenleaf Whittier. By Elizabeth F. Hume	313
Tucker, Jonathan. First Voyage to India from Salem, 1786-1787	44
Vessels Taxed by the Town of Salem, 1756-57	326
Whaling in Salem. By Richard Price Northey	234
Whittier, John Greenleaf, Recollections of. By Elizabeth F. Hume	313
Wiswall, Richard Hall. Notes on the Building of Chestnut Street	203

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV—JANUARY, 1939

ISSUED QUARTERLY



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The Historical Collections are published quarterly with illustrations, each volume containing a complete index. Subscription \$3.00 per annum.

COPYRIGHT, 1939, BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE, 132-134 ESSEX STREET, SALEM.
Entered at the Post Office in Salem, Massachusetts, as second class matter under the
Act of March 3, 1879.

The Essex Institute disavows responsibility for the positions taken by contributors to its pages.

CONTENTS—JANUARY, 1939

	PAGE
1. Salem Men in the Early Nineteenth Century. From Autobiography of David Augustus Neal . . .	1
2. Revolutionary War Manuscripts in Possession of Marblehead Historical Society	15
3. Ancestry of Philip English, Seventeenth Century Merchant of Salem. By Charles A. Bernau	23
4. The First Voyage to India from Salem 1786-1787. By Jonathan Tucker	44
5. Portraits in Public Buildings in Salem (<i>Continued</i>) .	53
6. Robert Calef and Some of His Descendants. By Anne Calef Boardman. (<i>Continued</i>)	73
7. Book Reviews	97

Recently Published

MARBLEHEAD GREAT NECK

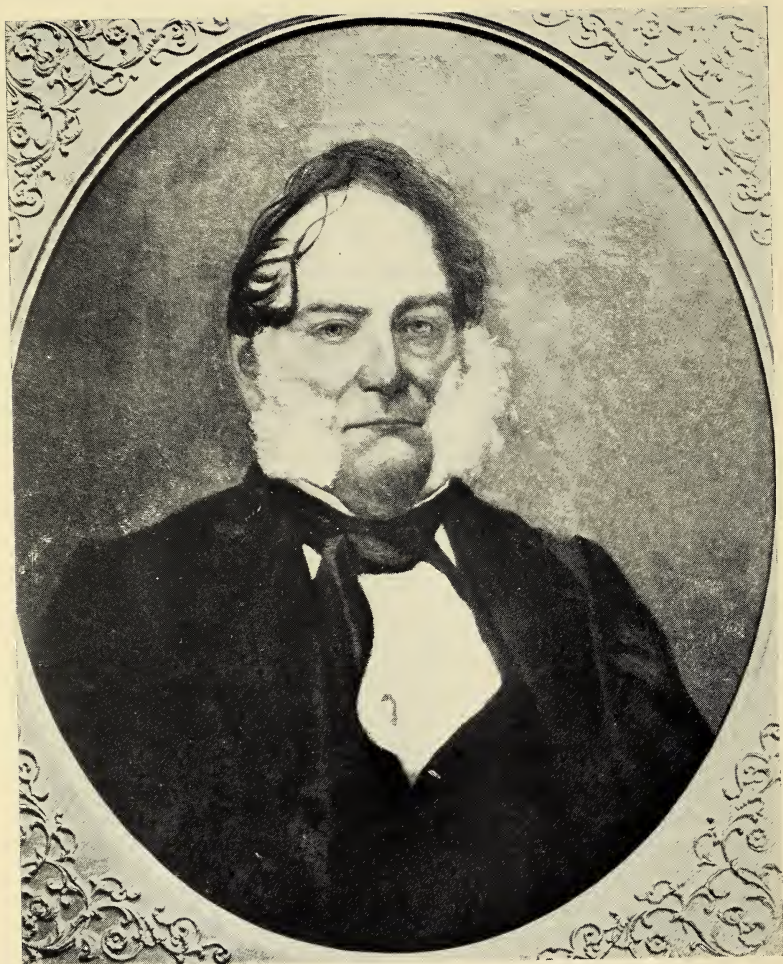
By RICHARD WHITING SEARLE

This is the first attempt to write a history of this popular summer resort, and Mr. Searle has succeeded admirably. The author recounts the early history of the Neck, as well as the humble beginnings of the summer colony from the time when Nashua, N. H., families in the 1860's pitched their tents on this glorious neck of land.

40 pp., octavo, paper, 13 illus. Price, \$1.00.

Address:

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,
SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS.



DAVID AUGUSTUS NEAL
1793 - 1861

From a portrait by Southward in possession of the Misses Rantoul.

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV

JANUARY, 1939

No. 1

SALEM MEN IN THE EARLY NINETEENTH CENTURY.

FROM THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY OF DAVID AUGUSTUS NEAL.

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY HOWARD CORNING.

The following description of persons in Salem in the early nineteenth century is taken from the autobiography of David Augustus Neal, written about 1861. He commences by explaining that he will describe the men he knew and met on the streets of Salem who had subscribed to the building of the frigate *Essex*.¹ Later on he adds a list of other persons whom he had known. These short sketches, as in another list published a number of years ago by the Essex Institute, are valuable because in some cases they are the only descriptions we have of prominent men, by their contemporaries. Neal himself was born in Salem, June 7, 1793, a son of Hannah Ward and of Jonathan Neal, and of a long line of Salem ancestors. He had a long and eventful life, dying in his 69th year. Like any Salem boy of that period, he went to sea; this was in 1810 and his schooling had ended in 1808. He was captured in the war of 1812 and imprisoned for a short time at Dartmoor, but this was near the end of the war and he was soon released and then became a successful merchant and ship owner. In 1840, he began to turn his attention to railroads, getting his first experience as a director of the Eastern Railroad. Later he was interested in the Michigan Central Railroad, and lastly in the Illinois Central. It was a long and successful career, and is interesting in that Neal got out of shipping before it was too late and promptly went into what at that time was the coming business in the East — railroading.

The diary is owned by his descendants in Salem and a copy of it is in the Essex Institute.

¹ See E. I. Hist. Col., 10 : pt. II : 1.

REMINISCENCES OF OLDER PERSONS.

This may be the proper place to introduce some reminiscences of the elder persons whom I had known, some of them familiarly, from my childhood up to this time, for I had always been about very much with my father and became quite intimate with all his acquaintances.

Among the persons out of my own family that I recollect as a child was that celebrated merchant Elias Hasket Derby & his wife. They had just completed the splendid mansion that stood where the market house has since been built when I was about four years old, and every day as I passed from school I was called in and always got a nice luncheon. I was also much petted by Capt. Jona. Ingersoll, who lived on a farm (now owned by the Pealody family) in Danvers, and where he frequently took me on visits of two or three days at a time.

Capt. Ingersoll's first wife was a cousin of my Mother being a daughter of Mrs. W^m. Poole, by whom he had one daughter who married Nathaniel Bowditch and I think three sons.

Lately I fell in with an old newspaper which contained a copy of the subscription got up in Salem in 1798 for the purpose of building a frigate to be tendered to the Government as a loan of so much money at a time when the credit of the country was at rather a low ebb. A meeting was held on the 25 Oct. 1798 and the necessary arrangement made.

It happens that I was personally acquainted with all the subscribers but three or four, as they were all in the habit of noticing & talking with me when ever I met them, and the following recollections of them occur to me. They were: W^m. Gray, Jr. for 10,000, then an extensive and afterwards probably the wealthiest merchant in the United States and the largest ship owner. He lived then in a house that was afterwards occupied as the "Sun Tavern" and stood on the site of the Bowker Block now on Essex street. He afterwards built the house (now the Essex House) on the corner of Essex & St. Peter street, where he resided until he moved to Boston probably about the

year 1809 or 10. As well as I remember this site had been previously occupied by a building in which was kept the "Sun Tavern" by Capt. Benj. Webb, before it was removed to Mr. Gray's house, above stated.

Mr Gray had one daughter, Lucia, who married Sam. Swett who is now living, but I believe his wife is dead. He had also 5 sons, W^m R., Henry, Francis, John & Horace, the two last of whom are still living.

It is understood that Mr Gray left Salem with a fortune of at least two millions, but that it was diminished considerably before his death. Large French & Naples claims were however subsequently recovered by his heirs, and altogether they got large inheritances. His place of business was on the wharf and store Now 211 Derby St. and there known as Gray's Wharf.

Elias Haskett Derby for 10,000. I have already noticed as my early friend. He died I think before the Frigate was completed, and left a fortune of over a million which he had made in the East India trade which he originated. He left 4 sons, Hasket, Hersey, John & Richard, and three daughters, Mrs. Pickman, West, & Prince—His place of business was on the Derby wharf, owned by himself. None of his children are now living.

W^m Orne, for 5,000. A merchant of large property lived in Court-street in house now occupied by Judge White and his place of business was in the store on the wharf now occupied by the station house of the Eastern Railroad Co. His children 2 sons & 1 daughter are all dead.

John Norris for 5,000 a distiller and a considerable merchant. He lived on Essex 3^d house West of Washington St. It has been removed to Barton square. His distillery was on Derby St. He had no children. Left a considerable property to his Nephews, and to his widow who at her death gave most of it for religious purposes.

John Jenks for 1500 Kept a dry goods Store and lived in the same building now 273 Essex St. He left four sons, John, George, Horace, —, are now living and 3 daughters who married W^m Osborn, H^y Thomas, & Rev.

Mr. Freeman, and one Mary who is unmarried. all but Mrs O are living. He left little or no property.

Eben Beckford 2,000. was not in business when I knew him—He lived in Lynde St. now no. 12—Was usually a Town Officer, and highly respected. He left I believe one son and a daughter who married Mr. Robinson.

Benj Pickman Jr. 1500, son-in-law of E. Hasket Derby, was in business with his brother-in-law John Derby, lived in house on Essex st. opposite St. Peters, that was afterwards owned by my brother William. He had 2 sons Benj. & Francis the latter of whom is living and three daughters who married Rogers, Derby & Walcott, the two last still living. He was Col of the regiment, and representative to Congress one term.

Stephen Webb 500 carried on a Rope walk in Brown St where also he lived. Left one son Stephen P. Webb (our present Mayor) and two daughters who married Swett, & Whittredge—both dead.

Benj. Pickman 1000 Father of B. P. Jr above mentioned. Lived in Essex St. where his son W^m has since erected a fine brick dwelling house that is now owned by his daughter Rollins, who is the only child that survives.

Jos. Peabody 1500 He subsequently became the most opulent Merchant in Salem and probably left a larger property than any one who ever lived and died here. He lost two sons, Charles & Augustus and left two, George and Francis, and one daughter, Mrs J. L. Gardner who are all living and have children.

John Osgood Jr. 1000. retired from business when I knew him. He had two sons John & Robert, the former of whom is living. The other was a merchant in Baltimore, in Co with his cousin Henry Osgood and afterwards in New York. He married Sally Archer, who survives him as do 5 or 6 children. He also left 4 daughters one of whom married Capt Jno Osgood and another Mr Rob^t Stone and two who have never married. Mrs. Osgood and the last two are living.

W^m Prescott Jr. 1000 afterwards removed to Boston and was made Judge. He lived at 390 Essex St. Had one son W^m. Hickling the historian and one daughter who married Frankin Dexter, the latter is still living.

Ichabod Nichols 1000 Engaged in business with Benj Hodges. Lived in Washington St. (now no. 19) Before his death he devoted himself to farming. He left 3 sons George, Ichabod, Henry having lost 2 John Peirce & David, and 2 daughters Mrs Pierce & Mrs Saunders, all but Ichabod are now living of those left.

Benj. Carpenter 500 A gentleman I believe retired from business and lived in a house that stood where no. 37 now stands. He had a son George with whom I was quite intimate and who was lost in the Margaret.

Jacob Ashton 1000. A merchant & afterwards for many years Prest. of the Salem Marine Ins. Co—He lived at house now 200 Essex St. Left three daughters two of whom are now living in N. Y. unmarried and one son, who is now dead.

Jas. King 500 was for a long time Cashier of the Essex Bank—lived at 13 Summer St. Had two sons John, James and one daughter Mrs. Whipple—all dead.

Samuel Gray 1000 a brother of W^m Gray. A merchant, lived in house that stood next East of First Church Essex St. Afterwards moved to Medford. Left two sons Sam. & Winthrop—both dead—2 daughters Mrs. Thos. W. Ward, Mrs. Franklin Story, both living I believe.

W^m Ward 500 A ship master in the employ of Mr W^m Gray who I think married his sister—He was the Father of Thos. W. Ward—lived at 312 Essex St afterwards moved to Boston. Think he left only the above child.

Joshua Ward 750 Merchant & distiller lived in Washington St., left one son Joshua and one daughter Mrs N. Appleton both dead. His first wife was a sister of Peter Lander, his second a Mrs Magee née Hall, an aunt of my wife.

Jon^a Neal 2000, My Father.

John Daland 100 kept a grocery store on Washington St. lived in North St. (no. 10)—Left two sons, Tucker & Henry both dead—one daughter Mrs. D. H. Johnson living. Left a large estate which he acquired mainly as agent for the privateers during the War of 1812.

Joseph Newhall 100 am not sure who he was.

Michael Webb 100 kept a grocery in Stearns building, lived in house 359 Essex St. He left one son who I think may be alive now somewhere in the country. Mrs. Webb was the first person ever baptized by immersion and the ice had to be cut away to let her into the North river. It proved to be her road to heaven, for she took a cold, which eventuated in her death.

Edmund Gale 100. A well known grog & victualing shop keeper in Washington Street to supply the market people who stopped in that & Court streets, there being then no market house or provision stores. He had two sons Edmund & James, the latter for many years post-master in Haverhill, and I believe living there now.

Benj. Webb 100 Kept the Sun Tavern.

Richard Manning 1,000 was a capitalist I only knew him from seeing him in the streets. He was an uncle of Geo. & Gamaliel Hodges, who inherited his property on the death of a sister who survived him some time.

Benj. Hodges 500 Copartner with Ichabod Nichols, lived on Essex corner Orange street. Left 3 daughters one married W^m. Silsbee two never married. One single now living.

John Becket 100 a ship master, an excentric person—was lieutenant of ship America Privateer in war of 1812.

James Gould 100 did not know him.

Page & Ropes 100 ship Chandlers at head of Union wharf. Both left children—Mr Ropes was father of W^m Ropes, now living in Boston.

John Derby 1000, Ezekiel H. Derby 1000 Elias H. Derby jr 400. Sons of E. Hasket Derby—John Derby lived in the Barton house corner Essex st & Barton square, now demolished—Had 3 sons John, George & Hasket. John is still living—& three daughters Mrs Winthrop, Mrs Rogers, and one unmarried. All alive. E. Hersey Derby built the house now owned by Rich. Rogers on Essex St. opposite the market, but afterwards removed to his farm in South Salem. Left 2 daughters & 1 son. daughters living unmarried. E. Hasket (called General) Derby left 2 sons, one at least E. H. D. is now living.

Jos Cabot 500 Did not know him, I suppose father of Jos. S. Cabot

Edw. Hiller 100 A very old man then whom I knew by passing.

Jon^a. Mason 50 Lived in Vine st afterwards removed to Paradise St North Salem now Mason street.

Samuel Ropes 50 Not certain, perhaps of firm of Page & Ropes.

Samuel Brooks 50 Kept a wood wharf & lived on Vine St.

Asa Pierce 50 a tailor corner Vine & Liberty streets. Think his family after his death removed to Baltimore.

Nathan Pierce 200 A merchant—lived in Charter St. Built the house No 29—Left two sons George & Nathan and 3 daughters, who married Sam. Upton, Stephen Phillips, & Isaac Needham. The widow of Mr. Phillips is still living—all the others dead.

Upton & Porter 400 were merchants & failed & moved away.

Buffum & Howard 400. Sailmakers on Grays wharf—Mr Howard lived to a great age—His sons Jos. John & Benj. & 1 daughter married to Tim. Bryant—all dead.

Joseph Osgood 25 may have been Doct. Osgood who lived in Federal St.

W^m Appleton 50 perhaps the cabinet maker, recently died.

John Hathorne 200 known as Col Hathorne—lived in house next to corner Washington & Essex St. and afterwards in his farm on the Neck. A great politician. Had sons Herbert, John W^m & Eben & several daughters. They are all dead.

Isaac Osgood 500. Did not know him—Believe he afterwards moved to Andover. Think he lived at 266 Essex St.

Jon^a Lambert—\$40 Lived in Court St next south of the Tabernacle. Had 2 sons who have been dead a long time.

Henry Osborn 50 — Married Mary, a sister of my mother. He lived in house now 394 Essex St, and kept a store corner Essex & Dean street—Also lived in a house that stood where No 401 Essex St now stands. He left 2 sons Stephen & Henry and 3 daughters Mary, Harriet & Hannah,—all now living but Mary—

Joseph Hiller 300 was collector of the port—lived at 390 Essex street.

Benj. Goodhue 800 lived at 403 Essex St was a Representative to Congress from this district—Father of late Jon^a Goodhue, of New York, of Mrs Gid. Tucker, & Mrs Shreve, and one never married—all dead.

Nath Batchelder 50—kept a dry goods store. Lived on Essex St. no 375, hung himself.

Saml. Archer 100 Afterwards of firm of Archer & Andrew, built the edifice known latterly as the Franklin building, & recently burnt.

Daniel Jenks 500 Kept a dry goods store—lived 293 Essex St. One daughter married Pickering Dodge—another Sam. Tucker,—dead.

Jos. Vincent 200 Rope maker—lived on Pleasant street.

Joshua Richardson 500 Did not know him, but have known his family—Jesse—W^m P. &c since.

Jos. Mosely 100. Never knew him.

Wait & Peirce 2000 Aaron Wait lived at No 374 Essex st. had two daughters that married Israel Williams and N. L. Rogers—latter living. Jonathan Pierce lived in Federal st. No 80. Had two sons Benj. & Henry, latter living, and two daughters both married Geo. Nichols, last wife is living. Pierce & Wait were largely engaged in Commerce. Mr. Wait left \$50 or 60,000. but Mr. Pierce died poor. They owned the ship Mount Vernon, in which my father made his last voyage. During which the ship was wrecked on her voyage to the Spanish Main.

Thos. Saunders 500 lived in Charter and afterwards built & lived in house on Chestnut St. He left 2 sons Charles & George—Charles is still living and two daughters who married Leverett & Nat. Saltonstall. His estate is supposed to have been \$400,000.

Abel Lawrence 500—Was a distiller & lived at 271 Essex St. Distiller corner of Short² & Front streets now site of Lawrence Block. Left 3 sons 2 of whom are liv-

² That part of the street from the corner of Washington and Essex to Front was then called School Street.

ing & 3 or 4 daughters only one of whom has ever married.
Sons named John, Abel & Charles.

Hardy Ropes 200 Did not know him.

Thos. C. Cushing 50 Editor of Salem Gazette for many years.

Edw. A. Holyoke 800 A celebrated physician—lived till he was 99 years of age—Lived in what is now No 199 Essex St. He left 2 daughters, one married Joshua Ward, the other W^m. Turner, both dead.

Moses Townsend 100, was for a long time President of the Union Ins. Co. Built lived in the brick house Corner Derby & Hardy St. had one son & two daughters, who married Gamaliel Ward.

Timo. Wellman jr. 100. of the firm of Ropes & Williams did considerable business, but failed. He lived in Charter St. opposite the burying ground.

John Morong 50 A Deacon and a trader, but failed.

Lane & Son 100 were sailmakers on Union wharf.

Enos Briggs 50 A ship builder, & the master workman and probably contractor for the Frigate. He lived on Harbour St. and his ship yard was opposite his house. He left one son, who is, I think, still living, and one daughter who married Geo. Dean. He built many of the best vessels owned in Salem in his time.

Ephraim Emerton 100 keeper of the Poor house, that stood in the common. He left two sons, one of whom is living.

W^m. Marston 250 Dealer in Country produce, and keeper of a general finding store in Washington St.—see ante.

Edw. S. Lang 100 An Apothecary Corner Essex & Liberty streets son of master Lang, who kept a town school.

Thos Webb 200 A shipmaster, lived in South Salem on Mill St.

Walter P. Bartlett 100. Have only a faint recollection of him.

Israel Dodge 500 A Distiller in Front St. where also he lived, had two daughters married Humphrey Devereux & John Stone—dead.

Sam. Very 100 Kept a grocery store at Buffum's corner.

Brackly Rose. 100 Did not know him.

Isa Kilham 20 A lumber dealer on whf. on Mill St. lived opposite—Left one son who married Hannah Neal, my cousin.

Benj. West jr. 250 An intimate friend of our family—never married—lived with his Father 125 Essex St.

Thos. Chipman 100 Did not know him much.

Rich. Manning jr. 200 Did not know him.

David Patton 50 Did not know him.

W & J. Saunderson 200 Cabinet makers in Federal street.

John Treadwell 500 The well known physician—Lived in North Street. Left one son, J. G. Treadwell, who is dead.

John Barr 600 A merchant—lived in Lynde St. was in business with his brother Jos. Barr. Left I believe 2 daughters.

Wm Luscomb 300 A painter. Lived in Norman St.

Jon^a Waldo 40 A trader & druggist. Left two sons one a Lieut. in the Navy & one a clerk now living in Boston, one daughter Mary now living.

Thos. Bancroft 100. Did not know him. He lived in Brown st and was father of Thos. P. Bancroft, deceased.

Nath. West 1500 A merchant married a daughter of E. H. Derby, and was afterwards divorced from her—Had by her 2 sons & 1 daughter—one son & he deranged only survivor of these. He afterwards married again and had one son who is living. He died at the advanced age of 98 and left a good property.

Sam^l McIntire—carpenter, Mill st. did not know him.

Benj. Felt 100 Blockmaker, Derby st. Left 1 son who took his business.

Geo. Dodge 1000 brother of Israel—lived corner Essex & Central st.

Peter Lander 200 for years Prest. Essex Marine Ins. Co. lived at 159 Essex st. left 2 sons one of whom Edward is now living, and 1 daughter Mrs. John Prince who is also living, I think.

Stephen Phillips 1000, merchant, in Co. with his Brother-in-law Geo. Pierce. Left one child the late Stephen

C. Phillips—lived in house (which he built) 17 Chestnut st. Large property.

Richard Derby Jr. 1000. May have been the son of E. H. Derby whom I did know, or a brother of Sam Derby whom I did not know. If the former he lived in Boston and left one daughter.

Joseph Waters 500 had been a shipmaster, was agent for building the Frigate. Left two sons Jos. G. & William D. & 2 or 3 daughters. Built and lived in house 70 Derby st.

Clifford Crowninshield 500. Did not know him personally. He built and lived in house No. 6 Pleasant St.

John Pickering 200 was Register of Deeds lived in Broad st.

The Frigate, named the Essex, built by the above subscriptions was launched in 1799 or 1800. I recollect visiting her with my Father while she was building, and was in a pleasure boat called the "Lugger" belonging to Mr. Josh. Ward in the harbour and witnessed her launch. I remember that Mr Ward, Mr W^m Cleavland, Mr Zach. Burchmore, Capt Jon^a Ingersoll were among the passengers in the "Lugger." This is the Frigate so distinguished in the War of 1812 by Porter's gallant defence of Valparaiso.

THOSE I HAVE KNOWN.

Besides the gentlemen named in the preceeding list there are several others whose names & features I can recall at this distance of more than half a century. They are: Cowan—a carriage painter, lived at 394 Essex st. Nehemiah Buffinton lived 374 Essex st. & John 356 do—Doct W^m Stearns, corner Essex & Beckford st afterwards to Corner Essex & Dean. Joseph Sprague brother-in-law of Doct. Stearns, built house 384 Essex. S. Curwen, whose red cloak I remember—Summer St. John Appleton & his sons John & Nat.—lived in 251 Essex. Edward Norris, Notary—in Court—now 47 Washington, of his sons Edward, John, Henry, only John is now living.

Nathan Frye lived in house that stood where the Asiatic Bank now is. Of his sons, Nathan, W^m. & John, Nathan

& John are living he had one daughter Mary who married & is living. Mr. Frye was foreman in Ward's distillery many years.

Geo. Crowninshield & his sons George, Benj. Jacob, John & Richard—all of whom are now dead. He had one daughter who married Mr Rice & lived afterwards in Boston and is I believe living. Mr C— was the head of the house of G. C. & sons and did a large business on the wharf now called Phillips—He lived in Derby st. between Orange & Curtis.

Nathⁿ & W^m Silsbee were engaged in Commerce in connection with their brother Mr Zach. Silsbee who is still living—& Mr Dudley L. Pickman & Mr Rob^t Stone. Mr Nat. Silsbee was a representative & senator in Congress & father of Mr Nath^a Silsbee, Mary (wife of Mr Sparks & Georgiana wife of Mr Saltonstall)all living—Mr W^m Silsbee left 2 sons (1 now living) and three daughters all living.

Dudley L. Pickman in business with Silsbee & Stone. Left 1 son & 2 daughters who married R. S. Fay & Rich. Rogers, latter dead lived 29 Chestnut street. Left large estate.

Robert Stone—partner with Pickman & Silsbee—has recently died, having 5 sons & 1 daughter.

Doct. Barnard. Minister of North Church,

Rev. Daniel Hopkins, Pastor South Church, house 377 Essex st. I attended his meeting from my earliest childhood until about 1808 or 9.

James Devereux who commanded the first ship to Japan.

Saml. Derby lived in Barton Square and left sons Sam, Richard, Charles, Joseph Osgood, & daughters Margaret, Mary and two or three whose names I dont recollect, believe all dead.

Edw. West—lived in Summer St—left one daughter Ester who married & is now I believe living in Andover.

Doct. Williams an apothecary at Essex St. sign of Hypocrites.

Daniel Sage, lived in house 52 Essex st. Had 1 son & 2 or 3 daughters daughters living—married Eph. Emerton,—E. Putnam.

Rev. Doct. Bently, Pastor of the East Church.

Benj. West, lived in house 125 Essex St—left two sons Thomas & Benj. and one daughter Elizabeth—With this family ours were very intimate. Both sons and daughter are dead.

Henry Prince—lived at 106 Derby st. Had sons, George who was lost in the ship Margaret & Henry who is dead—two daughters married Henry Ropes & John B. Osgood, both living.

Israel Williams lived in house 19 Chestnut st. left sons Israel, Charles, Aaron, John & Henry and one daughter married to John Chadwich—all alive but John & Aaron.

Sam^l Upton—A man noted in his day, afterwards moved to Boston.

Henry Tibbetts—has a son now living—

Joseph Strout—A ship master—his son Joseph was with me in the Diomede—now dead.

Jesse Smith—lived in Beckford st.—was one of Washingtons Life Guards—father of Jesse, who was a Lieut. in the Navy and married Mehitable, daughter of Capt. Edward Smith. Edw. Smith—ship master—lived in Summer st. & sailed in my Father's employ. His wife and my Father's first wife were sisters.

Josh. Safford. A baker & trader—married an aunt of my mothers—I believe had sons Josh & Wm. Josh now living and one daughter Elizabeth who married Henry White.

John Punchard—Kept a shoe store afterwards Just. Peace died at a very advanced age—had a son who was a school mate of mine, and died about 1803—Left daughters married.

Thos. Perkins A merchant—connected in business with Capt. Peabody—Left Franklin building to the Marine Society.

Stephen Osborn—lived in Flint st. Father of Henry and Stephen Osborn—afterwards built a house in North Salem.

Abijah Northey—A Ship Master—afterwards Prest Essex M Ins Co.

Ezra Northey—his brother—lived corner Essex & Monroe st.

Zach Burchmore—lived in Church st. Kept a ship Chandlery store on Front st.—Had sons Zach, John, Stephen & daughters Sarah, who married Capt. Jos. Ropes—Eliza. who married John Hathorne, and Hannah who died unmarried, all dead except Mary who married John Foster.

James³ McNulty who kept a book store on Essex street about 216 Essex st—Drank too much & died poor.

Joseph Mansfield—A hatter had his shop in Washington st. had sons Joseph who is dead—Sam, W^m. & John—who are living, & one daughter Lucy who married Smith.

W^m. Fabens—Kept a store on High St & a general trader lived in a house he built on same street. Left several children but I believe they are all dead—at least the sons.

Richard Ward—a ship master—afterward settled in N. Orleans with Joshua Goodale.

James Chever, father of James W—lived on Essex opposite Hardy st.—He left two daughters one married to Capt. Sam Cook, & another unmarried, both living. his son James W. died in May 1858.

John Foster—father of W^m. H. Foster & John Foster former living. He traded to Baltimore—lived at 357 Essex st.

Joshua Dodge, was Sec^y of the Union M Ins. Co. Father of John and Joshua Dodge—latter living.

John Barton had sons now living, just remember him.

Edward Allen lived in house where Catholic Church now stands, latter part of his life at St Michaels—Left two sons and two daughters, now living.

³ Bernard B. Macanulty.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR MANUSCRIPTS.

COPIED FROM THE ORIGINALS IN POSSESSION OF THE
MARBLEHEAD HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

Articles agreed upon between Capt. Abijah Boden, Commander of the Privateer Sloop of war called the Rover on the one part, and the said Sloops company on the other part, Witnesseth—

1st That the said Capt Abijah Boden for himself and In behalf of the Owner of said Sloop Rover shall put on Board her great guns, Swivels, Powder Shot and all other Warlike Stores and Provisions sufficient for the said Sloops company for a Threemonth Cruize commencing at the Time of her Sailing from Salem.

2d That one half of all prizes taken by the Said Sloop Rover be for the Owner and the other half be the Sole property of the Said Sloops Company after first deducting out of the whole Stock all Necessary charges Immediately arising on the Prizes.

3d That for preserving good Order on Board the said Sloop no Man is [to] quit or go out of her either On Board any other Vessel or on Shore without Leave obtained from the Commanding officer on Board.

4th That it shall be entirely in the Capt^s Power to cruiz where he Shall Judge will be most Beneficial for Interest and advantage of the Owners and Sloops Company.

5th That any person who shall be found guilty of being a Ringleader of Mutiny or of causing a Disturbance on Board, or who shall refuse to obey the commands of the Cap^t and officers or who Shall behave with Cowardice shall forfeit one half of his Prize money to be Divided amongst the Sloops Company.

6th That if any person Shall Steal or convert to his use any part of the Prize or Prizes that may be taken by the said Sloop or be found pilfering any money or goods and be Convicted thereof shall forfeit his Share To the Owners and Company.

[7th] That half of the neat proceeds of all Prizes

taken by the Said Sloop Rov[er] which Is appropriated to the Sloops Company be divided amongst Them in the following Manner.

Viz The Captain	Eight Shares
The First Lieutenant	Five Do
The Second Lieutenant	Four Do
The Master	Four Do
The Mate	
The Surgeon	
The Gunner	James Filetoper
The Boatswain	Rich ^d Nagle
	Cristofer
The Steward	his X mark
	Johson
The Carpenter	Sam ^l Perry
The Gunners Mate	Miles Gerrard

8th That on the Death of the Cap^t the command to devolve on the Next officer and so In Rotation and for the Incouragement of Seamen on the Loss of officers they are to be replaced out of the Sloops Company according to their behaviour, as the Cap^t shall Appoint.

9th That whoever shall desert the said Sloop Rover within The time hereafter mentioned Shall forfeit his prize money to the Owners and Sloops Company.

10th If any person shall be disabled on Board said Sloop in any Engagement by Loosing a Limb or otherwise he shall receive Twenty Pounds Lawfull money out of the whole Prize or Prizes if any Should be taken before or at the time of his being so disabled and any officer in Like Circumstances shall receive such a sum as has been customary according to his Station.

11th All and every one On Board doth covenant and agree to Serve on Board the Said Sloop Rover the Term of Three Months Beginning at the Time of the said Sloopes departure from Salem.

12th If there should be so many prizes taken as to make it Necessary for the Said Sloop to come in before the Said Term of Three Months is compleated the Cruize is then to considered as out and at an End.

In Witness whereof we have hereunto set our hands This

Day of November One thousand seven hundred and Seventy Six.

[Signed]

his mark	Thomas Wooldredge
John X Collins seaman	Jeremiah Porter
his	
Wm X Mason seaman	Boys
mark	Benjamin Person
his	Ebenezer Meddick his X mark
Sam ^l X Parsons Cook	Amos Dennis
mark	Christopher Slowman
Charles Goodwin Seaman	his
Joseph Orne Seaman	Sam ^u + Roff
John King	mark
John Foot	Nicholas Girdler Prize Master
John Fowler Jun ^r	Benj Thomson
Peter Marten Cooper	
John Pedrick Seaman	Amos Grandy his mark +
Joseph King	William Broden
James Taylor	John [Peterson?]
Thomas Dinsmore First Prize Master	Willia Davis
Joseph Peach	
Robert Wooldredge	

At A General Courte Martial held at the four Cornders Whereof Corlⁿ John Daggat Esqr Wass Presidente held feby 15th 1777

at the Same time and Place Whas Brought Nathan Lamb A Prisner for Striking his Corporal at Being Laid to his Charge the Above Named Nathan Lamb Pleads Giltey Where upon this Courte Orders that he the Said Nathan Lamb be Ordered to ask Capt Williams & the Corporals Pardon and Presence of this Court and Promas Reformation for the futur to be acquitted by Pirforming the Above Sentence

at the Same Courte & time Wass Brought Arthor Smith of Capt Riggs Comp^a and Corlⁿ Talman Redimente for Being absant Without Leave and Abusing the Corporal when he was in the Excequution of his office

at the Same time Was Brought James Smith for the

Same Crime Where upon This Courte Orders that the above Named Arthor and James Smith asks the Officers Pardon for their offence and Promas Reformation for the futur and be Releast from their Confinement when Performed

Before the Same Court and at the Same time Was brought Michael Coney and Peter Bristoll for the Same Crimes is ordered by this Courte to ask the officers Pardon and Promas Reformation for the futur and be Releast from their Confinement when this Sentence is Performed

at the Same Courte and at the Same time Was brought John field for Getting A Sleep and Luseing his Gun this Courte taking into Consideration that he the Said John field to be a yong Soldier and not acquainted with Camp Duty thinks Proper to acquit him by his officers asserting that they Never knew him to Behave so Before and by his Promassing Reformation for the futur

at the Same time was and at the Same Courte was Brought Edward Dennerly for Leaveing his Post and Comming into the Quarters of his Officers and Saying that if they the Said officers Began so Sovear with him that they Should Not Get No Good from him and thretning Viry hy and this Courte taking into Consideration his offence Orders that he the Said Edward Donnerly Ride the Wooden horse the Space of fifteen Minuts with his hands tyed Behind him and he be acquitted from Confinement when performed

Voted this Courte be adjurn^d to this house til to Morrow 16th of feby of the Clock Before Noon

This Court Being Opned at the Adjurnment and Before Was Brought Robert Holdon a prisner his Crime being Red to the said Robert Holdon Pleads Guilty

at the Same time and Before the Same Courte was brought Sargt Robert Askins the Crimes Being Laid to his Charge the Before Named Robert Askins Pleads Guilty the Courte Considering his Offence Orders that he ask pardon of the General Major Stency and Corlⁿ Cook and Capt Bracket and that he Stoops Bends himself on his knees Before the General and that When this order is Complied with he Return to his Company and Reduced to the Ranks there to Do Duty

Before this Courte was Brought Samuel perkins A prisner but No Evidence appearing against him the above Said Samuel Perkins this Courte Orders that he be acquitted from his Confinement and Return to his Company and do Duty.

Upon Robert Holdon pleading Gilty this Courte Orders that he the Said Robert Holdon Sit on the Wooden horse the Space of fifteen Minits & When performed he Return to his Company and attend his Duty

Philadelphia, May 13, 1777

Dear Brother

I am favoured with yours of April ye 28th with ye Inclosures; ye 17 Bales contain as follows

N^o 1 to 5 171 pounds Twine

6	42 p ^s fine Duck
7 & 8	10 p ^s higher price
9 & 10	22 p ^s second sort
11 & 13	10 p ^s fine holland ditto
	27 p ^s fine russia

119 p^s

14 to 16 83 do Twine 400 Sail Needles 22 p^s Ticklen Van

cont^s 1542

17	254	20 p ^s do	1359
		42	2901

besides w^{ch} Messrs Gardoquis mention 6 Bales

	Contents	Van
N ^o 1	12 p ^s Tent Cloth	573 3/5
2	10 p ^s	632 4/5
3	12 do	730
4	12 do	763
5	10	675 1/2
6	1 Contents not mentioned	3374 2/10
	67 p ^c	
	164 Y ^{ds} wrapper	

These I would have delivered to Capt Curtis or some other principal Sailmaker & his receipt taken for y^e number of yards which each piece contains together with ye Weidth, (& also for ye Twine) to be made into Tents agreeable to inclosed Directions without Delay. I shall take it as a Favour if You will employ some faithfull person to deliver & measure it, as by ye Cost, some pieces contain more than others, where y^e Vans are not mentioned, & I am also unacquainted with *this* Measure. You will please to pay y^e person measuring y^e Cloth & contract with y^e Sailmaker on short Terms not allowing more than y^e Quarter Master General does here One Dollar p^{er} Tent p^{er} y^e inclosed Mem^o. The Tops are to be made of ye best Duck & y^e Sides of y^e other, y^e wrapping may do for some of y^e Bottoms. These will be ordered to Tyconderoga as soon as made & therefore no Time should be lost.

The Salt I have agreed to Deliver in North Carolina for y^e Use of y^e Continent, & shall load y^e Vessel that Takes it with naval stores or other produce for Bilboa. If you incline to engage I will freight your Vessel from Marblehead to Edenton in North Carolina, from thence to Bilbao & back to Marblehead & will leave with our Friend Col^o Orne what y^e Freight shall be—if not, pray engage on Freight a Vessel of 120 Tons & insure y^e Salt for my account from Marblehead to Edenton, 6000 Dollars, agreeing with y^e Owner on y^e best Terms You can to take a Load of naval or other Stores from thence to Bilbao, & procuring a Certificate that y^e Same is to be invested in military Stores, from y^e Board of War of y^e State, if y^e same is necessary to clear y^e stores at Carolina—y^e Vessel is to be sent to Messrs Hughes & Smith of Edenton afores^d & y^e Salt is to be delivered to y^e order of William Aylet Esq^r of Virginia, Deputy Commissary General. Inclosed is ye Commissary General's Certificate for this purpose, which will excuse any Vessel from y^e Embargo.

I shall write to y^e Gentleman at Carolina & desire that on y^e arrival of y^e Vessel y^e Cargo may be ready.

The Arms belong to y^e State & are to be delivered to

y^e Board of War. With respect to y^e Cannon, I shall probably want them for the Vessel at Newburyport in which I shall be concerned one eighth.

The Fish being bad as Mess^{rs} Gardoquis inform me, came to a miserable market, but I must make y^e best of it.

My regards to Mrs Gerry's & all Friends being

Yours Sincerely E Gerry

P. S. Pray let y^e tents be finished in a fortnight or three Weeks after y^e Cloth is delivered & inform me as soon as maybe of y^e Number that will be made by y^e Duck, and y^e Contract with y^e Tradesman. This Expencc must be paid by you in my behalf; & I think y^e prices of making if there is any difference should be less with you than in this place. Ye Needles & Twine not wanted may be sold to y^e Sailmaker & deducted from his Account With respect to Mess^{rs} Guardoquis Letter I think it best not to forward them.

[Endorsed: "Thomas Gerry Esq^r at Marblehead from E. Gerry."]

PORTLEDGE BILL OF THE OFFICERS AND CREW OF THE SHIP UNION, DECEMBER,

1777.

	At what per month	When discharged	Time of service	Whole wages
Richard James	£20	Feb. 23, 1778	2m -20d	£53—6—8
Sam ⁿ Chin	15	feb. 23	2m -20d	40—0—0
John Nuting	15	do 23	2 -20	40—0—0
thomson dinnison	13—10	do 23	2 —7	33—3—0
John Chambers	12—0	do 23	2 -20	32—0—0
Benjm White	12—0	do 23	2 —5	26—0—0
Jonath ^a Tomson	12—0	do 23	2 -17	30—16—0
John High	12—0	do 23	2 -17	30—16—0
John Sweetland	12—0	do 23	2 -17	30—16—0
George Cash	12—0	do 23	2 -17	30—16—0
Jeremiah Lee	12—0	do 23	2 -11	28—8—0
George Jonson	12—0	do 23	2 —3	25—4—0
Sam ⁿ Goldsmith	12—0	do 23	2 —4	25—12—0

Thoms ^s Harris	12—0	do 23	2	—3	25—4—0
Ambros Lovis	12—0	do 23	2	—3	25—4—0
John Laskey	12—0	do 23	2	—0	24—0—0
Will ^m Standley	12—0	do 23	2	—0	24—0—0
W ^m Trefry	12—0	do 23	2	—0	24—0—0

Sir

The General requests you will order a Field Officer & 300 men as well officered as the Situation of your Garrison will permitt, to verplanks point, to cover some Heavy Cannon which he has orderd to that place to secure the ferry for the passage of the Grand Army—you will Determine whether to send them by Land or Water—but the General wishes that no time may be Lost

Three of the enemys Vessells are aboue Tarrytown with a number of boats—this is in Consequence of our availing ourselves of their absence to bring down our Stores by Water—its of consequence proper to stop everything on the River for the present—

I am

Sir your mo: Ob. serv^t

W Malcolm A. G.

Head Quarters

W^t plain July 9, 1778

ANCESTRY OF PHILIP ENGLISH, SEVENTEENTH CENTURY MERCHANT OF SALEM.

SOME NOTES ON THE FAMILY OF L'ANGLAIS, OF JERSEY,
MADE BY CHARLES A. BERNAU, F.S.G., MEMBER OF THE
SOCIETE JERSIAISE, FOR HENRY W. BELKNAP OF SALEM.

The surname of this family appears in the records of the Island of Jersey under many different spellings, sometimes varying considerably even when reference is made to the same man in the same document. The most usual forms of the surname are L'Anglois, Langlois, Langloys, L'Anglais, Lenglez, Le Engleys and Lenglois. Still, however it may be written, the meaning is the same, viz. "the Englishman"—which is a better translation than "English," the form adopted by the descendants of Jerseymen named L'Anglois who settled in America in the seventeenth century.

About that time when surnames were becoming fixed and hereditary in Normandy some Englishman settled there and was very naturally distinguished by his neighbors as Jean l'anglais, John the Englishman. In fact, it is more than probable that many quite unrelated English settlers in France at this early period thus acquired the same surname and started independent families bearing it.

It would be easy to quote many instances in support of the above statement as to the origin of the surname but two will suffice: Hugo Anglicus is mentioned under date 1180 as living near Barneville,¹ and under date 8 August 1225 a reference is found to the arrest at Guernsey of a cargo of wines—"vina Petri Anglici de Cadamo," which can be translated only as "wines belonging to Pierre l'Anglais of Caen in Normandy."² This later record continues that the said Pierre being of the country of Normandy was an enemy of the King, thus making it very clear that he was an Englishman only in name.

Sons or grandsons of some of these English settlers in Normandy migrated to the Channel Islands bringing their

¹ Cartulary of Lessay.

² Close Rolls, Public Record Office, London.

newly-acquired surname with them. As early as 1274 we find Philip le Engles holding a piece of land at St. Peter Port, Guernsey, for which he paid rent to the King one bushel of wheat each year, and in the same year Robert le Engleys owed the King two loaves, also two capons, as the annual rent of his house in the same parish of St. Peter Port, with a further liability of 11s. 3d. annually for "tassage."³

The earliest mention which we have found of the surname in Jersey is in 1309. In that year it is recorded that there was in the parish of St. Peter, Jersey, a fief of Ernaud or Tancre of the escheat of the lord the King, which contained 27 virgates of land, whereof Alice, who had been the wife of Barthelot Lengleys, held 17 virgates, for which she paid to the King annually 17 bushels of wheat, two hens and two pence.

In the same year, 1309, Richard Langele (whose name was probably L'Angelé), of the parish of Trinity, Jersey, and ten of his neighbors, got into trouble. Twelve jurors had been sworn to serve on an inquisition but as one of the twelve did not wish to agree with the other eleven they quietly removed him, substituting another man who had been neither approved of nor sworn by the Judges, consequently all the eleven, including Richard Langele, were fined.

Still in the same year, 1309, Laurence Langleys held four virgates of land in Alderney.⁴

Except that in 1331 Philip Langlois was a Jurat of the Royal Court, we can learn nothing further at present about this family until the middle of the following century, owing to a scarcity of available records for that period. However, there can be but little doubt that Philip of 1331 was the ancestor of a Richard Lenglez of 1445. From this point it is proved that the latter was a direct ancestor of Philip Langlois, born 1651, who migrated from Jersey to America.

On 12 September 1445, Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester,

³ Public Record Office, London, Chancery Miscellanea, Bdl. 10, No. 2.

⁴ The above three notes of the year 1309 are from the Rolls of the Assizes held in the Channel Islands, 2 Edward II.



THE SQUARE COLOMBIER OR DOVE-COT

Erected by Richard Lenglez of St. Laurence, Jersey in 1445 and still standing.

Photograph by C. A. Bernau.

Lord of the Channel Islands, then in residence at Mont Orgueil Castle, Jersey, granted by a letter, which he signed and sealed to Richard Lenglez, of the parish of St. Laurence, Jersey, a license to erect a square *Colombier*, or dove-cot, on his property in that parish and in the vicinity of his house there, on payment of a capon annually at Christmas. The property was not a fief, so that this grant was quite exceptional. The right of erecting dove-cots was a very jealously guarded feudal privilege in the Middle Ages. At the Court of Exchequer of Normandy in 1276 it was decreed that no *Colombiers* should be built on any but fiefs of the nobility and all those which had been erected on other properties during the past twenty years were ordered to be destroyed. At that period the law of Jersey conformed closely to that of Normandy.

This property of the L'Anglois family in the parish of St. Laurence is now known as "Hamptonne."⁵ It was sold on 5 December 1635 to Laurens Hamptonne, Viscount of Jersey, by Elizabeth Sarre,⁶ the wife of Abraham Payn, junior, who was a distant cousin of Philip L'Anglois, the emigrant. It was here that Laurens Hamptonne gave hospitality to Charles II, when Prince of Wales.

In 1638, one Richard Lenglez, or Langlois, came before Regnault De Carteret, Bailly of Jersey, and produced the above mentioned letter of 1445 addressed to his ancestor of the same name. A certified copy of the document was then made by order of the Bailly and it is from a verbatim copy of that certified copy that we have quoted above.⁷

In 1674 this *Colombier* was rebuilt by the heirs of Laurens Hamptonne by virtue of a license granted by the King. It still exists and we have obtained a photograph of it.

⁵ Payne's Armorial of Jersey, p. 177.

⁶ She was the daughter of Daniel Sarre by Elizabeth Lempriere, his wife, who was the daughter of Philip Lempriere, son of Hugh Lempriere by Frances Langlois, his wife. The said Frances was a great granddaughter of Raulin Langlois, the elder brother of Guille Langlois, who was the great-great-grandfather of the emigrant.

⁷ Payne's Armorial of Jersey, p. 191.

Further information about the existing *Colombiers* of Jersey may be found in *Les Colombiers de Jersey*, by Ed. Toulmin Nicolle, F.S.A., Viscount of Jersey, whose help in gleaning these notes on the L'Anglois family has been considerable.

Dr. Philip Langlois, born 1817, descended from an uncle of the above-mentioned Frances Langlois who married Hugh Lempriere, collected a few early notes about the family, and these are now preserved among the collections of the Société Jersiaise. With the kind permission of Messrs. Nicolle and Rybot, the Honorary Secretaries of the Société, we have photographed these notes. As arranged by him these notes are difficult to follow. They were evidently merely private memoranda which he intended to rearrange should he at any time decide to write the history of the family. Below we have endeavored to rearrange them, adding to them other notes which we have found in the records.

In the first place it should be noted that Dr. Langlois states that the Philip Langlois of 1331 was still living in 1340, and that the Richard Lenglez of 1445 was still living in 1449, also that there was a Raulin Lengles living in 1462 and 1463. Unfortunately he does not give his authority for these statements, but his sixteenth century notes are all obviously extracts from the records of the Court.

1508-9. March 12. John Lenglois having bought an inheritance on the fief De La Chapelle at St. Ouen's from John Gobie desired to be admitted to the same.⁸

1525. Richard Langlois attorney of John and of the Revd. Richard and collateral heir of the Revd. Richard.

1526. Richard Lenglois for the inheritances which have descended to him from the Revd. Richard Lenglois. (Dr. L'Anglois added to this note that he believed the Revd. Richard was brother of the old John Lenglois, whom he places as grandfather of the Richard of 1526.)

1528. A Book of the Revenues of the Island of Jersey compiled in 1528 informs us that in the parish of St. Peter one John Lecornu otherwise Lengles owed 6s. annual rent for the fief of ès Nobretais. Further, that amongst others

⁸ An early manuscript volume containing copies of deeds relating to the said Fief, which volume is now in the possession of the Société Jersiaise.

owing money by reason of the Seignury of St. Germain was John Lengles, against whose names two sums are entered: 18d. and 7s.⁹

1536. Division of the inheritances of Collette, widow of John Langloys between Clement and Collette Messervy.¹⁰

(This, if correctly quoted, would appear to indicate that a John Langloys married a widow Collette Messervy with two children, Clement and Collette, by her Messervy marriage. Further, that she bore John Langloys no children.)

1538. Richard Lengloys is condemned to pay a fine because he said to the Bailly then sitting in Court that he had just as much right to enjoy what belonged to him as the said Bailly had to enjoy his own belongings.

1538-1547. Richard Lengloys was an *avocat* of the Royal Court.¹¹

1539. December 24. Raulin Lengloys and Martin Lengloys are condemned to pay a fine because they were found at night-time in the tavern and that they had assaulted John Maugier.

1541. Raulin Lengloys, farmer of the tithe of barley of the parish of St. Laurence belonging to the King, gives the sum of 194 crowns as security for the said tithe.

1542. Richard Lengloys acknowledges that he has recognised as kinsman Raulin Lengloys in ceding to him his share of an inheritance.

1543. The Revd. Philip Lengloys makes his "clameur" against Perrynelle Lempriere the wife of Richard Stable.¹²

1544. The Revd. Philip Lengloys makes his "clameur" against Edward Payn and Servais Nicolle, purchasers by agreement from Raulin Lengloys.

(This indicates that the Revd. Philip considered that he was being defrauded by Raulin's sale of property in which Raulin had only a life interest.)

1546. September 9. Richard Lengloys produces to the

⁹ British Museum, Add. MS. 28018.

¹⁰ See Messervy Gen., p. 3.

¹¹ Actes des Etats, 1524-96, p. 12.

¹² In the Channel Islands encroachments on property or rights are met by a very peculiar exclamatory appeal in the presence of witnesses: "Haro, haro, haro, à l'aide mon prince, on me fait tort." This is equivalent to an injunction of the Court and stops all further action until the matter has been brought before a judge. It is a custom dating from the time of Rollo, Duke of Normandy, and has as much power today as it had a thousand years ago. The custom is called making or raising the Clameur.

Court six gold ducats, three crowns of "d'or sol" (meaning not clear) and silver groats of three crowns to meet the claim of his retreat against Edward Messervy, the purchaser, and the Revd. Philip Lenglovs protests that the said Richard will only do his duty when the said Revd. Philip will have done his in connection with the said retreat.

(The law of retreat in the Channel Islands enables an heir apparent to buy back within a certain time property which, if it had not been sold by the owner, would have eventually descended to the heir.)

1547. Richard Lenglovs the *avocat* is fined because he has troubled the Court by pleading without having been required to do so.

1547. August 13. Richard Lenglovs undertakes to satisfy the King's Attorney-General in respect of the escheat of the Revd. Philip Lenglovs on the word of six neighbours knowing the said inheritances.

1547-8. March 7. Richard Lenglovs has claimed to succeed to all the inheritances which belonged to the Revd. Philip Lenglovs on the King's Fief.

1548. Richard Lenglovs heir of his brother the Revd. Philip Lenglovs.

1549. Martin Lenglovs and Collas Le Vellet are ordered that they and those acting for them shall not go hunting to destroy the King's game on penalty of a heavy fine.

1555-6. March 16. John Lenglovs is condemned to pay a fine subject to the arbitration of the Court by reason that he by a foolish and bad remark said to the Revd. Andrew Grochy that he had heard it said to a Norman that the said Revd. Andrew offered that he would eat his share of a fried rabbit on a Saturday about five or six weeks ago.

(Probably the reference is to eating meat in Lent.)

1557. Richard Bisson renounces all the purchases which he may have made from John Lenglovs at the instance of Marie (Anley), relict of the said John, with the exception of the frank-fee by reason of the encumbered marriage of the said Marie.

(In other words, John in his life-time had sold to Richard property which was reserved for John's widow Marie.)

1557. It was ordered that Thomas Benoist shall carry and deliver to Marie, widow of John Lenglovs, a large pan within fifteen days.

1557. There is a reference to the house of John Langlovs in the parish of St. Laurence.

1558. On the complaint of the *Connetable* and *Procureurs* of the parish of St. Laurence they are permitted to seize the goods of both Richard Langloys and John Langloys wheresoever they may find them and if there is not a sufficiency of goods then their real estate because they are in debt to the Treasury of that parish, with the proviso that if Thomas Langloys, guardian of his French niece, in her name or otherwise wishes to oppose this he shall be given a hearing.

(It is impossible to translate the titles of the two offices mentioned above as there is no equivalent to them in England. *Connetable* is an office of military origin but now almost entirely civil, the holder of it being the civil chief of the parish and a Member of the States, or Parliament of Jersey. *Procureurs* are those parish officials who prevent encroachments by individuals on the public rights, e.g. enclosure of common land.)

1562. Edmond Le Gallays, guardian of the child of John Lengloys, and Philebert Gibault by reason of his wife (Marguerite, daughter of Richard Langloys) and executor of the will of Thomas Lengloys, formerly guardian of the said infant.

1590-1606. Sons and daughters of Raulin Langloys and of Rachel his wife, baptized at Grouville:—

1590 — JEAN and RICHARD.

1591 — MARIE.

1600 — CATHERINE.

1606 — RICHARD.

Payne, in his *Armorial of Jersey*, attempts to tabulate these sixteenth century generations of the family as follows:—

—— LANGLOIS, the father of:—

1. RAULIN, *see below*.
2. JOHN.
3. JEANETTE, living 1504, married Edmund Le Gallais, of Surville.

RAULIN LANGLOIS married Guillemine —— and had issue:—

1. REV. PHILIP (whom he calls "Sire Philip," also "Dom. Philippo," evidently not knowing that these were merely the equivalent of the modern "the Reverend"). In 1546 he purchased the franc fief of St. Brelade from Nicholas Gervaise.

2. RICHARD, *see below*.

3. CATHERINE, who in 1559 was the widow of Richard Estur.

RICHARD LANGLOIS married Catherine, daughter of Thomas Lempriere, Seigneur of La Hougue Boëte and Bailly of Jersey, and had issue:—

1. JOHN, died 1560, the father of:

1. FRANCES LANGLOIS, only daughter and heir, Lady of the Fief of St. Brelade, which she sold to Helier Dumaresq, of La Haule. She was also heir to her uncle the Revd. Philip Langlois, who possessed the house afterwards known as Hamp-tonne. She married Hugh Lempriere, Jurat of the Royal Court, by whom she had issue.

2. RAULIN, who married and had issue:—

1. RAULIN, living 1596, married Ysabel Le Cras and had issue:—

1. RAULIN, who had descendants.

2. HELIER, who had descendants.

3. JOHN, who died without issue.

3. RICHARD.

The above tabulation is very sketchy and probably inaccurate. Payne did not take much trouble to verify his pedigrees. It should be compared with the attempt of Dr. Philip L'Anglois to tabulate the same generations:—

—— LANGLOYS, the father of:—

1. REVD. RICHARD, died 1525.

2. JOHN, *see below*.

3. JANETTE, 1524, married Edmund Le Galles—against whose name he writes “1490.”

JOHN LANGLOYS married Marie —— and had issue:—

1. RAULIN, *see below*.

2. GUILLE, against whose name he writes in pencil that the widow married Noel Esnouf.

3. JANETTE, married John Robyn.

4. THOMASSE, married Collas Grossier.

5. COLLETTE, married Clement Messervey.

(Compare this with the note against the year 1536 above.)

6. JAQUETTE, married John Anley.

RAULIN LANGLOYS, died 1525, married Guillemyne Le Cras and had issue:—

1. RICHARD, *see below*.

2. REVD. PHILIP, died without issue.
3. MARTIN, married Katherine — and had issue:—
 1. CLEMENT, 1555.
 2. RAULIN.
 3. MARIE married Guille Martel.
4. RAULIN, married Marie Gibaut, the daughter of John the son of Perrin, and had issue:—
 1. JOHN, living 1570 and 1602, married Caille Luce.
 2. ? RAULIN.
 3. ? RICHARD.
 4. A daughter married Noel Benest.
 5. MARGARET married Collas Morel.
 6. A daughter married Ralph Maugier.
 7. KATHERINE married Clemeat Lerrier.
5. CATHERINE married Richard Estur.
6. COLLETTE married Vt. Le Dempту.

RICHARD LANGLOYS, living 1525 and 1548, married Katherine Lempriere, daughter of Thomas and sister of Clement, and had issue. She mar. (2) Clement Messervy (see Messervy Gen., p. 3); (3) Thomas Poingdestre, 1542.

1. JOHN, died 1556, married Marie Anley and had issue:—
 1. FRANCES, died 1629, married Hugh Lempriere.
(See Dr. L'Anglois's extract from Book 9 of the Books of Inheritance dated September 1629.)
2. THOMAS, died without issue 1559.
3. ISABEL, died without issue.
4. MARGUERITE married Philebert Gibaut. Against her name he writes the date 1560, possibly a slip for 1562, see the above extracts.
5. GUILLEMINE married John Benest.
6. RAULIN, *see below*.

RAULIN LANGLOYS, 1590, died 1649, married Isabel Le Cras and had issue:—

1. RAULIN, who had descendants.
2. HELIER, who had descendants.
3. SUSANNE married Thomas Godel.
4. MARGUERITE, who married (1) Jean Luce, (2) John Mauger.
5. JEANNE.

No doubt Dr. L'Anglois had access to family documents the data in which supported this pedigree. Still it would

be wise not to accept it as a proved descent without confirmatory evidence. By using a dotted line to connect the Raulin who married Isabel Le Cras with his father Raulin, he indicates that he was not satisfied that he had obtained full proof of this link and he appears to know little about the Raulin whom he places as the probable father. It is possible that a generation has been omitted here, see the note above against the dates 1590-1606, a note to which we can add the following discovery:

20 May 1633 — Catherine L'Anglois (daughter of Raulin L'Anglois by Rachel Mattingley his wife), wife of Henry Lerrier, sold to John L'Anglois, her eldest brother, her share of the inheritances of her parents. (R. P., 9/429.)

To the marriage of John L'Anglois and Caille Luce (p. 31 above) we can add the following note:—

2 April 1603 — John L'Anglois, the son of Raulin, guardian of his children by Caille his wife, the deceased daughter of Julian Luce by Collette his wife, sold to Philip Benest, the son of Noel, a small field of 1½ virgates called Le Clos du Boullon in the parish of St. Laurence. (R. P. 1/54.)

To the marriage of Katherine L'Anglois and Clement Lerrier on p. 31 we can add that Payne's *Armorial of Jersey*, p. 254, gives the year 1627 against this marriage.

Before dealing with Guille L'Anglois and his descendants we can trace the descendants of the brothers Raulin and Helier mentioned above.

A. RAULIN L'ANGLOIS (son of Raulin L'Anglois and Isabel Le Cras) and his descendants.

RAULIN L'ANGLOIS died 1675: He married Jeanne Le Gallais and had issue:—

1. ? CATHERINE, who married John Le Cras.
2. MATTHEW, *see below*.
3. RAULIN, according to Payne's *Armorial*, p. 192.
4. ELIZABETH, according to Payne's *Armorial*, p. 192.

MATTHEW L'ANGLOIS, Centenier of St. Laurence, born 1642, died 1723 or 1724. He married (1) 1666, Marie Le Cras and by her had issue:—

1. MARIE who married Ed. Mahaut.
2. JEANNE, who married Ns. Le Veslet.
3. SARA, who married Josue Le Gros of Handois.
4. CATHERINE, who married (? Sl.) Hamon.

Matthew L'Anglois married (2) 1679 or 1682, Marie, daughter of Philip Dumaresq and by her had issue:—

5. PHILIP, *see below*.
6. MATTHEW.

PHILIP L'ANGLOIS, born 1686, married Sarah De Rue (or De Rues), widow of Michael Giffard, married in 1740. They had issue:—

1. FRANCIS, *see below*.
2. PHILIP.

FRANCIS L'ANGLOIS, born 1741, died 1782, married Anne Pipon, and had issue:—

1. JEANNE L'ANGLOIS, only daughter and heir, born 1767, married Joshua Falle.

B. HELIER L'ANGLOIS (son of Raulin L'Anglois and Isabel Le Cras), and his descendants.

HELIER L'ANGLOIS, died 1676, second son, married before 1626 Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen Le Bas, of St. Peter (of La Ville au Bas, according to Dr. L'Anglois), and had issue:—

1. HELIER, *see below*.
2. RAULIN, *see below* (D).
3. JOHN, married 1672 Ann Gibaut and died without issue.
4. ISABEL.
5. ELIZABETH, married Edward Le Gros.

HELIER L'ANGLOIS, died 1713, married Marie, eld. daughter and co-heir of Louys Estur, of St. Laurence. She died 1726. They had issue:—

1. HELIER, *see below*.
2. MARIE, married Thomas Poitevin, otherwise Le Roux or Le Roulx.

HELIER L'ANGLOIS, born 1673, died 1729, married 1701 Jane, daughter of Peter Laurens, of St. Laurence, and had issue:—

1. MARIE, born 1702, married (1) John Cabot, (2) Daniel Bisson.
2. HELIER, born 1703, died without issue 1749. Married Elizabeth Mauger, of St. Laurence.
3. PHILIP, born 1705, died unmarried.
4. SUSAN, born 1707, married (1) Elie Le Cras, (2) Elie Le Gros.

5. JOHN, *see below*.
6. ELIZABETH, born 1719, married Nicholas Le Boutillier, of St. Peter.

JOHN L'ANGLOIS, born 1712, died 1755, married (1) Susan Le Cras, (2) Elizabeth Laurens, of St. Helier, and had issue:—

1. PHILIP, *see below*.
2. HELIER, *see below* (C).

PHILIP L'ANGLOIS, of the Maison de Bas, born 1747, married 1767 Marie, daughter of Francis Luce, and had issue:—

1. JOHN, *see below*.
2. HELIER, Captain in the Royal Jersey Militia, married (1) Elizabeth Le Gallais, (2) Esther Jane Luce.
3. PHILIP, married Marguerite Ahier and had issue:—
 1. PHILIP, married Wilhelmina —.
 2. ESTHER, married George Messervy.
 3. JANE, married Philip Binet.
4. FRANCIS, died unmarried.

JOHN L'ANGLOIS, Major in the Royal Jersey Militia and Connetable of St. Laurence, married Marie De Ste. Croix and had issue:—

1. JOHN, *see below*.
2. PHILIP, M.R.C.S., born 1817. He is the Dr. Philip L'Anglois mentioned in these notes. Attached is the coat-of-arms he used, though he would have had great difficulty in proving that he had any right to them. Jersey families are very free in their use of armorial bearings and few of them would be recognized as armigerous by the College of Arms.
3. ELIZABETH, married Philip Gibaut.
4. JANE MARY, married Francis Ed. Luce.
5. MARIE GALLAIS, married Philip Simon.

JOHN L'ANGLOIS, Captain in the Royal Jersey Militia, born 1794, married Anne, daughter of Henry Nicolle, and had issue:—

1. HENRY, died young.
2. ANN, died young.
3. MARY, married Charles Godfray, Captain R. J. A.
4. JANE.

C. HELIER L'ANGLOIS (son of John L'Anglois and Elizabeth Laurens), and his descendants. For particulars of this branch we are indebted to Helier L'Anglois, born 1847, still living in Jersey.

HELIER L'ANGLOIS, born 1749, of the Maison de Haut, married (1) Marie, daughter of Joshua Mourant, (2) Elizabeth, daughter of — Poingdestre. By his second wife he had no children. By his first wife he was the father of:—

1. FRANCIS, *see below*.
2. HELIER, married Anne, daughter of Joshua Mourant, and had issue:—
 1. HELIER, died unmarried.
 2. ANNE.
 3. MARIE.
3. MARIE, married Edward Le Rossignol.

FRANCIS L'ANGLOIS married Anne Vibert and had issue:—

1. HELIER, *see below*.
2. JOHN JOSEPH PHILIP, Lieutenant in the Royal Jersey Militia, died without issue.
3. FRANCIS, married J. Le Rossignol, died without issue.
4. ANNE, married Philip Pirouet.
5. ELISE, married Philip Pirouet.
6. MARIE, married Philip Gibaut.
7. GEORGE, married — Le Rossignol.
8. PHILIP, died unmarried.

HELIER L'ANGLOIS married Jane Vincent and had issue:—

1. JANE ANN, born 1842, married E. Vibert.
2. ANN, born 1843.
3. HELIER, born 1845.
4. HELIER, *see below*.
5. ELIZA, born 1852.
6. ANN, born 1853 (? 1850), married F. Ollivier.
7. JOHN HELIER, married (1) — Aubin, (2) M. Vibert.
8. PHILIP, born 1856, married Daisy —. A son and daughter of this marriage now living in Winnipeg.

HELIER L'ANGLOIS, born 1847, formerly Connetable of St. Helier, now living in Jersey. He married (1) Har-

riet Richard, (2) C. Richard, and (3) E. Lemain, and has issue:—

1. WILLIAM, married E. Le Brocq.
2. SYDNEY, married E. Lethbridge.
3. JOHN.
4. ARTHUR.
5. GLADYS.
6. HELIER JOHN.

D. RAULIN L'ANGLOIS (son of Helier L'Anglois and Elizabeth Le Bas), and his descendants.

RAULIN L'ANGLOIS, third son, married 1673 Jenette Gibaut, and had issue:—

1. JOHN, *see below*.
2. ELIZABETH, married Js. Du Bois.
3. ANNE, married Ed. De Ste. Croix.
4. MARIE, married John Renouf.
5. CATHERINE, married G. Belin.

JOHN L'ANGLOIS married Marie Pipon and had issue:—

1. JOHN L'ANGLOIS, born 1715, married Rachel Le Cras, and had a daughter Rachel L'Anglois who married John Bouton. Their daughter Jeanne Bouton, born 1777, married Francis Marett.
2. RAULIN, born 1722. Against his name Dr. L'Anglois wrote: "St. Mary's branch."
3. JACQUES, *see below*.
4. MARIE, married Daniel Janvrin.

JACQUES L'ANGLOIS, born 1728, married Marie Le Cras and had issue:—

1. PHILIP, *see below*.
2. SUSAN, married Daniel Dumaesq.
3. MARIE, married Philip Nicolle.

PHILIP L'ANGLOIS married Elizabeth De La Perrelle and had issue:—

1. MARIE, married Thomas Dupré.
2. RACHEL, married Nicholas Arthur.
3. ELISE, married ——— Bernieaut.

E. GUILLE L'ANGLOIS (son of John and Marie L'Anglois), and his descendants.

GUILLE L'ANGLOIS, for whom *see* p. 31, appears to have left a widow who married Noel Esnouf. We know

very little about him, merely that Dr. L'Anglois mentions him in his pedigree and that a record of 1606 describes the following John L'Anglois as "son of Guille":—

JOHN L'ANGLOIS:

1601-2. January 20. John L'Anglois and Katherine his wife, (daughter of Matthew Le Brocq), ceded 2 virgates and 3 perches of land to John Le Cras, son of Peter. (R. P., 2/79.)

1606. March 29. John L'Anglois, son of Guille, ceded his inheritances to Tobie L'Anglois, his eldest son. (R. P., 2/171.)

1606. March 29. John L'Anglois, (with the consent of Tobie L'Anglois, his eldest son), ceded 6 virgates of land in St. Ouen's to John Prouinqz, son of Guilbert. (R. P., 2/82.)

1606. September 6. John L'Anglois ceded land in St. Ouen's to John Le Gros otherwise Bisson. (R. P., 2/87.)

1616. He is mentioned as the father of Elizabeth Le Cras.

1617. He is mentioned as the father of Jeanne Le Gros Bisson.

The above notes tell us that he married Katherine, daughter of Matthew Le Brocq. By her he had issue:—

1. TOBIE L'ANGLOIS, the eldest son.

On 10 October 1603 Tobie L'Anglois ceded land in St. Ouen's to Matthew Jean. (R. P., 2/98.)

On 29 March 1606, as already stated, John L'Anglois, son of Guille, ceded his inheritances to Tobie L'Anglois, his eldest son. (R. P., 2/171.)

In 1607-8 Tobie L'Anglois ceded land to Philip De Carteret. (R. P., 2/218.)

On 23 March 1610-11 Thobie L'Anglois, son of John, ceded land in St. Ouen's to Matthew L'Anglois, his brother. (R. P., 3/171.)

On 22 September 1621 he helped to elect a guardian for the children of his brother Matthew. (R. P., 5/409.) In 1634 he is mentioned as the father of Catherine De Laicq, (R. P., 10/70), and Gregory L'Anglois is then named as his eldest son.

In 1668 Tobie L'Anglois is mentioned as grandfather of a Gregory L'Anglois.

He married Sarah Rivel, daughter of Edward Syvret, as appears below, and had three children:—

1. GREGORY. On 22 April 1634 John De Laicq, senior, son of William, and Catherine L'Anglois, his wife, daughter of Tobie L'Anglois by Sarah Rivel, his wife, who was the daughter of Edward Syvret, ceded land to Gregory L'Anglois, eldest son of the said Tobie. (R. P., 10/70.)
2. CATHERINE, who has just been mentioned under date 1634 as the wife of John De Laicq, senior, son of William.
3. JOHN, who is mentioned in 1668 as the son of Tobie and the father of Gregory, when Gregory is entered as owing 2 cabots of wheat annual rent to the King for the Chapelle de Lecq at St. Ouen's. (Extente, 1668.)
2. MATTHEW, second son of John L'Anglois and Katherine Le Brocq, *see below*.
3. ELIZABETH, married John Le Cras.

1616. April 6. Matthew L'Anglois acquired a portion of inheritance from John Le Cras and his wife. The said John Le Cras is described as the son of Collas Le Cras and the husband of Elizabeth, daughter of John L'Anglois by Katherine his wife, who was the daughter of Matthew Le Brocq, and the said Elizabeth L'Anglois is described as the sister of the said Matthew L'Anglois. (R. P., 5/3.)

4. JEANNE, married Andrew Le Gros Bisson

1617. September 6. Matthew L'Anglois acquired from Andrew Le Gros Bisson and his wife a portion of inheritance. The said Andrew Le Gros Bisson is described as the husband of Jeanne, daughter of John L'Anglois by Katherine his wife. (R. P., 5/99.)

MATTHEW L'ANGLOIS, second son of John L'Anglois and Katherine Le Brocq, his wife.

1604-5. January 26. Helier De Carteret, gent., son of Francis, ceded to Matthew L'Anglois, son of John, 4½ virgates of land on the Fief Haubert in St. Ouen's for two quarters of wheat annual rent. (R. P., 1/214.)

1610. September 29. Philip De Carteret, Esqr., Seigneur of St. Ouen, ceded land in St. Ouen's to Matthew L'Anglois, son of John. (R. P., 3/121.)

1616. April 6. See the note above against the name of his sister Elizabeth.

1617. September 6. See the note above against the name of his sister Jeanne.

1619-20. February 1. He was appointed guardian of his children. (R. P., 5/295.)

1619-20. February 1. Matthew L'Anglois, son of John, bought a rent from Pierre, second son of Matthew and Katherine Le Brocq. (R. P., 5/295.)

1619-20. February 1. Matthew L'Anglois, son of John, acquired land from Jacques, eldest son of Matthew and Katherine Le Brocq. (R. P., 5/296.)

1620-1. March 24. He acquired land at St. Ouen's from John Botterell. (R. P., 5/372.)

1621. April 14. He acquired a rent from John Botterell. (R. P., 5/392.)

1621. September 22. Matthew L'Anglois's wife Jeanne Le Brocq being dead, John Ficquet was appointed guardian of his children. Thobie L'Anglois was one of those who elected this guardian. (R. P., 5/409.)

1623-4. January 31. His children by their guardian John Ficquet ceded a portion of their inheritances to Jacques Le Brocq, eldest son of Matthew Le Brocq by Catherine Le Feuvre his wife—the said Jacques being brother of Jane Le Brocq, deceased mother of the said children and the wife of Matthew L'Anglois. (R. P., 6/226.)

1624. December 18. Matthew L'Anglois makes an agreement by which he was discharged of certain rents. (R. P., 6/317.)

1625. October 15. Matthew L'Anglois acquired land called Le Clos de la Bataille in St. Ouen's from Edward Tourgis and others. (R. P., 7/155.)

1630. May 15. Matthew L'Anglois acquired land called "Du Marquand" in St. Ouen's from Jacques Le Brocq. (R. P., 8/316.)

1638. December 11. Matthew L'Anglois acquired a rent from Pierre Le Brocq. (R. P., 10/160.)

1646. October 20. Matthew L'Anglois, son of John, sold an annual rent of 3 cabots of wheat to Pierre Gault. (R. P., 13/79.)

1655. August 11. Matthew L'Anglois ceded to Thomas L'Anglois, his son, land acquired from Edward Tourgis. (R. P., 15/188.)

1657. October 19. Thomas L'Anglois, younger son of Matthew L'Anglois, ceded land in St. Ouen's to Philip L'Anglois, his eldest brother. (R. P., 15/540.)

1657. October 19. Jean L'Anglois (younger or youngest son of the deceased Matthew L'Anglois by Jeanne Le Brocq,

the daughter of Matthew Le Brocq by Catherine Le Feuvre), Catherine L'Anglois, the wife of Jean Le Blancq and a sister of the said Jean L'Anglois, Agasse L'Anglois, the wife of Pierre Le Viscote and another sister of the said Jean L'Anglois, ceded inheritances to Philippe L'Anglois, their eldest brother, the property being in St. Ouen's. (R. P., 15/531.)

From these notes we learn that Matthew L'Anglois was of the parish of St. Ouen's, that he married Jane Le Brocq, daughter of Matthew Le Brocq and Catherine Le Feuvre, that his wife died in or before 1619-20, when their children were infants, and that he died in 1655, 1656 or 1657. They had three sons and two daughters:—

1. PHILIP, eldest son, born before 1619-20, living 1657.
2. THOMAS, younger son, born before 1619-20, living 1657.
3. JOHN, another younger son, *see below*.
4. CATHERINE, the wife of John Le Blancq in 1657.
5. AGASSE, the wife of Pierre Le Viscote in 1657.

JOHN L'ANGLOIS, born before 1619-20. In or before the year 1641 he settled in the parish of Trinity. Though the registers of that parish go back to 1612 there are no L'Anglois entries in them before 1641. He had five children baptized at Trinity 1641-1651, and, as in each case a De Carteret appears among their godparents, we may presume that his wife was a De Carteret. In 1657, as we have seen, he ceded his inheritances in St. Ouen's to his eldest brother. We do not find any L'Anglois burials at Trinity before 1707, which indicates that those who died before that date in that parish were removed to St. Ouen's for burial in the family grave there. His children were:—

1. JANE, baptized at Trinity 20 May 1641. Her godparents were Abraham De Carteret and his sister Marguerite.
2. JOSHUA, *see below*.
3. MARY, baptized at Trinity 10 April 1645. Her godparents were Amice De Carteret, Esqr., Seigneur of Trinity, and his mother.

— Messervy, of St. Helier, married Marie Langlois at Trinity — August 1665.

4. JOHN, baptized at Trinity 17 October 1647. His godparents were Philip De Carteret and Dlle. Cecille De Soumaresq, of Guernsey.

5. PHILIP LENGLOIS, baptized at Trinity 30 July 1651. His godparents were Sir Philip De Carteret, Seigneur of St. Ouen, and his wife:—

Juillet 1651. Philipe fs. de jean lenglois fut baptizer le trentie. jor presentey p. mesire Philipe de Cartereth Chevallier seigneur de st. ouan et madame sa fame.

On 21 January 1673-4 he was godfather to his nephew

Philip, the son of Joshua L'Anglois.

As we know already, he migrated to America.

JOSHUA L'ANGLOIS, baptized at Trinity 18 February 1642-3. His godparents were Joshua De La Place, pastor, and Dlle. Marie De Carteret. He was buried at Trinity 22 August 1707. Marie, his wife, was buried there 16 May 1709. They had two sons and three daughters baptized at Trinity 1664-1674:—

1. JANE, baptized at Trinity 9 November 1664. Her godparents were John Le Sueur and Jane Norman his wife.

Guillaume Horment and Jeanne Langlois were married at Trinity 13 November 1692.

2. JOHN, *see below*.

3. MARY, baptized at Trinity 2 February 1667-8. Her godparents were Perrin Gallichan and his wife.

Matthew Nicolle and Marie Langlois were married at Trinity 2 November 1701.

4. SUSAN, baptized at Trinity 13 January 1669-70. Her godparents were Thomas Messervy, of St. Heliers, and his wife.

This entry appears to supply the Christian name of — Messervy, of St. Helier, who in 1665 married Mary, the aunt of this child.

5. PHILIP, baptized at Trinity 21 January 1673-4. His godparents were Philip L'Anglois (who would be the emigrant) and Elizabeth Sueur, daughter of John.

JOHN L'ANGLOIS, baptized at Trinity 10 December 1665. His godparents were John Sohier and his daughter. He married twice. Jean Langlois and Sara Mauger married at Trinity 24 September 1693. By her he had two children:—

1. JOSHUA, baptized at Trinity 19 November 1693. His godparents were Joshua Langlois and Rachel, wife of Philip Mauger. Further about him below.

2. JANE, baptized at Trinity 20 December 1696. Her godparents were — Messervy and the daughter of Joshua Langlois.

John married secondly Marie Benest, as we find that Jean Langlée and Marie Benest his wife were godparents to Marie, daughter of William Benest, at Trinity on 24 April, 1715. By her he had:—

3. JOHN, baptized at Trinity 3 November 1706. His godparents were Jean Mauger and his sister.
4. PHILIP, baptized at Trinity 21 August 1709. His godparents were Hugh Mauger and Marguerite Mauger his sister.
5. HUGH, baptized at Trinity 10 March 1711-12. His godparents were Philip Mauger and his wife.
6. THOMAS, baptized at Trinity 26 February 1715-6. His godparents were Philip Giffard and Marie Blampied.

Judging by the names of the godparents it is quite probable that Nos. 1-5 of the above children were children of John L'Anglois by his first wife Sara Mauger, and that only No. 6 was a child by his second wife Marie Benest. Our only reason for placing them as above is the long interval between 1696 and 1706.

JOSHUA L'ANGLOIS, who, as already stated, was baptized at Trinity 19 November 1693, married there 30 November 1718 Mary Le Geyt, both being described as of Trinity parish.

1749. December 9, Joshua Langlois, son of John, sold to John Langlois, his son, a rent of $3\frac{1}{2}$ cabots of wheat annually on Le Clos des Vaches. (R. P.)

He was the father of:—

1. JOSHUA, baptized at Trinity 22 November 1719. His godparents were Aaron Falle and his wife.
2. MARY, baptized at Trinity 3 September 1721. Her godparents were Joshua Le Gros and Mary Ouet.
3. JANE, baptized at Trinity 21 July 1723. Her godparents were Elie Le Gros and his sister.
4. JOHN, baptized at Trinity 26 December 1725. His godparents were John Mauger and Mary Langlois his wife. This appears to indicate that the Mary L'Anglois who married Matthew Nicolle in 1701 had been left a widow and had remarried John Mauger.

There were probably other children. We did not search the registers of Trinity after 1725. We have omitted to mention that John L'Anglois, the grandfather of the children just mentioned, was buried at Trinity 20 December 1716. There is also the burial on 14 December 1720 of a child of John L'Anglois. We have found the marriage at Trinity of Susan L'Anglois mentioned on p. 41; "Jean, son of Elie Le Gros, of St. Helier, and Suzanne, daughter of Josue Langloist, of this parish, 5 April 1694." This accounts for the Le Gros godparents on p. 42.

The above notes include every LANGLOIS entry in the Trinity parish registers (which are faulty, especially between 1633 and 1640 and between 1679 and 1688). There was another family there with the surname LANGEZ, but this appears to be quite distinct from L'ANGLOIS. The LE SEBIRELS were a Trinity family in the period searched, 1612-1725.

THE FIRST VOYAGE TO INDIA FROM SALEM, 1786-1787.

WRITTEN BY JONATHAN TUCKER, GRANDSON OF CAPTAIN
JOHN TUCKER, ABOUT 1868.

The following article is on file among the Tucker manuscripts in the Essex Institute. The original documents mentioned by Mr. Tucker also have found their way into these archives. Other material relating to the bark *Light Horse* may be found in the Derby papers. The *Light Horse*, on June 15, 1784, sailed from Salem for St. Petersburg, it being the most important voyage from Salem attempted up to that time, as it opened up the trade with Russia. Unfortunately there is no picture of this vessel, nor is there a portrait of Captain Tucker.

The early commercial history of Salem cannot fail to be of interest to its inhabitants. Many accounts have been given and published as the first voyage, but they were incorrect in fact, as to the ship and the date, and need correction. The writer having traditional knowledge and being in possession of the original papers relative to it, in all its particulars, thinks it would be well to set them forth in the order as to dates and transactions, so that a reliable record may be made for future reference. An adventurous voyage beyond the Cape of Good Hope was projected by that eminent and successful merchant, Elias Hasket Derby, at the close of the year 1786, and the Bark *Light Horse* of 240 tons burthen was loaded for ports in the Indian Seas. This vessel obtained her name from being a prize captured from the British in the Revolution and by having on board a company of Light Horse troops who were made prisoners to our Privateers. Mr. Derby purchased the vessel and changed her name. Her lading consisted of the usual assortment of merchandise in which the merchants traded in that day.

When making up cargoes for foreign ports it seemed to have been considered an experimental voyage, as the various letters and orders relative to it would imply and

a profit of cent per cent was sanguinely expected as the result. The reader may be gratified in seeing the list of miscellaneous articles composing the cargo. They are here enumerated: 300 lbs. beef; 90 lbs. pork; 350 firkins butter; 18 hhds. tobacco; fish; iron; rum; tar; pitch; turpentine; iron hoops; oars; sperm candles; cheese; mackerel; flour; hams; cordage; Geneva gin; claret wine; loaf sugar; cases olive oil; lumber; masts; tallow candles and lard. Value of cargo was £5,947:4s:8d.

The vessel's hold was fitted with these goods and the deck laden with lumber. Nine days after their departure from Salem they encountered a heavy gale of wind and a very boisterous sea that carried away part of their deck-load and caused the bark to leak. Her port crew in pumping out the bilge water were surprised to see oil floating on it but found that a case of oil had broken up which quieted their curiosity; even this little item seemed worth noting. They were troubled with ice and after a long passage of fifteen weeks they arrived at the Cape of Good Hope. The captain wrote his first letter from Sable Bay, dated May 15th, 1787, giving a circumstantial account of his passage and of the sale of part of his cargo. A second letter, dated July 6th, gives the account of his arrival at the Isle of France, after a passage of thirty days, and here the cargo was sold and with the avails of this and the sales of another ship and cargo that will be noticed a full lading of India manufactures was made. Bourbon coffee was bought at 10c per, and the bark returned, being obliged by stress of weather and much sea to put in to Portsmouth in Jan. 1788, and a few days later arrived at Salem, thus completing her voyage in one year. The stores for victualling and sailing were most ample, showing a generous care for health, comfort, and safety. In the original list more than 100 items are enumerated, even the most minute were specified and the outfit at the present day of large adventure would not exceed the quantity and variety that this exhibits.

The names of the men who made up the crew of the pioneer Bark may be of interest to some reader even at this date. From the original shipping paper they are here

given and from the pay roll the amount of each one's monthly wages. John Tucker, Master, 3:00:00; Daniel Foster, 1st mate, 2:14:00; Jesse Smith, 2nd mate, 2:11:00; Samuel Derby, clerk, 2:8:00; Marshall Stocker, carpenter, 3:00:00; Joseph Gould, cooper, 2:8:00; William Ramsdell, sailor, 2:8:00; John Jacobs, 2:8:00; Jacob Tucker, sailor, 2:8:00; Ephraim Very, 2:8:00; John Tucker, 2:8:00; Thomas Southwell, 2:8:00; James Jeffry, 2:2:8; Scipio Epes, cook, 2:3:00; James Brown, boy, 1:4:00; whole amount of payroll receipted Jan. 28, 1788, £441:16s:5d.

The signatures of all are in a good legible handwriting except Scipio, the black boy, who made his mark. We can but notice the small amount of compensation paid to the crew as wages for such a voyage but this fully competed with the price of house rent and the necessary articles of subsistence used by families at this time as the price of the provisions shipped in the bark would indicate. A bill of one year's chamber rent of \$18.00 paid by a sea captain at that time is good evidence of the simple style of life. These men were Salem or Danvers citizens and all returned in good health except the captain who was sick. Jesse Smith, 2nd mate, was the venerable man well known among us while he lived; his monument crowned with a bust of Washington is with us to this day in Harmony Grove Cemetery; Samuel Derby, the clerk, afterwards added G to his name and will be remembered by some of our citizens for his genial qualities as Gen. Samuel Gardner Derby of Barton Square. William Ramsdell was a veteran ship master and lumber dealer to a late day in this city and descendants of some of the crew are among our most valuable citizens. Captain John Tucker was an active merchant 44 years of age engaged with Hon. Benj. Goodhue and John Norris Esq., in commerce and joint owners with them in vessels; had been an energetic ship master, but he had been retired from service for some years. He was induced by Mr. Derby's persuasion and probably the strong argument of the sum of \$3000, being a large amount for that day, influenced him to undertake the voyage but it cost his life.

He was attacked by the climate fever at the Isle of France from which he did not recover but lingered on the return voyage and died at home in March, 1788, following. His remains are buried in Boston Street Cemetery, and the inscription on the stone is: "In memory of Mr. John Tucker who in the midst of usefulness to his family and society died March 31st 1788 aged 45 years Universally lamented."

Captain Tucker had been a successful commander of Privateers in the War of the Revolution and tradition says captured the *Light Horse* and was well fitted to lead off in what was no doubt considered an exploring expedition.

At the close of the voyage for some cause that does not appear a declaration was made by the two mates to this effect:

"Daniel Foster, mariner, late mate of the Bark *Light Horse*, John Tucker master, I Jesse Smith mariner, late second mate of said Bark when said Tucker was master do declare that we sailed from Salem on board said bark *Light Horse* 1787 on a voyage for the Cape of Good Hope and Isle of France, Capt. Tucker, master of said bark, that he proceeded to the Isle of France and there disposed of his cargo and with what he purchased with the produce of his sales and the amount of the ship *Three Sisters* and her cargo the property of the aforesaid E. H. Derby, and under the care of Capt. Ichabod Nichols the bark *Light Horse* was loaded and we sailed for Salem and arrived there on the 27th day of January 1788, and we declare that we did not proceed to any port or ports to the Eastward of the Isle of France with said Bark during the voyage aforesaid." Mr. Derby's orders to his masters were very specific and yet they closed by saying, "I do not mean these orders positive for you have leave to proceed differently if in your good judgment it is advisable," but with caution he adds, "in this they are positive to break no acts of trade in any port so as to lay the ship and cargo liable to seizure."

A relic of the Bark, an hour-glass, is now in the possession of the veteran seaman, Mr. Isaac Bullock of Boston Street, and is an object of curiosity for its large size and

antiquated look and is in a very ancient house. The return cargo of the bark *Light Horse* was comprised in part of India goods similar to those now imported from Calcutta but principally Bourbon Coffee. The invoice of the captain's adventure will indicate the items brought: bags cotton; bandana hdkfs., bags pepper; calico; cotton hdkfs.; bags salt petre; cotton goods; china ware, etc.

The same year Mr. Derby despatched another vessel, Ship *Three Sisters*, Capt. Ichabod Nichols. The invoice of her cargo was £4,129:7s:1d; and it followed the first and the ship and cargo were sold at the Isle of France, the ship for \$6,000; the avails of the ship and cargo were shipped on board the *Light Horse* and brought to Salem, Capt. Nichols coming passenger and in consequence of Capt. Tucker's extreme illness took command of her at Portsmouth, N. H. on her arrival there and brought her to Salem. Capt. Tucker at his decease left a widow with seven sons and two daughters all under lawful age and in his will, dated Jan. 28, 1788, the day of his return, expresses his views in relation to his occupation. An extract from his will is here given: "I give to my beloved wife Lydia Tucker full power and authority to improve any vessel or vessels of which I am owner or part owner of together with such stock as she may see fit to put into them and send them on such voyages as to her may seem best, and in case any loss should be sustained by my said wife's improving the vessels as aforesaid such loss shall be sunk out of my estate," and this arrangement continued to her decease. His widow and Hon. Benjamin Goodhue, being joint executors of his will and estate, were directed to pay to each son on his arriving at lawful age, to the eldest one £300; to the remainder £150 each and to each daughter on her arriving to lawful age or on her marriage £100, and at their mother's decease a full division of the estate; the eldest son a double portion, the remainder of the children equal shares. Sprung from a race of seafaring men and naturally inclined to their vocation, two of them already in training by their father, all of them being pupils in the famous Master Hacker public school where they attained a great proficiency in penmanship

and arithmetic, they became ship masters or merchants and three of them were both. They were highly favoured with health and longevity, four of the brothers with one sister, and two brothers-in-law, attained to the average age of eighty-two years each and all without a lingering illness passed away. It was a noteworthy incident in the papers of that day, 1854, that four of these brothers on an excursion to the White Mountains ascended Mount Washington together without a guide and experienced so severe a storm near the summit that they were obliged to cling to the rocks and to each other to save themselves from the tempest. Their average ages at that time were seventy-six years and six months; they all returned to Salem safe and for a few days together visited the scenes of their childhood and early friends. And it will not be considered amiss here to give the traits of character of some of the women of that day. Capt. Tucker's widow survived him five years and fully satisfied the confidence reposed in her, managing the business successfully. Her sister, the wife of Zachariah King, of Danvers, was very celebrated for her business tact, and was the founder of prosperity of that branch of the King family, well known for their energy as well as for their great landed estates. Another sister the wife of General Gideon Foster was an able help-meet to him in his early business affairs. They were women of more than common education, of great strength and energy of character, and possessing unusual traits of business capacity. By maternal ancestry they were descendants of Governor Dudley.

Leaving the recital of the circumstances of the first Voyage, its incidentals and connections, some facts relative to succeeding ones may not be inappropriate. The ship *Grand Turk* whereof Elias Hasket Derby, Jr., then a young man of 20 years of age was commander, was despatched by his father for the same destination and in the same manner; her tonnage was 220 tons burthen. The invoice of cargo £6424:00:00. The Bark *Light Horse*, Captain Ichabod Nichols, sailed from Salem August 6th 1788 with special orders in reference to ports, sales and purchases. Accompanying him as supercargo and

who had a general supervision of two other cargoes was Jacob Crowninshield who afterwards became an eminent merchant and member of Congress and died while acting as such. To compensate for low wages all on board were allowed privileges of adventure. This was specified exactly in the Captain's orders.

To the Captain, 5 pr ct. outward sales	
2½ " " inward "	
Supercargo stowage	3500
1st mate "	3500
2nd " "	2500
sailors each "	800

One half passage money to captain; other half passage money to owner. In twenty days after, ship *Juno*, Henry Elkins followed; tonnage 220; Invoice £4850:00:00. Ship *Astrea*, John Tittle, master, tonnage 300, Invoice 8,096:14:6.

Mr. Derby probably had built another vessel and given her the same name as the one sold the previous year, *Three Sisters*, of which Capt. Benj. Hodges was commander, her tonnage was 140 tons, invoice £7,908:16:5; making five vessels on the same line of voyages. It will appear in this day of large ships that India vessels were of very moderate tonnages, ranging from 140 to 300 tons burthen; a second *Grand Turk* built by Mr. Derby a few years later, called the Great Ship, did not exceed 500 tons burthen. On this second voyage made by Capt. Ichabod Nichols, in his letter dated the Isle of France, March 23, 1789, to his owner Mr. Derby, he gave an account of the market as being very dull and surfeited. New England-like they had overdone the good thing. He names several American captains as being there, among them Capt. Elias Hasket Derby Jr., afterwards General Derby, and who was quite ill upon a plantation in the country. A party of them had been out to make him a visit and his account of it from the quaintness and common sense conclusions that he drew from it, cannot fail to be appreciated by the reader. An extract from the letter is here transcribed:

"Capt. Derby has been out in the country 8 or 10 days for the benefit of the air. We went out to see him yes-

terday. I think we found him much as he was when he left the town though he thinks himself much better. He is to come to town the day after tomorrow and take a house in the back part of the town where the air is good and we shall be with him a great part of the time. He is not so bad but he was able and did walk about the plantation with us when we were up to see him. He is in exceeding good spirits and expects to be well soon, which I think to be very favorable in any sickness."

Such information to a father about a favorite son then quite young and for whom a few years later his father built the palace and gardens where our market house now stands must have been gratifying. Those who knew General Derby's generous happy disposition among us can readily imagine how much his associates must have enjoyed his company in that house in the back part of the town in the Isle of France, their vessels being stored with the good things wherewith to make merry.

Other Salem merchants had followed in the wake of Mr. Derby's ships. Capt. Cleaveland and Capt. Carpenter are spoken of by Capt. Nichols as having gone on to the coast of Malabar, and he was looking for their return in 20 days. Capt. Nichols had been seven months from home but closes his letter by writing, "We are all in perfect health on board our ship." Much care and anxiety was felt and expressed by both owner and master for the health of the crew.

From these original documents we ascertain that no less than eight vessels from Salem had penetrated into the Indian Ocean from Jan. 1787 to 1789 and were the van of the squadrons that followed on to the remotest India from Salem, and this course of business was the source of the great prosperity of the town. At that day the prominent mercantile families of Derby and Crowninshield were not only connected by ties of marriage and consanguinity but were joined in harmony in business transactions. We had not begun that baneful influence and demoralising course. The only parties then known were Whig and Tory and few were found anxious to do battle for the latter but rather courted obscurity and ob-

livion. But the time came when the two families like the houses of York and Lancaster if not with the badges of the white and red roses yet under the party banners of Federalist and Republican as leaders fought each other with desperation at the ballot boxes, and Court now Washington street was not infrequently the scene of feats of pugilism from some of the brave ones, much to the amusement of the young of that day as some of us now living can testify. A protracted town meeting was a sport to boys equal to a Spanish bull fight show. . . . In 1789 William Vans a merchant of Salem fitted out a brig whereof Jonathan Carnes was master for an adventurous voyage to the India Seas and this was the famous pepper voyage. Capt. Carnes went to Sumatra and his success was considered by the gossips of the day almost equalling the discovery of America by Columbus. He carried a cargo of wine of low price and bought a full cargo in bulk of pepper and made in the language of the day a great voyage. This is often spoken of as the first India voyage from Salem but it was two years later. Capt. Carnes resided in house No. 317 Essex Street, now owned by Mr. Gass and had upon his windows outside, the first blinds seen in Salem, and they remained there until within a few years. They were heavy made and clumsy affairs. He was a very amiable man, fond of fun and joke, and a great snuff taker. The facts in this narrative are reliable and we hope my be useful and acceptable.



JOSEPH HODGES CHOATE

No. 13

PORTRAITS IN PUBLIC BUILDINGS IN SALEM.

The descriptions of portraits in the various public buildings of Salem follow the form used in the recently published *Catalogue of Portraits in the Essex Institute* and *Catalogue of Portraits in the Peabody Museum of Salem*. The arrangement is alphabetical by subjects, and the location of the portraits is given at the end of the description. Following each biographical sketch, references are given. To avoid unnecessary repetition the following abbreviations will be used:

E. I. H. C. = *Essex Institute Historical Collections*.

Laws S. M. S. = *Laws of the Salem Marine Society* (Salem, 1873).

Salem Ship Reg. = A. F. Hitchings & S. W. Phillips, *Ship Registers of the District of Salem and Beverly, 1789-1900* (Salem: Essex Institute, 1906).

Bentley, Diary = *The Diary of William Bentley, D. D.* (Salem: Essex Institute, 1905-1914).

Mass. Rev. Sol. = *Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*.

E. A. = *Essex Antiquarian* (Salem: 1897-1909).

Osgood-Batchelder = C. S. Osgood & H. M. Batchelder, *Historical Sketch of Salem, 1626-1879* (Salem: Essex Institute, 1879).

Mass. Civil War Sol. = *Massachusetts Soldiers, Sailors and Marines in the Civil War*.

Salem C. H. Rec. = *Salem City Hall Records*.

Dict. Am. Biog. = Johnson & Malone, *Dictionary of American Biography*.

Other abbreviations are self-explanatory.

1. STEPHEN ABBOTT, 1749-1813. Copy in oil by George Southward, Canvas, 47½ in. x 35½ in. Three-quarters length standing figure in full dress uniform of Second Corps Cadets, 1786. Red coat, long buff waistcoat, black hat. Right hand in waistcoat, left hand on hip. Head turned slightly to left, eyes front. *State Armory.*

Stephen Abbott Revolutionary patriot, was born in Andover 12 August 1749, the son of Stephen Abbott, Jr. and his wife, Mary (Abbott) Abbott. He came to Salem in early life and engaged in business as a hatter. At the time of the Revolutionary war he enlisted early, became a lieutenant in Captain Benjamin Farnum's Company and was also later with Captain Tucker's Regiment. As captain in the 11th Massachusetts Regiment he took part in the battles of Ticonderoga, Bennington, Stillwater and West Point. He had served in the Militia as a Major General and was the first commander of the Second Corps of Cadets, which acted as Washington's body guard on his visit to Salem, 29 October 1789, when Major Abbott entertained the President at tea at his Federal Street residence, formerly the Assembly House. After the war he kept a little shop on Church Street in Salem and in its connecting hall Essex Lodge, A. F. & A. M., of which General Abbott was long treasurer, held many of its meetings. In 1801 he was the proprietor of potash works on Ash Street. His humanitarian qualities were recognized in the office of Overseer of the Poor, which he administered for many years. He married, first, Sarah Crowell on 24 September 1769. She died 14 April 1805, at the age of fifty-five years. His second wife was Mary Badger, baptized 3 January 1762, the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (White) Badger, who survived him. General Abbott died 9 August 1813, and was buried with Masonic honors in St. Peter's Churchyard in Salem, in a brick grave beside his first wife.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 39, V, 40; *Haverhill Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 24; *Andover Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 24; *E. I. H. C.* (1861), III, 132 (1902), XXXVIII, 54, 55; Bentley, *Diary*, I, 130, 131, 195, 237,

II, 394, III, 151, 152, IV, 63, 186-188; *Mass. Rev. Sol.*, I, 96; Badger, *Giles Badger and His Descendants*, 17; Abbott, *Abbott Family*, 17.]

2. HENRY C. ATTWILL, 1872-1936. Oil by Joseph Tepper. Canvas, 36 in. x 24 in. Three-quarters length figure seated at table. Eyes look down, wears spectacles. Gray hair, parted in middle, gray moustache, turned-down collar, blue tie, dark suit. Handkerchief shows from left breast pocket. Hands rest on papers and notes on table. Warm brown background. *Essex County Law Library.*

Henry C. Atwill was born 11 March 1872, the son of Isaac M. and Harriet (Sanger) Atwill. He was educated at the Lynn High School and received his degree of LL.B. from Boston University Law School. He was always actively associated with the Republican party and worked constructively to further its interests. His political offices included those of State Representative and Senator, Assistant District Attorney and then District Attorney for Essex County and Attorney General for the Commonwealth of Massachusetts. He was also Chairman of the Department of Public Utilities. The Memorial presented to the Essex County Bar with his portrait speaks thus of his patient and loyal public service: "He did a man's work and fought a man's fight, he hated sham, and political bitterness was impossible to him." Mr. Atwill died 1 November 1936, survived by his wife, Augusta (Harris) Atwill.

[See *Boston Evening Transcript*, 2 November 1936; Fuess and Paradise, *The Story of Essex County*, IV, 265; Webber, *Memorial Address*, 1938.]

3. GEORGE COWLES BANCROFT, 1838-1864. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 53½ in. x 39½ in. Three-quarters length standing figure, head turned slightly to right. Dark brown hair parted at left and brushed across forehead, moustache and small imperial. Right hand in coat, left hand hangs at side. Hat and sword on table in lower left corner.

Column at left and dark red curtain at right of background. *State Armory.*

George Cowles Bancroft was born in Danvers 12 May 1838, the son of Thomas and Clarissa (Aborn) Bancroft, who were married at Lynnfield. He was a clerk in the office of the Salem Gas Light Company for several years, a member of the Sons of Temperance, and Sergeant with the Salem Cadets at Fort Warren. His service in the Civil War began with his enlistment 26 May 1862 in Company B, Fortieth Regiment of Salem. He was commissioned First Lieutenant 20 August 1862 and mustered in 9 December 1862. He was killed at the Battle of Cold Harbor, Virginia, on 3 June 1864. He was Lieutenant Colonel at the time of his death. While at Salem he resided on Boston Street.

[See *Danvers Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 26, II, 23; *Salem Observer*, 11 June 1864; *Salem Directories*, 1857-1864 Osgood-Batchelder, 67; *Mass. Civil War Sol.*, V, 113, 321.]

4. EDWARD BARNARD, 1781-1858. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 22¾ in. x 18 in. Portrait of a young man. Head turned slightly to left, eyes front. Dark brown hair and side whiskers, bushy eyebrows, blue eyes. Frilled shirt, high collar, white stock with large bow knot. High-cut yellow waistcoat, dark coat with metal buttons. Dark brown background. *Salem Marine Society.*

Edward Barnard, mariner, was born at Salem 6 November 1781, the son of Dr. Edward and Judith (Herbert) Barnard, and grandson of Rev. Edward Barnard of Haverhill and Andover. In 1807 he sailed as master of the 102-ton schooner *Mercury*, owned by Edward and Nathaniel West. In 1816 he joined with a number of others in the purchase of the large ship *Palladium*, intended for a Liverpool packet line. The sloop *Stork* was also commanded by him in 1816 and 1817, and he was master of the schooner *Mary Jane* in 1821. He also held part ownership in the latter vessel. On 4 May 1806 Captain Barnard married Elizabeth Martin, who died 26 March 1843. His second wife was Julia Ryan. He

joined the Salem Marine Society 30 April 1807 and took an active interest in all its affairs. He died 12 December 1858 at his residence, No. 1 Cambridge Street, Salem.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 87, 425, III, 79, V, 68, 69; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, VI, 31, 153; *Salem Ship Reg.*, 118, 121, 139, 176; *Laws S. M. S.* (1936), 25; *Salem Register*, 13 December 1858; *Salem Directories*, 1837-1861.]

5. WILLIAM BENTLEY, 1759-1819. Oil by Charlotte Gilbert of North Brookfield (after a painting in the American Antiquarian Society). See *Essex Inst. Hist. Colls.*, LXX, 179. *Bentley School.*
6. JOHN BERTRAM, 1796-1882. Oil by Frederick P. Vinton. Canvas, 35½ in. x 28½ in. Seated portrait of an elderly man. Face turned towards right, gray hair and beard, shaven upper lip. Arms rest on arms of chair, fingers interlocked. High collar, black bow tie, dark coat and vest, watch chain, gray striped trousers. Warm dark background. Presented by his widow and daughters. See *Essex Inst. Hist. Colls.*, LXX, 179. *Salem Public Library.*
7. JOHN BERTRAM, 1796-1882. See above, No. 6. *Bertram Home for Aged Men.*
8. NATHANIEL BOWDITCH, 1773-1838. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 29½ in. x 24½ in. Head and shoulders. Head turned towards left, eyes front, large forehead, thin gray hair and side whiskers. White stock tied in large bow knot, dark coat. Red upholstered chair back shows on right. Dark medium warm background. See *E. I. H. C.*, LXX, 183. *Salem Marine Society.*
9. SIMON BRADSTREET, 1603-1697. Oil copy by unknown artist, after a portrait in the Senate Chamber, Boston. Canvas, 32½ in. x 25½ in. Painted by Joseph de Camp and presented to the City, 1892. See *E. I. H. C.*, LXX, 184. *City Hall.*

10. SAMUEL BROOKS, 1789-1844. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, $16\frac{7}{8}$ in. x $13\frac{1}{2}$ in. Waist length portrait, facing left, head full three-quarters to left, eyes looking towards left. Curling brown hair and side whiskers. White stock, high-cut white waistcoat, double-breasted dark coat. Holds a spy-glass which rests on left arm, low-toned seascape background. Small sailing vessel in lower left corner. *Salem Marine Society.*

Samuel Brooks, merchant and mariner, was born at Salem 19 April 1789, the son of Timothy and Abigail (Mason) Brooks, who were both of Woburn, but were married at Trinity Church, Boston, in 1776. In 1812 Samuel Brooks was the owner and master of the schooner *Saucy Jack*, and in 1817 and 1818 master of the brigantine *Trader*. He was sole owner in 1826 of the brig *Caroline*, a Maine built packet vessel, registered at Salem. In 1827 he was sole owner and master of the brig *Henry*, and sailed as captain of the brig *Commerce* in 1829, and was owner of the brig *Edward* the same year. Captain Brooks joined the Salem Marine Society 25 February 1830. He was a dealer in lumber with store and residence on Water Street at Salem. He was married 16 May 1819 to Maria Brooks, born 22 February 1795, the daughter of Thomas and Mary (Richardson) Brooks. They were the parents of five children. Captain Brooks died 17 July 1844, survived by his wife, who died 29 March 1864.

[See *Essex Co. Prob. Rec.*, Dockets 3415, 33507; *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 119, III, 141, V, 110; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, VI, 38, 202; *E. I. H. C.* (1884), XXI, 26; *Laws S. M. S.* (1936), 26; *Boston Marriages*, 1752-1809, 403; *Salem Directories*, 1837-1846; Wheeler, *History of Brunswick, Maine*, 335; Vinton, *Richardson Memorial*, 542.]

11. FRANCIS E. BROWNELL, — 1861. Oil by J. Harvey Young. Canvas, $26\frac{1}{2}$ in. x $21\frac{1}{2}$ in. Head and shoulders three-quarters to left, head leans to left. Moustache and beard at chin. Dark brown hair parted at right. Cap with red crown, coat

with red facings. Low-toned sky background.
State Armory.

Francis E. Brownell, soldier, was called "The Avenger of Ellsworth." It has been impossible to secure a full biographical account of Corporal Brownell, but he will ever be remembered as the soldier who, disdaining his own safety, killed the assassin of Colonel Elmer Ephraim Ellsworth on 24 May 1861, at Alexandria, Virginia. He was Colonel Ellsworth's escort and of his party when the latter tore down the Confederate flag then flying over the Marshall House. Corporal Brownell is recorded as observing an armed man awaiting Colonel Ellsworth as he was about to descend the stairs with the flag. Brownell struck down his weapon, but not before it had been discharged full at Colonel Ellsworth. Brownell's coolness, although the assassin was then aiming a second shot at him, will be remembered in history as a deed of great bravery and valor. Colonel Ellsworth's diary, which is reported as having since been destroyed, was presented at the time of his death to Corporal Brownell.

[See *Wisconsin Mag. of Hist.* I, 91, 362, 372; *Biography of Elmer E. Ellsworth*, No. 19 in this series.]

12. GEORGE FRANCIS CHOATE, 1822-1888. Oil by Frederick P. Vinton. Canvas, 48 in. x 36 in. Three-quarters length seated figure, facing left. Almost full face, eyes front. Iron-gray hair and moustache, dark complexion. Right hand over arm of chair, holds papers in left hand, elbow of left arm rests on chair arm. Dark suit, low-cut vest, narrow black bow tie. Dark reddish background.
Essex County Probate Court.

George Francis Choate, Judge of Probate for Essex County, was born 9 February 1822, in Essex, Massachusetts, the son of William and Lucretia (Burnham) Choate. He was educated at Dummer Academy and attended Bowdoin College, from which he was graduated in 1843. He belonged to a family noted for its legal ability. After teaching school for a short time he studied law with Jonathan C. Perkins and was admitted to the bar in Essex

County. He then formed a partnership with William D. Northend, which continued until 1858, when he was appointed Judge of Probate and Insolvency for Essex County, in which position he remained until his death on 11 July 1888, at Sharon Springs, New York, whither he had gone on account of ill health. Judge Choate married 13 September 1855 Rebecca W. Greenleaf, born 14 November 1832 at Newburyport, the daughter of George and Elizabeth (Wheelwright) Greenleaf. They made their home in Salem, where Mrs. Choate died 6 August 1858. On 20 October 1859 Judge Choate married Abby Parker Cogswell, born 25 September 1832, at Bradford, Massachusetts, the daughter of Dr. George and Abigail (Parker) Cogswell, and a sister of General William Cogswell. They also resided in Salem, but after the death of her husband, Mrs. Choate removed to Essex, where she passed the remainder of her life. Judge Choate was a man of retiring disposition and quiet tastes, a well read lawyer and a courteous and companionable gentleman. He never sought political office but was appointed to the Salem School Board in 1851 and twice later held the same post, totalling a service of fourteen years. He was also trustee of Dummer Academy.

[See *Essex Vit. Rec.* (printed), 14, 35; *Boston Transcript*, 12 July 1888; *Salem Directories*, 1886-1890; Jameson, *The Choates in America*, 318, 321.]

13. JOSEPH HODGES CHOATE, 1832-1917. Oil by Ellen G. Emmet Rand. Canvas, 61½ in. x 38½ in. Three-quarters length seated figure, full face, head turns to right. Right elbow rests on arm of chair, holds book, left hand on thigh. Left leg crossed over right. Dark brown hair parted in center. Wears wing collar and bow tie. Dark gray suit, buttoned over chest. Watch chain. Rows of books in background. *Merchants National Bank.*

Joseph Hodges Choate, statesman and diplomat, was born at Salem, 24 January 1832, the youngest son of Dr. George and Margaret Manning (Hodges) Choate. A graduate of Harvard College in 1852 and salutatorian of

his class, he entered the Harvard Law School, spent a year in the office of a Boston attorney, and was admitted to the Massachusetts bar in 1855. He removed soon to New York, where he began his practice with Butler, Evarts and Southmayd, and in this connection he continued during his lifetime. He married 16 October 1861 Caroline Dutcher Sterling, born 16 June 1837, at Cleveland, Ohio, the daughter of Frederick Augustine and Caroline Mary (Dutcher) Sterling, with whom he lived fifty-five years. Mr. and Mrs. Choate resided in New York City and were the parents of five children. Distinguished as an advocate, Mr. Choate engaged in the prosecution of many famous cases and is quoted as remarking: "I would rather be the leading advocate of the American Bar than to gain the Presidency of the United States." He was presiding officer of the Constitutional Convention of the State of New York and a life-long Republican. That he was a founder and trustee of the American Museum of Natural History, a member of the executive committee of the Metropolitan Art Museum, and officially connected with many other educational and charitable institutions attested his interest in cultural and humanitarian causes. When at the age of sixty-seven years Mr. Choate was appointed Ambassador to the Court of St. James's, he acquitted himself with great distinction, and upon his return to the United States was shortly chosen head of the American delegation to the Second Conference at the Hague, there proving one of its greatest leaders. When the European War broke out his speeches urging the United States to enter the conflict were of great weight and his last task was the chairmanship of the New York Committee for the reception of the English and French Commissions. He died 14 May 1917, survived by his wife.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 177; Jameson, *The Choates in America*, 963; *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, IV, 83-86; Sterling, *Sterling Genealogy*, I, 498, II, 681.]

14. RUFUS CHOATE, 1799-1859. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 58 in. x 43 $\frac{1}{4}$ in. Three-quarters length standing figure, head three-quarters to right, eyes

look towards right. Bushy dark hair, dark complexion. The left hand against chest clasps a paper. Right hand points left. High collar, black stock and satin waistcoat, black coat. Medium gray background. *Essex County Court House.*

Rufus Choate, distinguished orator and United States Senator, was born 1 October 1799 on Choate Island, in the parish of Chebacco, Ipswich, the son of David Choate, Revolutionary patriot, and his wife, Miriam (Foster) Choate. During his infancy his parents removed to the nearby village of Chebacco, where he attended the village schools. From a child a love for study was his ruling passion, and before he was quite sixteen years old he had prepared himself for Dartmouth College, assisted by a short course at Hampton, New Hampshire, Academy. Dartmouth engaged him as a tutor, but he resigned to begin legal studies at the Dane Law School at Harvard in 1820. He also gained practical experience with various well-known attorneys, and in 1823 was admitted to the bar. His first office was at South Danvers where he represented the town in the lower house of the General Court and was one year in the Senate. He was elected to the twenty-second and twenty-third Congresses but resigned after three years' service to continue his activities as an advocate, in which he attained a distinguished reputation. His wife was Helen Olcott, whom he married 29 March 1825. She was born in 1804 in Hanover, New Hampshire, the daughter of Hon. Mills and Sarah (Porter) Olcott. In the spring of 1859 illness forced Mr. Choate to withdraw from practice. In hope of recovery he sailed for Europe, but left the vessel at Halifax, Nova Scotia, and there he disembarked with his son, being too ill to proceed. Here he awaited the end, which came peacefully 12 July 1859. Mrs. Choate died 8 December 1864, at Roxbury, Massachusetts.

[See *Ipswich Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 90; Jameson, *The Choates in America*, 199, 208; Goodwin, *Descendants of Thomas Olcott*, 70; *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, IV, 86-90; Osgood-Batchelder, 247.]

15. ALPHEUS CROSBY, 1810-1874. Oil by E. T. Billings. Oval canvas, 32 in. x 27 in. Head and shoulders, face three-quarters to left. Dark hair, bald on top of head, full dark beard, wears spectacles. High collar, black bow tie. Dark coat. Brown background. *Salem State Teachers College.*

Alpheus Crosby, educator, was born at Sandwich, New Hampshire, 13 October 1810, the son of Dr. Asa and Abigail (Russell) Crosby. He studied at Gilmanton Academy and was graduated from Dartmouth College in 1827. He then taught in various educational institutions and later prepared himself for the ministry at Andover Theological Seminary. He became professor of Greek and Latin at Dartmouth in 1833 and professor emeritus in 1849. In 1856 he was chosen principal of the State Normal School at Salem, where he remained for eight years. He was the author of many well known textbooks, among others his *Greek Grammar* and *First Lessons in Geometry*, and had begun work on a Greek Dictionary which was still unfinished at the time of his death. He had been active in the anti-slavery cause and in cordial sympathy with the movement for Woman Suffrage. He took much interest in the Essex Institute, was President of the Salem Athenaeum and trustee of the Salem Lyceum. Mr. Crosby married, first, 27 August 1834, Abigail Grant Jones Cutler, born 27 March 1809, the daughter of Joseph and Abigail Chesborough (Grant) Cutler of Newburyport. She died in Paris 25 March 1837. On 12 February 1861 he married as his second wife, Martha, daughter of Joseph Kingman of West Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where she had been a teacher in the State Normal School, and an assistant at the Salem Normal School. She died at Bridgewater in 1915 in her eighty-third year. Professor Crosby died 17 April 1874 at his residence on Federal Street, Salem, and was interred at Newburyport.

[See *Newburyport Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 107, II, 124, 599; *E. I. H. C.*, LV (1919), 235; *Salem Observer*, 18 April 1874; *Salem Register*, 20, 23 April 1874.]

16. MARTHA (KINGMAN) CROSBY, — 1915. Oil portrait by E. T. Billings. Oval canvas, 32 in. x 27 in.. Three-quarters face, eyes front, dark hair parted in middle and worn low. Dark dress, white lace jabot and ruffle at neck.

Salem State Teachers College.

Martha (Kingman) Crosby, wife of Alpheus Crosby, also taught at the Salem State Teachers College. Her term of service was from 1854 to 1865. She had previously been a teacher at Bridgewater.

[See references for Alpheus Crosby, No. 15 in this series. Also Information at the Teachers' College.]

17. CALEB CUSHING, 1800-1879. Oil by unknown artist. Oval canvas, 36 in. x 29 in. Half length figure of elderly man, almost full face, eyes front, dark brown hair, bald on top of head, ruddy complexion. High turned-over collar, wide black stock, dark coat. Medium gray background.

Essex County Law Library.

Caleb Cushing, statesman and jurist, was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, 17 January 1800, the son of John Newmarch Cushing, a successful merchant and his wife, Lydia (Dow) Cushing. Of distinguished ancestry, Mr. Cushing nobly fulfilled its promise. He was graduated from Harvard College when but seventeen years of age and held high honors in his class. After a year at the Harvard Law School and a short time in the office of Ebenezer Moseley of Newburyport, he was admitted to the Essex Bar. As a tutor at Harvard College, Mr. Cushing found his first employment, but resigned to begin the practice of law in Newburyport, where he also edited a local paper and made his first entrance into politics. His wife, whom he married 23 November 1824, was Caroline Elizabeth Wilde, the daughter of Judge Samuel Sumner and Eunice (Cobb) Wilde. Travel abroad in 1829 somewhat restored Mr. Cushing's health, which had become depleted from overwork, and proved a most profitable period for the study of foreign systems of government, which had always interested him. Upon his return he

was elected to Congress for the second time and there remained for ten years, resigning to accept President Tyler's appointment to the post of commissioner to China, where he negotiated an important treaty. Originally a Whig in politics, his convictions finally allied him with the Democratic party, to which he ever afterwards remained loyal. Mr. Cushing's military service in the Mexican War brought him the commission of Brigadier General in 1847. This was followed by his election for the fifth time to Congress, but he was soon called to be Mayor of Newburyport, and when he had thus served his city he again took his seat in Washington. In 1873 President Grant appointed him Minister to Spain, where he remained until 1877, retiring then to private life in Newburyport, there to reside until his death 2 January 1879, surviving his wife who died 28 August 1832. They left no children. Although his political career was one of unparalleled activity, Mr. Cushing found leisure to publish many articles upon legal and biographical subjects. He has been called one of the most versatile and talented scholars of his time.

[See *Salisbury Vit. Rec.* (printed), 64, 322; *Newburyport Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 123, 604; *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, IV, 623.]

18. JOSEPH FRANKLIN DALTON, 1842-1921. Oil by C. C. Redmond, painted in 1888. Canvas, 52 in. x 38 in. Three-quarters length standing figure. Full dress uniform, helmet with plumes, both arms hang at sides, holds sword in right hand. Landscape background. Four small figures at left in middle distance (three soldiers and a civilian), one of the soldiers stands guard at a tent.

State Armory.

Joseph Franklin Dalton was born in Salem in 1842, the son of Colonel Joseph Allan and Mary (Fairfield) Dalton. He served in the United States Army on the ships *Katahdin* and *Oneida* from 1861 to 1863. On 24 March 1865 he enlisted in the Second Corps Cadets and was chosen Colonel 19 July 1881, but resigned in 1891

on account of ill health. He held many posts of honor in his native city, had been Commander of the Veteran Cadets Association, at one time clerk in the Salem Customs House and Deputy Collector of the District of Salem and Beverly from 1873 to 1881. He was postmaster of Salem for eleven years, a member of Salem's Common Council, of the Board of Aldermen and School Board, and was Park Commissioner and a member of the Poor Department. He also served in the State Legislature and was Trustee of the Soldiers' Home in Chelsea. He was engaged in the real estate and insurance business in Salem and resided at 19 Botts Court. He married 14 June 1866 Eliza J. Trask, born 15 June 1844, the daughter of Thomas and Eliza (Treadwell) Trask of Salem. Mrs. Dalton died 1 February 1916. Colonel Dalton's death occurred 15 November 1921 and his funeral from the North Church was largely attended by military men from state and city organizations.

[See *Salem City Hall Rec.*, X. 100, XXIV, 179, XXVII, 54; *E. I. H. C.* (1931), LXVII, 276; *Salem News*, 15, 19 November 1921; *Salem Directory*, 1921; Cooke, *Driver Family*, 136.]

19. SAMUEL DALTON, 1840-1906. Oil by C. C. Redmond. Canvas, 49½ in. x 39½ in. Three-quarters length seated figure, full face, dark hair, moustache and imperial. Right hand holds white gloves, left hand rests on left thigh. Full dress uniform, wears three medals. Seated on rock. Sky and landscape background, dark brown rocks at left of picture. *State Armory.*

Samuel Dalton, Adjutant General of Massachusetts, was born in Salem 25 June 1840, the son of Joseph Allan and Mary (Fairfield) Dalton. He began his military career as a private with the Salem Independent Cadets, but enlisted at the beginning of the War of the Rebellion in Company D, Fourteenth Massachusetts Infantry. Rising rapidly from Sergeant to First Lieutenant, he was still connected with this regiment when it became the First Massachusetts Heavy Artillery, and was mustered

out in 1864. Upon his return to Salem he rejoined the Cadets as a private but became their Commander and served as such from 1877 to 1884. He was appointed Inspector on the staff of Governor Long and, in 1883, Adjutant General of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts with the rank of Brigadier General. In this office he served with such success and dignity that it was said that although there had been many able predecessors in this post "it remained for General Dalton to put the militia of Massachusetts upon a firmer footing and into a superior condition than that possessed by the citizen soldiery of any other state in the Union." As a young man General Dalton had been in the leather business with his father in Salem, but removed his office to Boston about 1876 and continued under the firm name of Nichols and Dalton. On 9 March 1863, General Dalton married Hannah Frost Nichols, born 23 January 1839, the daughter of William Frye and Abigail (Buffington) Nichols. During the first years of their married life the Daltons made their home in Salem, but about 1884 removed to Boston. General Dalton died at Auburndale, Massachusetts, 18 October 1906, survived by his wife.

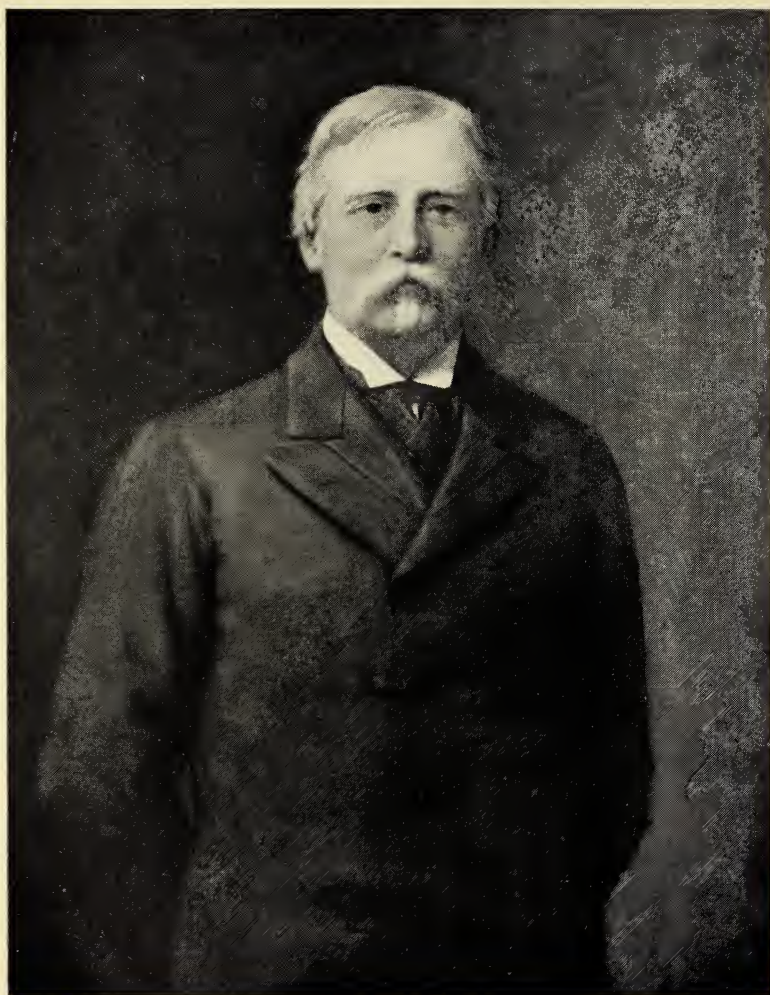
[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 106; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, X, 47; *Salem Register*, 29 November 1861; *Salem News*, 18 October 1906; *Salem Directories*, 1869-1879; *Boston Directory*, 1904; Cooke, *Driver Family*, 136; *Mass. Civil War Sol.*, V, 585.]

20. **ELMER EPHRAIM ELLSWORTH**, 1837-1861. Oil by J. Harvey Young. Canvas, 26½ in. x 21½ in. Head and shoulders, head turned to left, eyes look left. Brown curling hair, small moustache and imperial, wears cap with red crown, dark double-breasted coat. Low-toned warm sky background.

State Armory.

Elmer Ephraim Ellsworth, soldier, was born at Malta, Saratoga County, New York, 11 May 1837, the son of Ephraim D. and Phebe (Denton) Ellsworth. After attending the public schools in his native village, he wished to prepare for West Point, but circumstances prevented

the realization of this ambition. He worked for a while as a dry goods assistant, then as a lawyer's clerk, and was eventually admitted to the bar. A military career, however, still appealed to him, and inspired by one de Villiers, a fencing instructor, under whose influence Ellsworth had come while in Chicago, he learned the Zouave military tactics and organized from among the Chicago firemen the "Fire Zouaves," with whom he toured the East. While in Chicago he was a clerk in the patent soliciting office of Arthur F. Devereux, formerly of Salem. This connection was dissolved in a few years, when the firm fell upon hard times. Upon the return from his Eastern tour Ellsworth was appointed a Major and soon Colonel on the staff of General Swift of the Illinois National Guard. In 1860 he entered the law office of Abraham Lincoln at Springfield, Illinois, and interested himself in the Presidential campaign of that year, enjoying the friendship and respect of Lincoln. At the beginning of the Civil War Ellsworth recruited another regiment of "Fire Zouaves," this time in New York, and they were shortly mustered into the service of their country. A friendship with Miss Carrie Spafford of Rockford, Illinois, formed while he was in Chicago, had rapidly developed, and Colonel Ellsworth became affianced to her just before his departure for Virginia. A letter written to Miss Spafford at this time is still treasured by her family. After Colonel Ellsworth's death she married Charles S. Brett and died in 1911. On 24 May 1861, during the occupancy of Alexandria, Virginia, Colonel Ellsworth saw the Confederate flag flying over the Marshall House, and with characteristic daring rushed to the roof and tore it down. As he was descending the stairs, still holding the flag, he was shot down by the hotel proprietor. Corporal Francis E. Brownell, who was attached to Ellsworth's staff, promptly killed the assassin, thereby endangering his own life. By order of President Lincoln, Ellsworth's body lay in state at the White House, and the President, in a letter to Ellsworth's parents wrote thus: "In the untimely loss of your son our affliction is scarcely less than your own. . . . His power to command men was



WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT

No. 22

great and yet he was singularly modest. I never heard him utter a profane or intemperate word. . . . May God give you the consolation which is beyond all earthly power."

[See *Salem Register*, 27 May 1861, 16 May 1887; *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, VI, 110; *Wisconsin Mag. of Hist.*, I, 89-91; 349-374.]

21. JOHN ENDECOTT. Oil copy painted by George Southward in 1873. Canvas, 35½ in. x 28½ in. More than half-length figure, head turned a little to right, eyes front, black skull cap, long fair hair, fair moustache and imperial. Large square linen collar. Holds glove in right hand, dark clothes. Dark background. Presented by William C. Endicott, 1892. See *Essex Inst. Hist. Colls*, Vol. LXXI, 69. *City Hall.*

22. WILLIAM CROWNINSHIELD ENDICOTT, 1826-1900. Oil copy painted by Robert Hinckley, at Washington, D. C., in 1888, shortly after original portrait was executed. Canvas, 41½ in. x 32¼ in. Half length standing figure, full face. Gray hair parted at left, long gray moustache and imperial. Wing collar, deep red four-in-hand tie with gold pin. Dark gray background. *Essex County Law Library.*

William Crowninshield Endicott, Secretary of War under President Cleveland, was born in Salem 19 November 1826, the son of William Putnam Endicott and his first wife Mary (Crowninshield) Endicott. Baptized as William Gardner Endicott, his name was changed 19 April 1837 by Act of the Legislature. The public and private schools of Salem furnished his youthful education and he was graduated from Harvard College in 1847, when he at once began the study of law in the office of Nathaniel J. Lord, one of Salem's leading attorneys. A year at the Harvard Law School found him fitted for admission to the Essex County Bar in 1850 and by 1853 he was well established in practice with his associate, Jairus Ware Perry. He continued in this partnership for about twenty

years, meanwhile serving his native city as President of the Common Council and City Solicitor. Like his contemporary, Rufus Choate, he was originally a Whig, but joined the Democratic party in 1856. In 1873 he was appointed by the Republican Governor Washburn of Massachusetts as Associate Justice of the Supreme Court, filling this post with ability until 1882, when ill health obliged him to resign his office. Improved, however, by several months of travel he entered President Cleveland's Cabinet as Secretary of War, where he remained until 1889, when he returned to Salem to again engage in private practice. During his latter years Mr. Endicott made his residence in Boston, spending the summers on his beautiful Danvers estate. He was one of the overseers of Harvard College and President of its Alumni Association, as also of the Peabody Museum, and a trustee of Groton School. In 1882 Harvard College conferred upon Mr. Endicott the degree of LL.D. He married 13 December 1859, his cousin Ellen Peabody, born 21 May 1833, the daughter of George and Clarissa (Endicott) Peabody. He died in Boston 6 May 1900. Mrs. Endicott survived him, living to the great age of ninety-four years, when her death occurred in Boston 20 August 1927.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 281; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, XXVII, 171; *Names Changed in Massachusetts*, 81; *Mass. Hist. Soc. Proc.* (1902), XV, 523-534.

23. HERBERT CUNNINGHAM FARWELL, 1868 —. Oil by Richard V. Ellery. Canvas, 36 in. x 28 $\frac{1}{4}$ in. Three-quarters length figure seated in arm chair. Light hair, bald on top of head, gray moustache, turned-down collar, black and white striped tie, dark suit. Right hand lies in lap, left hand clasps arm of chair. Dark background.

Salem Fraternity.

Herbert Cunningham Farwell was born 5 November 1868, in Clinton, Massachusetts, the twin son of Levi D. and Christianna (Cunningham) Farwell. He was graduated from the Clinton High School in 1885 and worked for a while in the paymaster's department of the Lancaster

Mills. He was then interested in forming a Boys' Club in Clinton, which he did with great success. He was graduated in 1894 from the Meadville, Pennsylvania, Theological School, studied at the Harvard Divinity School, and later became Assistant Secretary of the Bureau of Charities in Brooklyn, New York. About 1895 he was ordained to the Unitarian ministry at King's Chapel in Boston. Mr. Farwell came to Salem 1 October 1899 and at once took charge of the Salem Fraternity, an institution devoted to work among boys and young men, giving all his time and attention ever since to this important undertaking. With a wonderful understanding "he discovers the interests of the boys," and upon this foundation has built the splendid work which will ever stand as a monument to his patience and clarity of vision. His wife is Mabel H. (Goodale) Farwell, the daughter of Joseph and Eliza (Willard) Goodale, of Leominster, whom he married in 1907.

[Information furnished by H. C. Farwell.]

24. JOHN FILLERBROWN, 1762-1814. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 39½ in. x 28¾ in. Half length standing figure, head turned to left, eyes front, gray hair cut in straight line over forehead and long at sides. White stock, white waistcoat, dark blue cut-away coat with brass buttons. Right hand in waistcoat, part of left hand shows at edge of picture. Dark gray background.

Salem Marine Society.

John Fillebrown, shipmaster, was born about 1762. He married 25 August 1791, Sally Chassler, who died in Salem 4 October 1839, at the age of seventy-three years. Captain Fillebrown became a member of the Salem Marine Society 3 August 1798. In 1796 he commanded the schooner *Speedwell*, in 1802 and 1804 the brigantines *Liberty* and *Friendship* and the schooner *Success*, all Salem vessels. He was a patriot of the 1812 War and died in Dartmoor prison, where he was sent when captured by the British, during that struggle. The news of his death was not received in Salem until 4 September 1814, but he died 5 March of that year.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), III, 359, V, 246; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, IV, 98; *E. I. H. C.* (1864), VI, 210; *Laws S. M. S.* (1936), 23; *Salem Ship Reg.*, 66, 107, 174, 177.]

25. SAMUEL BROOKS FOSTER, 1819-1872. Oil by J. Harvey Young, painted in 1858. Canvas, 49½ in. x 39½ in. Three-quarters length standing figure, head and eyes turned to right. Dark hair and full beard. Wears full dress uniform. Red tunic, dark blue trousers, belt and sword. Holds hat in right hand, left hand rests on table in lower right corner. Background dark at left of head, dark sky at right. *State Armory.*

Samuel Brooks Foster was born 19 July 1819, the son of Isaac Plummer and Harriet (Brooks) Foster. In early manhood he was in business as a grocer in Salem, with a shop on Front Street. During the first years of the Civil War he lived in Cambridge, but in 1862 removed to Boston. Mr. Foster held a Major's commission in the Salem Second Corps of Cadets having passed all grades, and was its commander from 1847 to 1861. He was also a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston. In critical knowledge of military tactics Major Foster had few superiors in New England and was often consulted for expert advice. For many years he was with the firm of J. R. Bigelow & Co., of Boston, paper-hanging manufacturers. He married in Salem, 21 February 1842, Mary Haraden Worcester, born 19 December 1819, the daughter of Rev. Samuel and Zervia (Fox) Worcester. Major Foster died at his home, 70 Montgomery Street, Boston, 13 March 1872, and his wife passed away on the fourth of November of the same year.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 319, III, 379; *Salem Register*, 18 March 1872; *Boston Herald*, 15 March 1872; *New Eng. Hist and Gen. Reg.* (1858), XII, 93; *Salem Directories*, 1842-1857; *Boston Directory*, 1871; Pierce, *Foster Genealogy*, 255, 338; Worcester, *Worcester Family*, 34.]

(To be continued)



JEREMIAH CALEF HOMESTEAD, BUILT IN 1793
New Calef Hill, N. H.

ROBERT CALEF AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY ANNE CALEF BOARDMAN.

(Continued from Volume LXXIV, page 396)

39 STEPHEN (Califf) (Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Waltham and Westminster, Mass.; bp. 13 Feb. 1743, Charlestown, Mass.; d. 1814; m. (1) 22 March (May?) 1755, Waltham, Anna Stearns, b. 20 Feb. 1737; d. 19 June 1810; dau. of David and Mary Stearns, Waltham (Daniel? and Mercy? (Grant) Stearns); (2) Rebecca (How) Temple, widow of Jonathan Temple.

Children by wife Anna:

- i ANNA, b. 29 May 1756; d. July 1764.
- ii ABIGAIL, b. 31 Dec. 1757; d. 15 July 1764.
- iii STEPHEN, b. 17 Dec. 1760; d. 2 July 1764.
- iv LOIS, b. 22 Dec. 1762; d. 7 Dec. 1764.

These and perhaps four others died in an epidemic.

- 72 v ANNA, b. 11 Dec. 1764.
- 73 vi STEPHEN, b. 14 March 1767.
- 74 vii EZRA, b. 3 Dec. 1768.
- 75 viii ABIGAIL, b. 2 Aug. 1770.
- ix LOIS, b. 24 Nov. 1771; d. 19 June 1818; m. Jonathan Allen.
- x LOUISA, b. 3 Feb. 1773; m. 29 April 1796, Joseph Darby.
- xi EUNICE, b. 7 March 1778.

This is the Stephen whose descent is discussed in the Foreword, and his line is marked throughout by the spelling used by his branch (Califf). Though possibly a son of Peter (11), his descent is more probably Stephen,³ Jonathan,² Stephen,¹ from the Charlestown Stephen Calef who in 1700 was inheritor of land in Maine.

Stephen Califf was a doctor, and settled in Waltham, his wife's home. Four, some say eight, children died of scarletina within six months, and it was after this tragedy that the father and mother with their one baby moved to Narragansett, now Westminster.

He was three times with the troops, first in 1759, on the expedition against Crown Point in Capt. Thomas Cobb's company. When, in 1777, the Bennington Alarm stirred the countryside, he served as sergeant, Capt. Elisha Jack-

son's company, under Major Bridge. The next year he was a private in the same company, sent to "reinforce the Northern Army."

Stephen was a member of the Congregational Church, "dismissed" from Watertown to Westminster Church, 22 April 1765.

40 JOHN (John, John, Robert) of Kingston and Hampstead, N. H.; b. 13 June 1741, Newbury, Mass.; d. 31 Oct. 1808, Hampstead; m. 23 Sept. 1762 Lois Calef, b. 4 Jan. 1739, Kingston; d. 8 Sept. 1828, Hampstead; dau. of William (17) and Lois (Sawyer) Calef, Kingston.

Children:

- 76 i LOIS, b. 27 June 1763.
- 77 ii MOLLY (Polly), b. 27 June 1765.
- iii Child, b. 7 April 1767; d. same day.
- iv JOHN, b. 13 June 1768; d. 8 Jan. 1769.
- v JOHN, b. 29 March 1771; d. 10 Nov. 1787.
- 78 vi WILLIAM, b. 1 May 1773.
- 79 vii JOSEPH, b. 4 Dec. 1775.
- 80 viii SARAH, b. 6 Aug. 1778.
- 81 ix JAMES, b. 25 Feb. 1782.

Out of all the public services that filled the life of Judge John Calef, those chosen for record on the monument at Hampstead are, "Judge of the Court of Common Pleas" and "Deacon for thirty-five years."

He was a precocious child, knowing figures at two and a half years it was said. On the death of his father he came, at fourteen, to live with his cousin, Colonel John, in Kingston, and married Colonel John's sister Lois. At sixteen he began teaching the elements of literature and morality. At eighteen he was under-officer in an expedition to Lake Champlain against the French and Indians. He was captain of one of the five companies detailed in 1776 to guard Portsmouth Harbor, and the next year was captain of Company 4, under Colonel Pierce Long at Ticonderoga.

He was a member of the General Assembly and one of the five members of the Committee of Safety empowered to direct the State's affairs in the recess of the General Court in the Revolution. For twenty-nine years he was

Justice of the Peace, for thirteen years Justice of the Peace and Quorum for the State, and for twenty-five years Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, County of Rockingham. Clerk of the House for a quarter century, at his death the House voted that "in testimony of our respect to the memory of the Hon. John Calef, the members of this House wear crape on the left arm during the present session."

His minister, the Rev. John Kelly, in the funeral sermon, said: "The confidence reposed in him at home and abroad, as a man of truth and integrity and uprightness, is almost without parallel."

John Farmer in a biographical sketch says: "We have heard it remarked of Mr. Calef, that no man ever more sacredly regarded the will of the people than he. In all his public transactions his conduct was regulated not by the views of party men, but by what he conceived to be the wish of the whole people. The public good was his constant aim, and so acceptable and useful were his services, that men of all parties united in honoring him — men of all political distinctions regretted his departure."

41 JOHN (William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 14 June 1731, Newbury, Mass.; d. 28 May 1806, Kingston; m. 24 Dec. 1754, Kingston, Judith Challis, b. 27 June 1732; d. 5 May 1821; dau. of Joseph and Mary Challis, Amesbury, Mass.

Children, born at Kingston:

- 82 i JOSEPH, b. 5 May 1756.
- 83 ii MARY, b. 19 Jan. 1758.
- 84 iii HANNAH, b. 4 March 1760.
- 85 iv JOHN, b. 23 Sept. 1762.
- v SAMUEL, b. 11 Dec. 1764; m. Martha Wiggin.
- 86 vi AMOS, b. 1 July 1769.
- 87 vii ROBERT, b. 26 Feb. 1772.

Colonel John was in 1775 captain of a company on Great Island. In 1784 he was a member of a general court marshal to sit at Exeter November 21st, for the trial of officers under arrest.

The family home was the "Huntoon Place" in Kingston, which John left for the use of his wife, Judith, and

then to his two daughters, Mary Colby and Hannah Thayer. He was by trade a cordwainer and tanner.

42 HANNAH (William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 26 March 1733, Newbury, Mass.; d. 5 Dec. 1754; m. 10 March 1751 Joseph Eastman, b.——; d. 2 Sept. 1774.

Children:

i SARAH, 14 July 1751; m. before 1780 — Bean.

ii HANNAH, b. 14 Nov. 1754; d. before 1780.

43 WILLIAM (William, John, Robert) of Kingston and Salisbury, N. H.; b. 26 Oct. 1737, Newbury, Mass.; d. 10 June 1812, Salisbury; m. pub. 16 Nov. 1759, Kingston, Nancy (Anna) Rowell, b. Feb. 1736; d. 22 Feb. 1813; dau. of William and Elizabeth (Challis) Rowell, Newton, N. H.

Children, born at Kingston:

88 i WILLIAM, b. abt. 1761.

89 ii JONATHAN, b. 1764.

90 iii MOSES, b. abt. 1768.

Children, born at Salisbury:

iv ANNA, b. 1770; m. 11 April 1799, Samuel Adams.

91 v ELIZABETH, b. 7 July 1772.

92 vi DAVID, b. 30 Oct. 1774.

93 vii DANIEL, b. 17 Jan. 1777.

Lieutenant William was a farmer and a shoemaker. Probably he made shoes in the winter when farm work was slack. His 100-acre farm in the southeasterly part of Salisbury was very nearly a wilderness when he settled there, and stories have come down of his catching a bear by the hind leg as it made off over a fence; and a wolf by throwing his leather apron over its head. He fought in the Battle of Bennington, Capt. Ebenezer Webster's company, and was in the expedition to Rhode Island.

44 JOSEPH (William, John, Robert) of Kingston and Salisbury, N. H.; b. 12 Dec. 1742, Kingston; d. 19 May 1823, Salisbury; m. (1) 30 Oct. 1765, Kingston, Hannah Pettingill, b. 17 Aug. 1745, Plaistow, N. H.; d. 5 Dec. 1793, Salisbury; dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Stick-

ney) Pettingill; (2) 7 Jan. 1796, Sarah Cushing, b. 1743; d. 10 Jan. 1832, Salisbury; no chn.

Children by wife Hannah, born at Kingston:

- 94 i ELIZABETH, b. 1 Oct. 1767.
- 95 ii NATHANIEL, b. 26 Oct. 1769.
- 96 iii LOIS, b. 4 Dec. 1770.
- 97 iv JOSEPH, b. 3 Jan. 1773.
- 98 v HANNAH, b. 4 Nov. 1774.
- vi JUDITH, b. 3 Jan. 1777; d. Bradford, Vt.; m. Jesse Worthley.
- 99 vii REBECCA, b. 26 Jan. 1779.
- 100 viii DOROTHY, b. 24 April 1781.
- ix BENJAMIN, b. 22 June 1783; d. 17 March 1784.
- 101 x BENJAMIN, b. 13 July 1786.

Deacon Joseph was a farmer, inheriting from his father "the home place" and about 100 acres of land. Hannah apparently was a good citizen and churchwoman, as evidenced by the following lines:

SOME SERIOUS THOUGHTS

Occasioned by the Death of the Much Respected
MRS. HANNAH CALEF, CONSORT OF MR. JOSEPH CALEF
and Sister of the Church of Christ in Salisbury,
who died December 5th, 1793, in the 46th year of her age.

By Thomas Worcester
Pastor of Said Church.

Published by the Desire of Mourning Friends.

1

The soul who loves eternal Truth,
Who loves religion here below;
Who stores her mind with knowledge good,
And by her works her faith doth show,

2

She lives by pious friends beloved,
Her holy joys exceed her pain;
She dies and leaves the world in Peace
And death to her is richest gain.

3

When once she bids a long farewell
To all which time and sense afford;
By Angels she's conducted home,
To reign in glory with her Lord.

The last thirteen, being much the same, are omitted.

45 LYDIA (Hester) (William, John, Robert) of North Boscawen and Salisbury, N. H.; b. 30 July 1745, Kingston, N. H.; d. after 1780; m. Elder Michael Sargent, b. —; d. after 1780.

Children:

- i LOIS, m. Richard (?) Currier; settled in Plainfield, N. H.; chn.
- ii POLLY, m. Reuben True; settled in Salisbury.
- iii SALLY, unm.
- iv DOLLY, unm.
- v JOHN, went West.
- vi JOSEPH, m. went West; c.

46 MARY (William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 22 Sept. 1758; d. —; m. 19 Oct. 1779, Charles Chase, b. 1755; d. 1842; son of Thomas and Mary (Dow) Chase.

Children, born at Kingston:

- i CHARLES, b. 26 Jan. 1783; m. dau. of General Dearborn; no chn.
- ii SARAH, b. 8 July 1785; m. 1 Jan. 1807, Aaron Patten, Kingston; no chn.
- iii MIRIAM, b. 22 July 1787; unm.
- iv MARY, b. 21 March 1790.
- v WILLIAM, b. 26 Feb. 1792.
- vi ANNA, b. 3 April 1794; m. Moody Colby, Kingston.
- vii SAMUEL CALEF, b. 5 Nov. 1796; m. (1) Peace Ann Chase of Henniker, N. H.; (2) Mary A. Judkins of Kingston.
- viii NATHANIEL, b. 15 Nov. 1798; m. Hannah Foster of Brentwood, N. H.
- ix AMOS, b. 2 April 1801; m. 4 July 1827, Hannah P. Hook.

Charles Chase was a Quaker, a hatter by trade. The eldest son, Charles, was a noted teacher in the southern part of New Hampshire. Nathaniel was one of the very early settlers of the northwest, going to Sunrise City, Minn.

47 DOROTHY (Dolly) (William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 20 June 1762, Kingston; d. 7 Sept.

1787; m. 30 May 1786, Isaac Prince, of Nottingham, N. H.

Child:

i DOROTHY, b. 18 May 1787.

48 JAMES (James, John, Robert) of Dover, N. H.; b. abt. 1742, Haverhill, Mass.; d. said to be living 1812; m. abt. 1770, Sarah Calef, b. 15 Sept. 1749, Kingston, N. H.; d. —; dau. of Deacon William and Lois (Sawyer) Calef (17).

Children:

i THOMAS, b. abt. 1774; m. 3 April 1797, Molly Rowe.

102 ii RUTH, b. 10 March 1777.

iii JOHN, b. —; d. at the age of 18.

103 iv BENJAMIN, b. 13 June 1786.

104 v ZACHARIAH WATERS, b. 5 May 1791.

vi MARY, b. 1792; d. unm.

Col. James, cousin of Colonel John (41) and Judge John (40), also married a cousin, Sarah, the sister of Colonel John. James was a cooper, started potash works in Epping, was a merchant and bought and sold land a bit, owning a large tract in Lebanon, Maine.

His youth in Haverhill, Mass., must have gone to aiding his mother after his father and older brother, Samuel, were lost on the ill-fated expedition to Fort William Henry.

In Dover he bore his part in public affairs. He was "Commissary" in the Revolution, and with twelve yoke of oxen went from Dover to Ticonderoga, a matter of some 200 miles, bringing supplies for the relief of the Fort. The trail was over the mountains and through the forests where part of the way trees must be felled for passage.

He represented Dover at the General Court in 1783 and 1784. He signed a petition for a lottery to raise money for a bridge, and for a library when libraries were rare. This was formed in 1792 under the name of the Social Library Company.

The eldest son, Thomas, was a student at Dummer under the famous Master Moody. He is mentioned as moderator of a town meeting in Dover in 1797. He was

"a cooper and trader," the last probably meaning engaged in the West India trade, since he is said to have been lost at sea near the West Indies. His widow married in Kensington, N. H., John Wadleigh.

49 MARY (James, John, Robert) of Boston and Newburyport, Mass.; b. 1 Jan. 1752, Haverhill, Mass.; d. 21 Sept. 1793, Boston; m. pub. 4 Dec. 1771, Ebenezer Waters, b. 27 Jan. 1741, Boston; d. 26 July 1806, Boston; son of Seward and Sarah (Porter) Waters.

Children born at Boston:

- i SAMUEL, b. 13 Jan. 1773; m. 27 Jan. 1796, Margaret Moore; 9 chn.
- ii EBENEZER, b. 16 June 1774; m. 5 May 1799, Elizabeth Hemenway; 5 chn.

Children born at Newburyport:

- iii JOHN, b. 1775; d. young.
- iv JOHN, b. 21 Sept. 1776; m. 1 Dec. 1799, Eleanor Shales, Salem, Mass.; 11 chn.
- v SALLY, b. 1777; m. Nathaniel Bullock, Astabula, O.; 6 chn.
- vi JAMES, d. young.
- vii WILLIAM, b. 1785; d. 25 July 1806, at Bombay, India.
- viii ELIZABETH, b. —; m. Zabina Rawson, Boston; 7 chn.

Children born at Boston:

- ix MARY, b. 1788; m. after 1806, Thomas Carter; 6 chn.
- x ABIGAIL, b. 12 May 1790; d. 1868; unmn.
- xi REBECCA, b. 11 Feb. 1792; d. 11 Oct. 1793.

Mary, youngest daughter of Abigail and James (19), when nearly twenty years old was on a visit to her uncle Daniel (23), who had a shop in Boston. There she met and married Ebenezer Waters, a descendant of the settler of 1652, William Waters. Ebenezer was a chair-maker, and successful till the passage of the Boston Port Bill and the disturbances before the Revolution ruined Boston trade. They moved to Newburyport in 1775 where her uncle Daniel was then living.

When peace was declared they returned to Boston. In 1787 their house was burned with many others on the south side of Orange Street.

Mary Calef Waters died of smallpox, then prevalent

in Boston. One who knew her said she was a most capable woman, who reared a large family successfully through a time of great distress.

Ebenezer had been left early an orphan and it is said that his property was mismanaged by his guardian. He was one of the nephews of Hannah Newhall, whose will was contested by the Waters family. It was a notable lawsuit in its time, dragging on for fourteen years and engaging such well-known lawyers as James Sullivan and Judge Theophilus Parsons.

One son, John, learned his trade of brazier of Paul Revere. William was a sailor, mate on a ship engaged in the East India trade. One day his ship sailed into harbor without him. He had been swept overboard in a storm at Bombay, but the tea and dinner set he had chosen for his brother and sister-in-law and had marked with their initials "J" and "E" was safe.

50 DANIEL (James, John, Robert) of Rochester, N. H.; bp. 4 March 1754, Haverhill, Mass.; d. 9 Nov. 1799; m. —, Exeter, N. H., Ann Scribner, b. 1756, Waterboro, Me.; d. 26 March 1849.

Children born at Rochester:

- 105 i ABIGAIL, b. 24 June 1780.
- 106 ii JAMES, b. 16 Dec. 1783.
- iii DANIEL, b. —; d. unm.
- 107 iv JOHN, bp. 23 April 1789.
- 108 v SUSAN, b. 30 Nov. 1789.
- 109 vi WILLIAM, bp. 12 July 1795.

It seems likely that this is the Daniel who was Sergeant in Capt. Richard Shortridge's company, Col. Enoch Poor's regiment, from New Hampshire. The name is on the pay roll August 1775.

51 MARTHA (King, John, Robert) of Poplin, N. H., and Newbury, Vt.; b. btw. 1738-45; d. abt. 1770, Newbury; m. 22 Nov. 1764, Danville, N. H., Jonathan Ring, b. —; d. 5 June 1815; son of Jonathan Ring. m. (2) Jephtha Adams; 6 chn.

Children:

- i MOLLY, b. 25 Aug. 1765.

- ii EUNICE, b. 6 Nov. 1766.
- iii SARAH, b. 26 Feb. 1768.
- iv MARTHA, b. 12 Sept. 1769; m. Horace Shepard, Newbury.

The descent of Martha Ring from King Calef and Eunice Allen is a deduction lacking documentary proof. But there are various coincidences of time and place that make the deduction reasonable. All the definite information on this subject comes from the husband of one of Martha and Jonathan Ring's descendants, Dorman B. E. Kent, of Montpelier, Vt.

52 JOHN (King, John, Robert) of Castine, Maine; bp. 29 Dec. 1754, Boston; d. abt. 1810; m. (1) —; (2) — Annis.

Children:

- i POLLY, m. — Stimpson, in Maine Legislature 1825; no chn.
- 110 ii JOHN, b. 21 June 1776, probably at Castine.
- iii DANIEL, b. —; of Bangor, Me.; m. —; chn.
- iv SALLY.
- v ALLEN.

It has been supposed that this is the "John Calef of York" saved in 1800 by William Tewkesbury of Deer Island, Maine, from the masthead of John's schooner sunk on Fawn Bar.

In the Wentworth Genealogy is record of a Martha, born Oct. 18, 1768, daughter of a John Calef, of Brookfield, Maine. She married in 1790 William Wentworth of Frankfort, Maine. He died May 10, 1845. They had five or more children, one of whom was Nancy Smith of Pembroke, Maine, at whose home Martha Calef Wentworth died August 5, 1853.

53 SARAH (Robert, John, Robert) of Chester, N. H.; b. 12 June 1749, Chester; d. 2 Dec. 1793; m. Joseph Blanchard, b. 1753; d. 7 March 1833; son of Col. Joseph Blanchard.

Children:

- i JOSEPH, b. —; m. Abigail Rogers; 5 chn.
- ii LUCY, b. —; m. Thomas Montgomery; went to Vermont.

- iii ELEAZER, b. 1782; d. 1809; unnm.
- iv NANCY, b. —; d. 1809; unnm.
- v SALLY, b. —; m. Josiah Melville of Maine.
- vi CYRUS, b. 1787; d. 1809; unnm.
- vii HANNAH, b. 7 June 1790; d. 16 May 1871; m. Deacon Samuel Dinsmore of Chester.
- viii MARY, b. 30 Aug. 1792; d. Feb. 1825; m. Richard Fitts; 3 chn. Mary's daughter, Maria Tenney Fitts, married Garland Calef (189).

54 ELIZABETH (Joseph, John, Robert) of Plaistow, N. H.; b. 21 Sept. 1747, Chester, N. H.; d. 24 Oct. 1778; m. 28 Jan. 1772, Moses Greenough, of Atkinson, N. H.; m. (2) Sarah Underhill.

Children of Elizabeth:

- i ELIZABETH.
- ii EDNA.
- iii LOIS.

55 JONATHAN (Joseph, John, Robert) of Canaan (now Bloomfield) and Lyman, Maine; b. 8 May 1762, Chester, N. H.; d. 24 April 1845, Lyman; m. (1) 3 Feb. 1794, Elizabeth Hemmenway, b. 2 July 1768, Wells, Me.; d. 18 Feb. 1799, Canaan; dau. of Rev. Dr. Moses and Mary (Jefferds) Hemmenway, of Wells, Me. (2) 20 Jan. 1803, Fairfield, Me., Grace Sears Atwood, b. 2 Jan. 1784, Eastham, Mass.; d. 2 Dec. 1850, Portland, Me.; dau. of Capt. Ezra and Rhoda (Sears) Atwood.

Children of Elizabeth:

- 111 i ELIZABETH, b. 8 July 1795.
- ii MARY JANE, b. 14 Oct. 1798; d. 27 Jan. 1859; unnm.

Children of Grace:

- iii JONATHAN SEARS, b. 30 March 1804; d. 25 Jan. 1806.
- 112 iv JONATHAN SEARS, b. 14 Oct. 1806.
- v LUCINDA ATWOOD, b. 31 May 1808; d. 24 Nov. 1882; m. 15 Oct. 1843, Arthur Cleasby of Concord, Vt.; no chn.
- vi GRACE SEARS, b. 16 Feb. 1813; d. 27 March 1888; m. 28 Sept. 1847, William M. Young of Acton, Me.; no chn.
- 113 vii RHODA ATWOOD, b. 15 Nov. 1815.
- 114 viii JOHN LOW, b. 20 Aug. 1818.
- 115 ix SARAH HERRICK, b. 10 June 1823.

Jonathan was one of the few ministers in the Calef family. He was a scholar — the master, it is said, of seven languages. He graduated at Dartmouth in 1787, won his master's degree in 1791, and then went to Wells, Maine, to study divinity with Dr. Moses Hemmenway, whose daughter in due time he married. He held but two pastorates, the first in Canaan, Maine, the second in Lyman. There in 1801 a church was formed with twenty-three members, where he served for thirty years, and lived on in Lyman till his death, fourteen years later.

56 JOSEPH (Joseph, John, Robert) of Chester, N. H.; b. 1765, Chester; d. 27 July 1807, Chester; m. Eunice (Emma) Silver, b. 1769; d. 15 Nov. 1855; dau. of Capt. James Silver of Chester. Widow Eunice Calef m. (2) John Downing of Newburyport, Mass.

Children:

- 116 i JAMES, b. 14 April 1792.
- 117 ii JOSEPH, b. 1794.
- iii SALLY, b. 1799; m. (1) William Brown of Antrim, N. H.; (2) John Davis of Mass.; no chn.
- 118 iv ELIZA, b. 20 Feb. 1803.
- v NANCY J.; b. —; d. 28 March 1864, Quincy, Mass.; unkm.

57 DAVID (Joseph, John, Robert) of Chester, Londonderry, and Manchester, N. H.; b. 27 April 1767, Chester; d. 26 Oct. 1850, Manchester; m. 1792, Mary Hazeltine, b. 10 June 1767; d. 26 July 1852; dau. of Asa and Mary (Ober) Hazeltine.

Children:

- i POLLY, b. 27 Oct. 1793; d. infancy.
- 119 ii BETSY, b. 22 Aug. 1794.
- 120 iii JOHN, b. 10 Jan. 1797.
- 121 iv STEPHEN, b. 10 Aug. 1798.
- 122 v MARY, b. 18 June 1800.
- 123 vi NANCY, b. 9 April 1802.
- 124 vii RUTH, b. 1 April 1804, of Tewkesbury.
- 125 viii JONATHAN, b. 11 May 1807.
- 126 ix SARAH, b. 27 Dec. 1808.

David lived in his father Joseph's (22) house, on the

road from Auburn to Bunker Hill. He is said to have had a large farm at Goff's Falls, N. H., and there is a record of some writings of David's which tell of his moving across the Connecticut River to Vermont, where he and his sons cleared 100 acres. This was no doubt at Grafton where three of his children married. He is buried at Moore's Ferry, N. H.

58 MOSES (Daniel, John, Robert) of Newburyport and Cambridge, Mass.; b. 6 March 1745, Chester, N. H.; d. Jan. 1801, Newburyport; m. pub. 15 Jan. 1777, Boston, Elizabeth Damerill. Widow Elizabeth Damerill Calef m. (2) Elkanah Lunt.

Children:

- i MOSES, b. 1785; d. 31 March 1849; unm.
- ii ELIZABETH, b. 1786; d. unm.
- iii MARY, b. —; m. 18 Oct. 1807, Anthony Francis of Newburyport.

Moses was a merchant. His shop is advertised in 1776 in the *New England Chronicle*. "To be sold by Moses Calf. Next door to the sign of the Blue Anchor, Cambridge, a Variety of Pocket-Books, Wholesale and retail; deer, moose and sheepskin breeches, of all sorts; Men's and Women's gloves, &c." Doubtless the breeches were of his father Daniel's (23) making.

One wonders if the daughter, Elizabeth, be not that headstrong Elizabeth of Newburyport who in December 1801 "published an intention of marriage" to John Cullison. Their marriage was "forbidden by Mrs. Calef," but in January 1802 banns were again published and this time the Justice of the Peace stepped in to prevent the wedding.

59 DANIEL (Daniel, Jeremiah, Robert) of Boston, Mass.; bp. 27 Aug. 1749, New South Church, Boston; d. 14 June 1803, Boston; m. 21 Aug. 1774, West Church, Boston, by Rev. Simon Howard, Mary Clarke, b. 6 Feb. 1752; d. Oct. 1827, Charlestown; dau. of Thomas and Mary (Tyley) Clarke, Boston.

Children:

- 127 i LUCY, b. 15 Oct. 1775.

- 128 ii POLLY CLARKE, bp. 28 July 1776.
- iii CHLOE, b. —; m. pub. 13 Sept. 1800 Reuben Ramsdell, Boston.
- iv ELIZABETH, bp. 14 Feb. 1779; m. 22 Nov. 1801, Gersom Bowker.
- v JOHN, bp. 10 Dec. 1781; d. 23 Aug. 1789.
- vi HANNAH RIDGWAY, bp. 9 Oct. 1791 (?)

Daniel, when about twenty-one, was one of the witnesses before the Justice of the Peace and Quorum, of the "Boston Massacre," March 5, 1770. He testified that on March 3 the wife of one of the grenadiers came into his father's blacksmith shop, where they were talking about the affray at the "rope walk." She said the soldiers were in the right and before "Tuesday or Wednesday they would wet their swords and bayonets in New England peoples blood." On Monday evening "hearing the bells ring, which he took for a fire, he went to the Custom House where were posted about a dozen soldiers with an officer . . . heard said officer order the soldiers to fire, and give the second word to fire before they fired; and upon the officer ordering the soldiers to fire a second time, saw one Caldwell fall, and likewise a mulatto man." Daniel's oath on this was taken "to perpetuate the remembrance of the thing."

In the Revolution he served as "mattross," — gunner, — in the 5th Artillery, under Colonel Crafts. He was a housewright by trade.

Mary Clarke Calef's father, Thomas Clarke, was a noted silversmith and his gift to his daughter on her marriage was two mahogany cases filled with flat silver. One of the boxes and the silver knives from the other disappeared during the Revolution, but the knife box remaining was filled with knives imported from England and is in the possession of a great-great-grandson, Mr. W. W. Lunt, curator of the Hingham Historical Society (see 128).

60 OLIVER (James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Exeter and Sanbornton, N. H.; b. abt. 1749, Exeter; d. 18 April 1820, Sanbornton; m. abt. 1770, Elizabeth Melcher, b. 1747; d. 1832 "ae 85"; probably of Portsmouth, N. H.

Children, born at Exeter:

- 129 i ELIZABETH }
- 130 ii HANNAH } b. abt. 1771.
- 131 iii JAMES, b. abt. 1773.
- 132 iv ESTHER, b. abt. 1774.
- 133 v SAMUEL, b. 24 March 1776.
- 134 vi LUCY, b. 19 Feb. 1778.
- 135 vii SALLY, b. 18 June 1780.
- viii RUTH, b. abt. 1783; d. infancy.
- 136 ix MEHITABLE, b. 30 Aug. 1785.
- 137 x MARY, b. abt. 1788.
- 138 xi NANCY, b. 18 May 1789.
- 139 xii OLIVER SMITH, b. 9 Dec. 1791.

Oliver, yeoman, settled in Sanbornton near the Bay Meeting House on what has been known as the Folsom Place.

61 ELIZABETH (James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Newmarket and Gilmanton, N. H.; bp. 6 Aug. 1749; d. —; m. —, Lt. Peter Folsom, b. 8 Aug. 1745, Newmarket; d. Mar. 1827, Gilmanton; son of Peter and Hannah (Morrison) Folsom.

Children:

- i RUTH, b. 18 Feb. 1768.
- ii JAMES, b. 28 April 1770; m. Deborah Adams of Gilmanton.
- iii PETER LAWRENCE, b. 27 March 1772; d. 1 Oct. 1842; m. 1797, Widow Mary Lawrence, Fishkill, N. Y.; no chn.
- iv BENJAMIN, b. 7 March 1774; d. 6 Jan. 1841, Dixmont, Me.; m. 1808, Sarah Chadbourne, Newburg, Me.
- v JOHN, b. 29 July 1779.
- vi HANNAH, b. 11 Sept. 1781; d. 24 Nov. 1868; m. 27 Nov. 1799, William Peasley, Gilmanton.
- vii JEREMIAH, b. 19 Nov. 1783; d. in infancy.
- viii JEREMIAH, b. 20 Jan. 1786.
- ix BETSY SMITH, b. 5 Aug. 1788; m. Jan. 1810, Daniel Brown, Newburg, Me.; chn.
- x OLIVER SMITH, b. 7 May 1791.

62 JEREMIAH (James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Exeter, N. H.; Newburyport, Mass.; Sanbornton, N. H.; b. 19 Jan. 1751, Exeter; d. 26 May 1821; m. (1) 13 Dec.

1772, Exeter, Molly Calef (24⁵), bp. 23 Jan. 1753; d. 7 Feb. 1796; dau. of Jeremiah and Lydia (Robinson) Calef. (2) 27 Nov. 1807, Hannah (Brackett) Creighton, b. Jan. 1759; d. 10 July 1832; of Greenland, N. H.

Children by wife Molly, born at Exeter:

- i LYDIA, b. 4 Aug. 1773; d. 9 April 1790, Sanbornton.
- 140 ii MARY, b. 3 Jan. 1775.
- iii LUCY, b. 12 March 1777; d. 11 Aug. 1783.
- 141 iv JEREMIAH, b. 5 May 1782.
- 142. v JAMES, b. 28 Jan. 1785.
- vi LUCY CHADBOURNE, b. 12 April 1787; d. 3 Jan. 1788.

Children born at Sanborton:

- vii JONATHAN, b. 22 Nov. 1789; d. 30 Aug. 1823; unm.
- 143 viii BETSY, b. 15 Oct. 1791.

Lieutenant Jeremiah (Captain, in old deeds) married his cousin Molly Calef in Exeter. He owned the sawmill rights of his grandfather Jeremiah and he inherited considerable property from his grandfather Oliver Smith. This included the right to cut wood for his fires for twenty years after his grandfather Smith's death, from the land near Deer Hill in Brentwood, bequeathed to his aunt, Mehitable Lyford.

In 1785 he was a tobacconist on Long Wharf, Newburyport.

In 1789 the family migrated to Sanbornton, travelling in a "double sleigh." Lucy, the eldest child, died the following spring, and hers was the first burial in the Calef Burying Ground in which the Calefs for generations were to lie.

Jeremiah built the house by Calef Hill in 1793, Parson Woodman offering a prayer when the frame was ready to be raised.

He was an officer in the militia and held various offices of trust. It is mentioned as especially important, that for twenty-two years he was tithing-man, keeping small children in order in the meeting-house, and looking after the behavior of the church members.

Among the papers in the possession of his great-great-granddaughter, Edith Calef Ackerson, is the following agreement between Jeremiah and an apprentice:

"This Indenture made the Eighth Day of December, Anno Domini 1787 Witnesseth that Daniel Hilyand Son of Benjamin Hilyand of Hampton falls in the County of Rockingham & State of New Hampshire, Laborer hath put himself & by these presents doth put himself & by the consent of his said Father doth voluntarily put & bind himself an Apprentice to Jeremiah Calef of Exeter in the County aforesaid yeoman After the manner of an Apprentice to Serve him from the 15th day of July last past Five years to be compleat & ended During all which term the said Apprentice his said Master faithfully shall Serve, his secrets keep & Lawfull commands gladly everywhere obey he shall do no damage to his said Master nor see it done by others without telling and giving Notice thereof to his said Master he shall not waste his said Masters goods or lend them unlawfully to any—he shall not absent himself by day or by night from his Masters Service without his leave—but in all things behave himself as a faithful Apprentice ought to do during Said term—

And the said Master shall use his utmost care an Endeavor to teach & instruct said Apprentice in the Art of Husbandry & good behavior also in Reading and writing & provide unto him good & sufficient meat Drink Apparel washing & Lodging fitting for such an Apprentice during the said term—

And at the Expiration of said term to Dismiss said Apprentice with two Suits of Clothes suitable for him the one for Lords Day the other for working days

And for the true performance of each of the said Covenants & Agreements either of the Said parties bind themselves to the other by these presents In witness whereof they have Inter changeably put their hands and Seals the Day above written

Signed, Sealed & Delivered

Jeremiah Lane

Joshua Lane

Jonathan Crum

Benjamin ———

———— Hilyand

(The signatures of the parties to the indenture are partially torn out.)

63 RUTH (James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Exeter, N. H.; Marblehead, Mass.; b. Aug. 1752, Exeter; d. 13 Feb. 1825; m. ———, Samuel Rust, b. 26 Nov. 1749, Ipswich, Mass.; d. 7 Feb. 1827, Marblehead; son of Samuel Rust.

Children:

- i SAMUEL, b. 20 Oct. 1772; d. 11 June 1795.
- ii SARAH, b. 15 Sept. 1775; d. 25 Mch. 1866; m. James Rundlett; no chn.
- iii JAMES, b. 13 July 1778; d. 23 July 1807, at sea; unm.
- iv POLLY, b. 15 Oct. 1780; d. 7 Sept. 1857; m. 3 Apr. 1800, Moses Silver of Sanbornton; 11 chn.
- v NATHANIEL, b. 27 June 1784; d. Oct. 1800, at sea; unm.
- vi HANNAH, b. 15 May 1787; d. Nov. 1832; m. Joseph Noyes, Newburyport; 4 chn.
- vii LUCY, b. 8 Nov. 1789; d. 17 July 1842, Marblehead; m. 7 Dec. 1807, Dan Weed; 12 chn.
- viii WALLACE, b. 1 May 1794; d. 12 Sept. 1870; m. Eliza Hyde; 3 chn.
- ix SAMUEL, b. 26 July 1797; d. 20 Dec. 1876; m. (1) Betsy Stevens, (2) Frances S. Webster; no chn., adopted two of sister, Hannah.

Samuel Rust was a ship's carpenter.

64 MARGARET (John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of Boston, Mass.; b. 15 Oct. 1748, Ipswich, Mass.; d. Aug. 1789; m. 14 Oct. 1767, Dr. Daniel Scott, Boston, b. —; d. before Aug. 1789.

Children:

- i BETSY, b. —; m. July 1789 Dr. Abijah Cheever.
- ii MARGARET, b. —; m. July 1789 Samuel Cobb.

Dr. Scott was a dentist and an apothecary, having drugs for sale "at the Medecine Store, at the Sign of the Leopard, near the Haymarket, South End, Boston."

65 MARY (John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of Ipswich, Mass.; b. 20 March 1750, Ipswich; d. —; m. pub. 13 Oct. 1770, Capt. John Dutch, bp. 15 Nov. 1747, Ipswich; d. —; son of Benjamin jr. and Sarah Dutch.

Children:

- i ELIZABETH, b. 3 Oct. 1771.
- ii MOLLY, bp. 3 Nov. 1776.
- iii ROBERT.
- iv JOHN.

Molly's baptism is recorded simply as "Daughter of John Dutch." Neither title "Captain" nor mother's name is given.

66 MEHITABLE (John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of St. John and St. Andrews, N. B., b. 13 Sept. 1767, Ipswich, Mass.; d. 20 Dec. 1860, St. Andrews; m. 14 Nov. 1786, at St. John, Capt. David Mowatt, b. 1741, Orkney Is.; d. 31 Aug. 1810, drowned at Clam Cove.

Children:

- i JOHN SPENCE, d. young.
- ii GEORGE RYDER, d. young.
- iii ANN SARAH, b. 10 May 1791; d. 1849; m. Dr. Samuel Frye.
- iv WILLIAM HENRY, b. Apr. 1793; d. March 1871.
- v DAVID JOHN, b. Oct. 1794; m. 1821, Myra P. Wyer.
- vi ROBERT SAMUEL, b. Jan. 1797; d. 1850.
- vii HORATIO NELSON, b. Sept. 1798; d. at sea 1834.
- viii JOHN CALEF, b. Aug. 1800; d. 1845.
- ix GEORGE, b. Dec. 1802; d. 1817.
- x PETER, b. May, 1805; d. 1813.
- xi DOROTHY, b. March 1807; d. 1834; m. A. Jack of St. John.
- xii SUSAN E., b. Feb. 1810; m. Hon. R. D. Wilmot; chn.

67 JEDEDIAH JEWETT (John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of Ipswich, Mass.; Waterford and Bridgton, Me.; St. George, N. B., and Nininger, Minn.; b. 22 June 1778, Ipswich; d. 11 Oct. 1857, Nininger; m. pub. 28 June 1798, Sarah Fowler, b. 6 May 1781, Ipswich; d. 2 April 1842, St. George; dau. of Lieut. John Fowler and Sarah (Perkins) (Abbott) Fowler.

Children:

- i JOHN, b. 9 Sept. 1799; d. 5 March 1805.
- 144 ii DOROTHY JEWETT, b. 26 Oct. 1801.
- 145 iii ROBERT, b. 16 May 1803.
- iv JOHN, b. 18 Feb. 1805; drowned 1 Aug. 1827, Pasamaquoddy River, Me.; unm.
- 146 v SAMUEL, b. 8 Feb. 1807.
- vi SARAH PERKINS, b. 19 April 1809; d. Nininger; unm.
- vii BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 6 Feb. 1811; d. 28 Feb. 1851, St. George; unm.
- viii MARGARET ELIZABETH, b. 4 Dec. 1812; m. Wm. Hawkins, Hampton, Minn.
- ix MARY JANE, b. 9 Feb. 1815.
- 147 x PETER MOWATT, b. 8 Feb. 1818.

- xi WILLIAM HENRY, b. 24 Feb. 1822; of Cerro Gordo, Cal.; unm. 1873.

Jedediah lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, on the farm coming to him from his grandfather, the Reverend Jedediah Jewett of Rowley. He sold this property when he went to Waterford about 1809, to Andrew Dodge. The house was standing in 1873.

68 JOSEPH (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Robert) of Cape Elizabeth, Me., b. 12 Dec. 1758, Milton, Mass.; d. —; m. 29 March 1797, Scarborough, Me., Abigail Mars.

Children:

- i JOSEPH WASHINGTON, b. 6 Jan. 1809; of Lisbon, Me.
ii SAMUEL, b. 30 Sept. 1812; d. unm.

Joseph, yeoman, served twelve days in 1776, in Captain Jonah Voses' company, "guarding the shores," as did his twin brother Samuel. He bought much of the family lands in North Yarmouth and Gray, Maine, and settled on the Calef Place, his grandfather Joseph's, at Cape Elizabeth, where he had inherited land from his Aunt Elizabeth Calef. He is said to have lived in Wells and Lisbon, but there is no trace of this in the deeds accessible.

69 EBENEZER WINTER (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Robert) of Boston, Mass., and Walpole, N. H.; b. 17 Aug. 1760, Milton, Mass.; d. 9 Feb. 1829; m. 1 Feb. 1800, Boston, Sarah Gibson, b. 1760, Walpole; d. —; dau. of Abraham and Esther (Fox) Gibson.

Children born at Boston:

- i SARAH GIBSON, b. 7 March 1801; d. 1 Feb. 1844; m. Charles Senter, Walpole; a son.
148 ii MEHITABLE MILLER, b. 3 Feb. 1803.
iii EBENEZER WINTER, b. 18 May 1804; d. 13 Sept. 1805, Boston.
iv EBENEZER WINTER, b. 13 June 1807; d. unm.

"E. Winter Calef, Esq., gentleman" and merchant of Boston, bought of his bachelor uncle, Ebenezer Winter Calef, the property in Milk Street, Boston, that had been his grandfather Joseph's. He paid \$7,000, a goodly sum in 1807. One of the witnesses was Tristram Jordan, which takes the mind back more than a century, to the

days of Indian massacres, the death of E. Winter's great-grandfather, Domenicus Jordan, the captivity of his great-grandmother, Hannah Tristram, and of his grandmother, the little girl, Hannah Jordan.

The name Winter Calef appears in the New Hampshire records for Kingston as on the Continental frigate *Boston*, July 16, 1777. Only two of the name are known of possible age for service:— the Boston merchant, born in 1729, and this nephew, E. Winter, who would have been barely old enough.

The youngest son, Ebenezer Winter, the third of the name, lived in Milton, unmarried. He was called "Major" and joined the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1833. He understood himself to be the last male descendant of Joseph, the eldest son of Robert Calef, the emigrant.

70 HANNAH (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Robert) of Boston, Mass.; b. 1 March 1763, Milton, Mass.; d. —; m. Aug. 1793, Boston, Major Samuel Miller Thayer, b. 9 Apr. 1761, Braintree, Mass.; son of Hon. Ebenezer and Rebecca (Miller) Thayer.

Children:

- i REBECCA, d. unm.
- ii EBENEZER, b. abt. 1797; d. unm.

71 STEPHEN MILLER (Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Robert) of Milton, Mass.; and Cape Elizabeth, Brunswick, Maine; b. 9 Sept. 1767, Milton; d. after 1820; m. int. 26 Nov. 1807, Cape Elizabeth, Widow Rebecca Emerson, probably the widow of Rev. Joseph Emerson of Pepperell.

Children:

- i JOSEPH.
- ii RACHEL, m., lived in Marblehead or Lowell.

Stephen, a "yeoman and trader," bought of Joseph and Ebenezer Winter, his brothers, lands belonging to their grandfather Joseph's estate, at Hope Island, Casco Bay.

72 ANNA (Califf) (Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Westminster, Mass.; b. 11 Dec. 1764, Westminster;

d. 12 March 1804, Halifax, Vt.; m. 8 June 1784, Samuel Wood, b. 26 Jan. 1761, Westminster; d. 8 Oct. 1828.

Children:

- i ANNA, b. 27 March 1785; d. 16 June 1851; m. Erastus Brookins, Canada.
- ii EUNICE, b. 9 March 1787; d. 11 June 1803.
- iii MOSES, b. 6 Nov. 1788; d. 19 April 1852; m. 1811, Margaret Newell.
- iv SAMUEL, b. 6 June 1790; d. 25 Aug. 1803.
- v LOIS, b. 9 Feb. 1792; d. 19 Nov. 1863; m. James Gerould; 12 chn.
- vi EZRA, b. 1 Oct. 1793; d. 5 Dec. 1873; m. 1816 Lucy Hacket.
- vii JONATHAN, b. 10 June 1795; d. 17 Feb. 1873; m. 1818, Abiah Thomas.
- viii NATHAN, b. 28 May 1797; d. 22 May 1835; m. Sally Hacket.
- ix REBECCA, b. 16 May 1798; d. 27 April 1855; m. John E. Hale, Knoxville, Ill.
- x ABRAHAM, b. 16 May 1799; d. 31 Dec. 1849; m. Electa Farnsworth.
- xi, AMASA, b. 11 Jan. 1803; d. 27 Aug. 1810.

73 STEPHEN (Califf) (Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Westminster, Mass.; Halifax (Green River), Vt.; Smithfield, Pa.; b. 14 March 1767, Westminster, Mass.; d. 10 April 1842, Smithfield; m. 9 Aug. 1787, Ruth Allen, b. 15 Aug. 1770; d. 13 Aug. 1847, Smithfield; dau. of "Deacon" David and Eunice (Experience?) (Streeter) Allen.

Children born at Green River:

- 149 i STEPHEN, b. 28 April 1788.
- 150 ii EZRA, b. 9 May 1790.
- 151 iii RUTH, b. 31 May 1792.
- 152 iv JONATHAN, b. 2 May 1794.
- 153 v JOEL, b. 10 Oct. 1796.
- 154 vi LOIS, b. 12 Dec. 1798.
- 155 vii HOSEA, b. 4 Aug. 1801.
- viii SAMUEL, b. 25 April 1803.
- 156 ix ENOS, b. 13 June 1807.
- 157 x ANNA, b. 22 March 1809.
- 158 xi RUFUS, b. 14 Oct. 1810.
- 159 xii ALLEN, b. 17 Aug. 1812.

Stephen was a frontiersman born. At nineteen he bought his time of his father and went from Waltham to his sister, Anna Wood, in Halifax, Vermont. He married the following year, and a year later bought sixty-three acres of woodland in the wilderness near Green River. He cleared about forty-five, built a house and barns and there Ruth Allen and he settled.

In 1814, when the youngest of their twelve children, Allen, was two, they decided to follow their eldest sons, Stephen and Ezra, to the better farming lands of northern Pennsylvania. From a descendant we have the story of this adventure. The old home was sold and in October when the crops had been gathered they set out, a party of thirteen. A two-horse wagon carried those who could not make the long day's march. Farm tools and household goods were loaded on a great cart drawn by four oxen. Two cows walked beside, to give milk on the way across the State of New York to the Promised Land. On the twenty-fourth of October they came safely into the new settlement in Bradford County, a journey of twenty days. Here Stephen bought 190 acres of the Thorp tract, two miles east of East Smithfield and again cleared the wilderness for house and barns. It was true wilderness where wild creatures still roamed, for a bear came near enough to the house one night to make off with a choice mutton. In time there were meadows and pasture and even an orchard about the new home and not till he was seventy-two and Ruth near seventy did this stalwart couple stop to take breath. They went for their last years to the not distant home of their son Enos. Their headstones stand in the Union Cemetery, Smithfield. The family, thus started on its way, was described a generation ago by one of its members as "quiet, peace-loving, industrious, temperate. There have been three ordained ministers and one lawyer; several grandsons served with distinction in the Civil War and one was killed at Vicksburg."

74 EZRA (Califf) (Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Westminster, Mass.; b. 3 Dec. 1768, Westminster; d. 11 June 1793; m. pub. 1 Oct. 1791, Ruth Darby, b. 11

March 1770; d. 21 Dec. 1846; dau. of John and (Gary or Gerry) Darby. Widow Ruth Califf m. (2) Ezekiel Kendall of Sterling, Mass.

Child:

- i LUCY, b. 23 Nov. 1792; d. 3 Aug. 1826; m. Edward Kendall.

75 ABIGAIL (Califf) (Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of East Smithfield, Pa.; b. 2 Aug. 1770, Westminster; d. —; m. (1) 1795, Westminster, Samuel Farwell, (2) 1806, Christopher Tiffany.

Child by husband Samuel Farwell:

- i EZRA.

76 LOIS (John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 27 June 1763, Hampstead; d. by 1808; m. int. 8 June, 1786, Hampstead, Samuel Stevens.

Children:

- i Daughter, b. —; m. Jacob Reddington; living in Goshen, N. H., 1849.
- ii Daughter, b. —; m. — Doloph; chn.

77 MOLLY (POLLY) (John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 27 June 1765, Hampstead; d. 8 Oct. 1844; m. 25 June 1795, John Poor, b. 1 March 1770, Hampstead; d. 20 May 1845; son of David and Phebe (Carleton) Poor.

Children:

- i JOHN CALEF, b. 3 Aug. 1797; m. (1) Susan Boyes; (2) Judith Corning of Derry, N. H.; chn.
- ii JONATHAN CARLETON, b. 12 Jan. 1801; d. 24 Nov. 1849; m. 19 Dec. 18—, Mary Hall; chn.

78 WILLIAM (John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 1 May 1773, Hampstead; d. 29 April 1798, Hampstead; m. 11 Nov. 1795, Hampstead, Mary Little, b. 4 March 1772; d. 25 Feb. 1855, Hampstead; dau. of Benjamin and Mary (Hazen) Little, Hampstead.

Children:

- 160 i MARY HAZEN, b. 14 June 1796.
- 161 ii LOUISA, b. 17 Nov. 1798.

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS.

A HISTORY OF AMERICAN GRAPHIC HUMOR. By William Murrell. Volume I (1747-1865), 1933. Volume II (1865-1938), 1938. Quarto, cloth, illus. New York: Whitney Museum of American Art. Macmillan Company. Price: Vol. I, \$5.00; Vol. II, \$6.50.

These books compiled and written by Mr. Murrell are unique in the history of graphic humor in this country. The first volume, published in 1933, includes political cartoons, social satire, humorous drawings and caricatures up through the Civil War period. The material unearthed by the author is a revelation to those unfamiliar with the field. The second volume, just issued from the press, is of the same high standard as the first and covers every medium—newspaper cartoons and comic strips, humorous magazines and book illustrations, individual prints, and even animated cartoons. It is strictly up to date, not only including Nast in his Reconstruction pictures and his successors, but also the advent of a new type of humor as found in the *New Yorker*. There are 237 drawings in the first volume and 240 in the second. Mr. Murrell's persistent research gives us a work which is a significant contribution to the study of American history. He not only gives the historical significance of the drawings, but furnishes biographical sketches of the artists and a brief description of the journal or pamphlet in which the work was printed. These are delightful books, calculated to interest the younger generation and to recall to the older many familiar events. Every library should place these volumes on its "must" list.

SONGS OF AMERICAN SAILORMEN. By Joanna C. Colcord. With an Introduction by Lincoln Colcord. 1938. 212 pp., large octavo, cloth, illus. New York: W. W. Norton & Company, Inc. Price, \$3.50.

This book contains additional material collected by Miss Colcord after the publication of her earlier work, "Roll and Go." It is by far the most complete and authentic volume of this sort in the field. The author, who is a sister of Lincoln Colcord, is well qualified to bring together the great

sea chanties of the old sailing days. A descendant of four generations of seafaring New Englanders, she was born at sea on her father's ship, off the South Sea Islands. Most of her life was spent at sea in the China trade. She has certainly caught the spirit and flavor of these grand old songs. Not only are the words of the songs given, but the music as well. Many old-time sailing vessels are presented as illustrations and there are other marine views by the eminent artist Gordon Grant. An excellent gift book at this season.

PURITAN CITY. The Story of Salem. By Frances Winwar. 1938. 307 pp., small octavo, cloth, illus. New York: Robert M. McBride and Company. Price, \$3.00.

Miss Winwar has done a better job for Salem in this latest book than she did in "Gallows Hill." In "Puritan City" she has discarded fiction and has written a volume which might have been called "Chronicles of Salem." And considering that she had to do a prodigious amount of reading, she has given the high-lights of life in Salem with a minimum of inconsistencies. Little discrepancies like "since the beginning of March, 1692, strange doings had been going on in the little huddle of houses up along Danvers River which was known as Salem Village," might have been avoided, but for a writer unacquainted with localities, such pitfalls perhaps were unavoidable. Ipswich River, of course, was the stream concerned. In her ramblings about Salem several years ago, Miss Winwar took the trolley to "the commercial center" of Danvers which she describes as "the overgrown village that strives to be a town." We are inclined to overlook many Salem inaccuracies in the compliments she pays the Essex Institute. She terms us "that thesaurus of Salem lore," and writes: "Lovingly preserved, every phase of Salem's history has its documents or its actual examples in the many buildings like the Pingree house, owned by the Institute. Its library is one of the largest in New England; its collections of Essex County documents and pamphlets are perhaps the most complete in the nation." The jacket of the book carries the well-known picture of Derby Wharf painted by Philip Little. Recommended to all librarians.

OLD FRONTIERS. The Story of the Cherokee Indians from Earliest Times to the Date of Their Removal to the West, 1838. By John P. Brown. 1938. 570 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. Kingsport, Tenn.: Kingsport Publishers. Price, \$3.50.

This year is the one hundredth anniversary of the unjust removal of the Cherokees from their ancestral homes in Georgia to what was then Arkansas. The United States Government, under Andrew Jackson, was responsible for the treatment, and the urgent reason was the discovery of gold in the land occupied by the Indians, which was coveted by the White man. This book is a very readable account of the struggle of the Cherokees against the white encroachment and while the author recognizes the faults of the red man and balances them against his treatment at our hands, he thinks the scales tip in the Indians' favor. Mr. Brown has spent six years of research on this work, and the book has been recommended deservedly for the Pulitzer prize. There is Salem interest in this story from the fact that Rev. Samuel Worcester, pastor of the Tabernacle Church, and later Secretary of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions, was among the visitors to that colony where he died in 1821, and was buried in the Mission cemetery. His nephew of the same name suffered imprisonment for his work as missionary to the Cherokees and the picture presented of the persecutions is not a pleasant one to contemplate. In 1803, Rev. George Blackburn came north to raise money for the work and preached in the Tabernacle church. The book is replete with maps and pictures of much interest. The Cherokee vocabulary is given in the Appendix, as well as a full bibliography, and there is a complete index. Strongly recommended to all interested in the American Indian.

BUSINESS ENTERPRISE IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTIONARY ERA. By Robert A. East, Ph.D. 1938. 387 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. New York: Columbia University Press. Price, \$4.25.

This is a study of the origins of the corporate and other big business enterprises which appeared after the American Revolution and seeks to evaluate constructive economic efforts of the war and post-war years. In the beginning Dr. East examines the business era prior to the Revolution; then during and after the struggle. This is a subject which has been neglected hitherto, and this volume gives much information on the economics of the thirteen states during this period, which will prove of value to many scholars. An excellent bibliography and a very full index complete the book. Strongly recommended to all college and business libraries.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN IN SCOTLAND AND IRELAND, 1759 AND 1771. By J. Bennett Nolan. 1938. 229 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press. Price, \$2.50.

This is an unusual book, among the hundreds of volumes we have already dealing with the life and works of "Poor Richard." It shows Franklin as a traveler for pleasure only. While he was Colonial Agent for Pennsylvania in London he made two fairly extended excursions into Scotland and Ireland. These have received scant attention previously, but the author's thorough investigation of the Franklin correspondence, contemporary diaries, or local archives, has revealed an interesting chapter in the philosopher's life. He met many of Britain's great men, including David Hume, John Baskerville, Adam Smith, Sir Alexander Dick, and was acclaimed wherever he went. Recommended to all libraries.

MARCH TO QUEBEC. Journals of the Members of Arnold's Expedition. Compiled and Annotated by Kenneth Roberts during the writing of "Arundel." 1938. 657 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. New York: Doubleday, Doran & Company, Inc. Price, \$4.00.

Mr. Roberts has made a noteworthy contribution to the sources of American history in the publication of this volume in which he has brought together a record of all authentic journals consulted during his writing of "Arundel," amplifying and clarifying them by his notes. Many of these journals written by members of Arnold's Expedition to Quebec were difficult to locate and some do not agree as to facts related. However, this volume shows how thoroughly a novelist, who is not supposed to adhere too strictly to facts, has delved deeply into contemporary records, to the delight of the reading public. The end papers show the motor routes over the trail followed by Arnold in 1775. Strongly recommended to all historical libraries, and to all interested in the early struggles of the Revolutionary soldiers.

HORACE MANN AT ANTIOCH. By Jay Elmer Morgan. 1938. 608 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. Washington, D. C.: National Educational Association.

Horace Mann, the father of the free public school system, was a product of Massachusetts, and the brother-in-law of Nathaniel Hawthorne. He went to Antioch in the zenith of his power, and this book is written to commemorate the

great work which he accomplished at that institution. It was an experiment in education among a pioneer people—the establishment of an institution of higher learning where the discriminations of sect, sex and race were to be of no value. There are studies in personality and higher education, including Horace Mann's address, "Demands of the Age on Colleges," and other addresses at the college, and other biographical material. The book is a history of Antioch, replete with most interesting illustrations, not only of Mann, but of localities in connection with his work there. There is a full bibliography and a good index. It is a book that should be in every school and teacher's library.

THE MASTER OF THE MAYFLOWER. By Henry Justin Smith. 1936. 241 pp., small octavo, cloth, illus. Chicago: Willett, Clark & Company. Price, \$2.00.

The identity of Mr. Jones who brought over the Pilgrims in 1620, was shrouded in mystery. It remained for the author of this volume to discover that he was Christopher Jones, middle-aged burgess of Harwich, a man of substance, and part owner of the vessel. He tells how the vessel was navigated, of the perils of the voyage, all of which is backed up by documentary proof. Recommended to all libraries.

THE FIRST TEXTBOOKS IN AMERICAN HISTORY AND THEIR COMPILER, JOHN McCULLOCH. By Alice Winifred Spieseke, Ph.D. 1938. 135 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. New York: Teachers College, Columbia University. Price, \$1.60.

McCulloch was a Scot, a Philadelphia printer, who was undistinguished in his day, yet is now known as the first author of history textbooks in this country. None of the bibliographers of textbooks have been interested sufficiently in him to mention more than the earliest editions, but Dr. Spieseke has made a thorough study with a result that should be of value to history teachers, teachers of the history of education, book collectors and all interested in the history of printing. It should find a place in every library.

by Manning Huntington
THE

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV—APRIL, 1939 — No. 2

ISSUED QUARTERLY



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The Historical Collections are published quarterly with illustrations, each volume containing a complete index. Subscription \$3.00 per annum.

COPYRIGHT, 1939, BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE, 132-134 ESSEX STREET, SALEM.
Entered at the Post Office in Salem, Massachusetts, as second class matter under the
Act of March 3, 1879.

The Essex Institute disavows responsibility for the positions taken by contributors to its pages.

CONTENTS—APRIL, 1939

	PAGE
1. Maria Louisa Hawthorne. By Manning Hawthorne	103
2. Salem Ocean-Borne Commerce, from the Close of the Revolution to the Establishment of the Constitution, 1783-1789. By James Duncan Phillips. (<i>Continued</i>)	135
3. Portraits in Public Buildings in Salem (<i>Continued</i>)	159
4. Robert Calef and Some of His Descendants. By Anne Calef Boardman (<i>Continued</i>)	175
5. Book Reviews	199

Recently Published

MARBLEHEAD GREAT NECK

By RICHARD WHITING SEARLE

This is the first attempt to write a history of this popular summer resort, and Mr. Searle has succeeded admirably. The author recounts the early history of the Neck, as well as the humble beginnings of the summer colony from the time when Nashua, N. H., families in the 1860's pitched their tents on this glorious neck of land.

40 pp., octavo, paper, 13 illus. Price, \$1.00.

Address:

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,
SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS.



THE MALL STREET HOUSE OF THE HAWTHORNES IN SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS.

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV.

APRIL, 1939

No. 2

MARIA LOUISA HAWTHORNE.

BY MANNING HAWTHORNE.

While Captain Nathaniel Hathorne, of Salem, Massachusetts, was home for one of his brief visits in January, 1808, his third child and second daughter was born. During the births of his first two children, he had been away on his usual voyages which kept him from his wife during most of their married life. This time, however, he remained at home until Betsy's ordeal was over; it would have been a pity to sail away a week or two before the birth of the child, and not know of his wife's state of health, or that of the new baby, for months thereafter.

On January 9th, the little girl, Maria Louisa, was born. At that time her elder sister, Elizabeth, was in her sixth year; and her brother, Nathaniel, was in his fourth. Soon after her birth, as mother and child were well, Captain Hathorne boarded his brig, the *Nabby*, and sailed away, never again to see his wife and children. The day before Louisa was three months old, the Salem papers carried the news of her father's death from yellow fever, at Surinam, Dutch Guiana.

Therefore, Louisa never knew her father, and it was perhaps partly for this reason that she idolized her brother all her life long. She has often been called his favorite sister by his biographers, and it is not difficult to surmise the reason. Elizabeth, it has been said, was even more brilliant than her brother. She also never forgot the fact that she was the oldest of the three, and governed her relations with her brother and sister accordingly. Hawthorne admired Elizabeth, and had great respect for her judgment and literary ability, but she irritated him

at times by her determination. Louisa, on the other hand, was always the baby of the family; she was inclined to be dependent upon others. Because she did not have the ability to write that her brother and sister possessed, because she was the youngest child, the legend seems to have arisen that she was not completely developed mentally. This impression may be partly due to the fact that her health was in general poorer than that of her sister and brother. But there is no other reason to support such a conclusion. Louisa Hawthorne was the most sociable member of her family, and her later life consisted of numberless visits to her various relatives and friends. She did not have the desire for solitude so ardently sought by her sister, and, to a lesser extent, by her brother; she enjoyed life and people and appears to have been a normal, happy woman.

Few details have come down to us of Hawthorne's early years, and still less do we know about his sisters'. Shortly after Captain Hathorne's death, Mrs. Hathorne returned to her parents' house; and there "little Loiza," as she was called by the family, grew up among her numerous uncles and aunts of the Manning family. For many years the Hathorne children were the only nieces and nephew the Mannings had, and for that reason as well as for the fact that they lived in the same house, they are frequently mentioned in the letters that went to one of the brothers, Richard Manning, who lived in Raymond, Maine. In 1813, shortly after Nathaniel crippled his foot playing ball, there is this mention of the Hathorne children in a family letter:

We were all very glad to hear of your safe arrival at Raymond, & Nathaniel was much gratified at writing the first letter to him, his foot is much the same but Doct. Kittridge thinks he can cure it in a week or two. Louisa has a cold and coughs very bad she expects a letter from you soon. Elizabeth is well, they all send their love to their uncles, they were much diverted at the kiss you sent them though they have not had it.¹

¹ Maria Manning to Robert Manning, Salem, Dec. 16, 1813. Unless otherwise stated, the letters quoted are in the possession of Professor Richard C. Manning, who has generously given me

Nathaniel's foot took a long time to recover, and Mrs. Hathorne was anxious to get a home of her own. In 1814, she and her sister, Mary Manning, purchased a farm in Bridgeton, Maine, and planned to move into it early in 1815. It was discovered, however, that the farm was badly in need of repairs, and as the family finances were low, owing to the effects of the War of 1812, the plan was finally abandoned and the Hathornes remained in Salem.²

Nathaniel's foot was still bothering him in 1816; and to while away some of the time, he undertook to teach Louisa, for his sister Elizabeth wrote that "Mary [Mary Manning, her aunt], keeps an afternoon school, & Nathaniel keeps school for Louisa, who is his only scholar. I expect she will soon leave him."³

About a year later, the Hathornes travelled with Robert Manning to Raymond. Priscilla Manning wrote her idea of their trip to him:

. . . I hope you have arrived ere this, Susan enjoying the delightful satisfaction of being at home, Betsy solicitously enquiring if she shall there fix her abode, Elizabeth surveying those scenes, with which her imagination has been so charmed, that she has quitted without regret, friends who have not parted from her with indifference; Nathaniel and Louisa, visiting the Lambs, admiring the streams, and with you, discovering all that is interesting around you.⁴

There they remained the whole summer, and although Nathaniel returned to Salem in the autumn to continue his schooling, Mrs. Hathorne and her daughters did not go with him. In all probability, they would have continued at Raymond, had not Mrs. Hathorne's health suffered from the rigors of a Maine winter. They, too, finally returned to Salem. The question of living in

permission to use them. The original spelling and punctuation of the letters are preserved.

² Letters: Priscilla Manning to Richard Manning, Nov. 5, 1814; Elizabeth C. Hathorne to Richard Manning, Jan. 20, 1815.

³ Elizabeth M. Hathorne to Richard Manning, May 29, 1815.

⁴ Priscilla Manning to Robert Manning, June 1, 1816. Susan (Dingley) Manning was the wife of Richard Manning of Raymond. Betsy is Mrs. Hathorne.

Maine was not settled, however, and it kept recurring until the final move was made in 1818.

In the summer of 1818, Robert Manning went to Raymond to superintend the completion of the house that he was building for Mrs. Hathorne and her children. Louisa was looking forward to the removal to Raymond. For a girl of ten, life in the country would be appealing. Like her brother, she enjoyed the fishing and the walks in the country — activities in which they could not indulge to such an extent in Salem. Like him, she retained memories of the happy months in Maine long after they had left Raymond. In 1841, in a letter to her brother, she remarked: "Do you not remember how you and I used to go a-fishing together in Raymond? Your mention of wild-flowers and pickerel has given me a longing for the woods and waters again; and I want to wander about as I used to in old times."⁵

While the family were waiting in Salem for the house to be finished, Louisa wrote to her uncle and revealed her impatience:

Tuesday. August. 11. 1818.

My Dear Uncle.

We received your letter of August 6 yesterday morning, I should have written before, but I have been quite unwell since you left us but am now much better, we miss you here very much, and am glad to hear that you intend to return by the first of September next. I want to see Uncle Richard. and Aunt Susan. very much and I hope that I shall in October. but I suppose that the berries will be all gone then and that I shall be sorry for I love berries very much. have you many berries this year, I wish I was down there to eat some with you. Elizabeth has not returned from Newbury-Port but we have heard from her two or three times and she is very well contented. Uncle William promised to go after her and I suppose she is waiting for him if you have time I should like to have you write to me.

I remain your affectionate neice.

Maria L Hathorne⁶

⁵ Julian Hawthorne, *Hawthorne and His Wife*, Boston, 1884, I, 232.

⁶ Maria L. Hathorne to Robert Manning.

Robert Manning received a couple of letters from Elizabeth, and then Louisa wrote again:

Salem August 26 181[8]

Dear Uncle

As so good an opportunity offers of putting a letter into the trunk I thought I would write to you and to inform you that you have no longer power to dispose of your own clothes, the woman who is weaving Grandmothers carpet at Newbury Port wanted near a thousand yards more and Mother has taken your old Gray Coat & Pantaloons to make Carpeting of. Mother could not get them into the trunk so she has put an old Coat of Nathaniels instead, that she says you may give away. I hope you will come up soon, for I want to see you very much. I hope that you will not have reason to complain that you do not receive letters enough from Salem I believe Uncle Dike has written to you to-day we expect Hannah Lord back again to-day or to-morrow I have written all that I can think of so goodbye,

Maria Louisa Hathorne⁷

In September Robert Manning returned to Salem, and late in October he took the Hathornes to Raymond. The house was not quite ready for them, and for about a month they apparently lived with the Richard Mannings in the big square house which is only a short distance away. All of them were happy to be in Raymond again, and Elizabeth, in her letters to her aunt in Salem, spoke of their joy. They soon settled down in their new house. Nathaniel, about two months after they arrived, went off to Stroudwater to school, with Jacob Dingley, Mrs. Richard Manning's brother, and stayed there for several months. The girls, if they studied at all, did so at home. Elizabeth, no doubt, continued her reading, but she mentions no lessons in her letters to Salem. The education of girls was not considered so urgent a matter as that of boys in those days.

About a month after Nathaniel went to Stroudwater, Louisa sent the family news to her Uncle Robert:

⁷ John Dike was the husband of Priscilla Manning. Hannah Lord (1799-1869) was a niece of Mrs. Manning. She lived with the family as a "helper."

Raymond January 6th 1819

Dear Uncle

We all wish you and the rest of our friends in Salem a happy new year and wish it were in our power to do so personally. we miss you very much how soon do you think you shall return to Raymond, we make out very well without you but it would be much pleasanter to have you here there is a little squirrel runs about in our yard in the day time and sleeps in the shed at night Mother says she hopes he will stay here all winter. we have not heard from Nathaniel since he left us but expect to soon. Uncle Richard and Mr. Leach⁸ went to Portland yesterday and will be at home to-night. we have not had any very cold weather but the sleighing is quite good. we received Aunt Marys' letter of Dec 22 and Uncle Richard has received yours we were all pleased to hear from Salem. I hope you will not forget my gown I shall be obliged to Aunt Mary or Aunt Dike if they will get Miss Blackney to fix it. I think Louisa Hawkes gowns would suit me but be rather too short please to get some sewing silk to make it with Uncle Richard wrote to you and Elizabeth to Grandmother last week and E intends to write next week

we are all well

I remain your affectionate niece

M L Hawthorne

Robert Manning soon made his trip to Raymond. In the meantime, Richard had gone to Stroudwater to see how his nephew was progressing. He found both boys homesick and soon they returned to Raymond. Although it was planned to send him back, Robert wrote to his mother: "Nathaniel has been home for (3 weeks) before my arrival in three weeks more his time will be out — doleful complaints no mamma to take care of him. what shall I do with him when he comes. I think of sending him to Salem."⁹

Robert returned to Salem without his nephew; for although he wished him to come, the boy objected. Richard Manning wrote in April: "I have no chance to send Nathaniel nor is he willing to come to Salem. Mrs.

⁸ Elder Zacharia Leach is mentioned several times in *Hawthorne's First Diary*. See S. T. Pickard, *Hawthorne's First Diary*, Boston, 1897, pp. 61, 62, 109.

⁹ Robert Manning to Mrs. Miriam Manning, March 9, 1819.

Hathorne & Maria have been some unwell but have got better."¹⁰ It was not until summer that Nathaniel returned to Salem.

With the coming of spring, Louisa's interest was taken up with her garden and the various farm animals round about. She had an unfortunate experience with a billy goat, which, Nathaniel wrote to Robert, "threatened to kill her!"¹¹ The animal was sold. She made no mention of this incident, however, when she wrote to her uncle three days later:

Raymond May 19 1819

Dear Uncle

I wish you was down here now and then we could walk round the garden together we have got a great many trees and bushes that look very well I have got a small garden for flowers but I have not got many flower seed to plant I meant to have brought some down but I forgot it when we went away from Salem the first of this month we had pretty flowers and the trees are most leaved out the sheep are up to Swets the cow has got a pretty calf I should like to have a dark gown fit to wear every day Elizabeth wishes to have hers light

give my love to Grandmaam and Aunts and Uncles
your affectionate niece M. L. Hathorne

This letter is more the type a girl of ten or eleven would be apt to write. In spite of its child-like quality, it has an ease of expression, and a correctness in spelling that is truly remarkable for a girl of that time. From the tone of the letter, too, Louisa must have been very fond of her uncle. There is none of the stiffness that appears in her brother's and sister's letters to him. She missed him when he was not there and seldom failed to say so.

Nathaniel went back to Salem in June; and the day after his fifteenth birthday, on July 5th, he started school at "Mr. Archer's on Marlbro St." He spoke often of Raymond, wishing he were back to the long, carefree days

¹⁰ Richard Manning to Robert Manning, April 28, 1819.

¹¹ Nathaniel Hathorne to Robert Manning, May 16, 1819. See my "Hawthorne's Early Years," *Essex Institute Historical Collections*, LXXIV (January, 1938), 19.

he had enjoyed, but after school began he was too busy to be homesick.¹²

Robert Manning, loving Raymond as much as the others, remained there until September. Soon after his departure, Louisa wrote him the news. She took a great interest in the farm, and was able to give him a good account of the state of affairs:

Raymond Nov 1 1819

Dear Uncle

The nuts and seeds are planted according to your directions. the ground was ploughed, manured and dug and I hope they will come up well. you desired me to write you the state of the concern since you left Raymond. the corn and potatoes turned out very well. we had more than twenty large green squashes a great number of small ones, and near as many pumpkins. parsnips rather small, turnips and cabbages very good. we have not killed any of the sheep or lambs I gave them some salt a few days ago. the large pig looks very well the small one grows some they are taken good care of. the cow proves to be a very good one she gives a very good mess of milk and we have excellent butter of our own making. we have killed four chickens. we do not get many eggs. we dont have the trouble of catching rain water for our well water is as soft as the aqueduct. Clark and Jane behave very well — we are all well. Elizabeth received Nathaniels letter and intends to answer it next week. we all want to see you very much. I suppose by the time you receive this Aunt Dike will have moved into the house Mother requests you will get Nathaniel two flannel waistcoats — please to give our love to Grandmother and the rest of the family

your affectionate niece,

Maria L Hathorne

Even in winter the family was kept busy with the many tasks of country life. But Louisa loved it. Mrs. Hathorne and Elizabeth, too, were content, although all of them missed the Mannings. It seems strange that they could be happy in such an isolated spot. Elizabeth was seventeen — just the age when a girl likes society. She professed a contempt for the lack of culture in her neigh-

¹² Letters from Mary Manning to Robert Manning, June 28, 1819, and to Mrs. Hathorne, July 5, 1819.

bors, but she did not want to return to Salem. Perhaps these lonely years, with their lack of human relationships other than those offered by the family, caused Elizabeth to be so fond of seclusion all of her later life.

Later in the winter, a letter from Robert Manning to Louisa divulges a possible future for Hawthorne that was happily averted:

Salem February 8 1820

Dear Niece

We are all well & yesterday heard from you by Mr Emerson from Bridgeton we have not received a letter from Raymond since week before last which was from your Mother to me hope you will write soon we have much snow yesterday it fell all Day but the weather is warm & pleasant Nathaniels last Quarter will be out in 8 or 10 Days & I have no employment ready for him indeed in the present situation of Bussness a choice is not readily made however as a last resort we can bind him for 7 years to turn a Cutlers wheel & perhaps better I want a long letter from you there is much Information of a mere local nature which you can give & which is always pleasing to your Uncle

Robert Manning

Louisa could not answer immediately for the whole family was sick with colds, brought on by the severe winter weather. Other misfortunes attended. The goats, kept on an island on Sebago Lake for safety, were killed by some wild animals which came over the ice.

When spring came, and traveling was less arduous, Robert Manning and his sister, Mary, came to Raymond. Although she and Louisa were able to pick wild flowers in the woods, the ice had not yet broken up on Sebago. The visitors stayed nearly two months; and on their return to Salem, they took Louisa with them. She left with some regret; although doubtless she was eager to see her brother and her Salem friends, she left many pets behind, and a flower garden. These she remembered all the time she was gone.

Salem June 6 1820

Dear Mother

We arrived here on Thursday last. after rather a tiresome journey we got as far as Saco the first night and to Greenland the second and the third day about two oclock we got here. we are all well. Uncle Sam has gone to Newyork by water he expects to go from there to Baltomore and Washington and I beleive to Philadelphia. he went this morning and expects to be gone three weeks. Mr Dike has given me The Little Family. Nathaniel has bought me two Shuttlecocks and Uncle Robert and Aunt Dike have promised us Battledoors. I went to Meeting all day Sunday. . . . How does the kitten do are the chickens well has my hen hatched out yet do my flowers grow well have any more of them come up. Grandmother and Uncle Robert went to Ipswich yesterday and returned last night. Hannah had a tooth out this morning and a piece of the jawbone came out with it it hurt very much. I am going down to Mrs Dikes store to day with Mary to be weighed. I expect to go to walk to morrow afternoon with Abigail Moriarty & Louisa Hawkes and Mary Dike. Aunt Mary says that she is going to write something on this paper but I dont know what news I have left for her to write. give my love to Ebe. I shall write to her soon and to Betsy to how does Uncle Richard and Aunt Susan do write to me soon and tell Ebe to

I remain your affectionate daughter

M L Hathorne

PS tell Jane to take good care of my kitten and flowers and Peter to take good care of my chickens¹³

Dear Sister

your Daughter bore her journey extremely well. the first day we were out in a heavy showr of rain, and Thunder & lightning. when we got to Portland our cloths were considerably wet. yet through the blessing of Providence were but slightly affected with colds. M. L. was a little stuffed for two or three Nights. and that was all. she has evidently

¹³ Mary Dike was the daughter of John Dike by his first marriage and stepdaughter of Priscilla (Manning) Dike. Betsy was Betsy Tarbox who was adopted by Richard and Susan Manning. See "Hawthorne's Early Years," *op. cit.*, p. 18, and S. T. Pickard, *op. cit.*, p. 63. Jane was Mrs. Hathorne's hired girl, and Peter may have been Peter Clark, a boy who worked on the farm and whom Louisa mentioned in her letter of Nov. 1, 1819, simply as Clark.

improved in looks and strength. our friends were all delighted with seeing her . . . Nathaniel is well and even more pleased than I expected he would be, with having his sister with him. they are both much pleased with being together . . .

M. Manning

In answering her child's letter, Mrs. Hathorne assured her that her flowers were being cared for: "Peter waters the garden night and morning so that the drought has not injured it much. Jane takes care of your flowers they look very well."¹⁴

A month later Louisa wrote her mother further details of her life in Salem. Her letters had more news in them than those of the rest of the family and must have been particularly welcome in Maine. She wrote on her brother's sixteenth birthday:

Salem July 4 1820

Dear Mother. I should have written before but have been so much occupied that I have not had any time. I go to Mrs. Curtis's school and also to Mr. Turner's dancing school, Uncle William wished me to go and as the second Quarter would begin before I should have had time to write to you and receive your answer I thought you would not be displeased at my not asking your consent. I go Wednesday afternoons and Thursday mornings and like it very much.

I went to Mrs. Barstow's last Saturday from school and staid all day I had a very pleasant time; she [letter torn] me two new gowns one figured and one plain Cambric. [letter torn] engaged to spend the day at Mrs. Carlisles next Saturday. today is Independent day there is hardly any training here. Abigail Moriarty is going to have company this afternoon I am going she came in this morning after me Nathaniel delivered a most excellent Oration this morning to no other hearers but me . . . give my love to all the folks how does the kitten do it is her birthday to day she is just a year old has she grown any if I knew what she would like I would send her a birth day present do the chickens grow any I am glad you have got so many are they pretty . . . I think I have written quite a long

¹⁴ Letter from Elizabeth Hathorne to Maria L. Hathorne, June 28, 1820. In my possession.

letter and have told you all the news I can think of except that Nathaniel has not laughed at me quarreled with me or pestered me more than once or twice since I came up here...

I remain your affectionate daughter

Maria L Hathorne¹⁵

Nathaniel mentioned Louisa's dancing in a letter to his mother a couple of weeks later: "Louisa seems to be quite full of her dancing acquirements. She is constantly putting on very stately airs and making curtsies."¹⁶ Her aunt, Mary Manning, mentioned the dancing, too, in a letter to Raymond:

Nathaniel & Maria are in good health M. holds out very well to go to school & dancing, wick I think is a grate deal this warm weather, Abigal Moriatty goes to both schools with her & calls after her almost every day. last Saturday Maria spent the Afternoon with her Aunt R.¹⁷ & A. with her. in the Evening M. went with Mrs. Ms invitation to bathe with Abigal as they have a large batheing-tub in their house.¹⁸

Louisa herself spoke of the bathing-tub — doubtless it was quite an event to use it. In a note attached to her aunt's letter she wrote:

Dear Mother

I have just got home from school and am afraid I shall not have time to write much for it is rather late I went to Mrs Carlisles Saturday before last and had a very pleasant time she gave me Miss Edgeworths Moral Tales in three volumes I like it very much I have bought the Sisters by Mrs Hoffland with the money that you gave me I like that very much I have got a globe lesson to get and I believe it was a hard one I had a nice time last Saturday at Aunt Ruth's with Abigail Moriarty and in the evening in Mrs Moriartys bathing tub it is a very large one I do not know of any other books that I shall want besides Aikins Geography I want to see you all very much I hope your

¹⁵ Mrs. Nancy (Forrester) Barstow and Mrs. Eleanor (Forrester) Carlile, were the daughters of Rachel (Hathorne) Forrester, sister of Captain Nathaniel Hathorne.

¹⁶ Nathaniel Hathorne to Mrs. Hathorne, July 25, 1820.

¹⁷ "Aunt R." is Ruth Hathorne (1778-1847), a sister of Captain Nathaniel Hathorne.

¹⁸ Mary Manning to Mrs. Hathorne, July 18th, 1820.

health will continue to improve Elizabeth has not written to me since I came up she must write me a very long letter and so must you how does the kitten do and the chickens do they grow well do my flowers grow well how does Betsy do give my love to all the folks
I remain your affectionate daughter

M. L. Hathorne

In a later letter Louisa again spoke of her progress at school and Miss Manning corroborated her by saying that Maria was doing very well. But besides her school work, her dancing, her visits and walks with friends, Louisa was occupied with her brother in that amusing literary production, *The Spectator*, which appeared, more or less erratically, during August and September. There is no doubt that Louisa helped her brother with this publication, but how many of the poems and essays are hers has not been determined. There is one poem, however, signed with her name:

Address to the Sun
Glorious harbinger of day,
When the Moon her course has run,
When all darkness fleets away,
Then we see thee, glorious Sun.

Maria Louisa Hathorne¹⁹

This poem is followed by an "Address to the Moon," but Louisa, apparently, did not write the second one. Her poem had been advertised in the preceding issue, and nothing was said of any others. She did, however, have an advertisement in one number for blue ribbon,²⁰ and she wrote a letter of approbation and appreciation to the Editor, which was printed above an acknowledgement of exaggerated gratitude.²¹

The formation of a Pin Society and games of battle-dore and shuttlecock also engaged the children's attention during the long summer days.²² With her journalistic

¹⁹ See Elizabeth L. Chandler, "Hawthorne's *Spectator*," *New England Quarterly*, IV, 2 (1931), 319.

²⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 311.

²¹ *Ibid.*, p. 316.

²² *Ibid.*, pp. 327-330.

work, her games, walks, and visits with friends, Louisa's days were very full. The paper alone must have taken a great deal of time to compose.

One of the few letters from Mrs. Hawthorne to her children in existence is an answer to Louisa's of July 18th. After first writing to her son, their mother appended a note to her youngest child:

Dear Maria I am glad you find time to write to us, I think with your two schools and visiting your time must be very much taken up Aunt Mary says you are a pretty good girl I hope you will endeavour to assist her in all your power, make as little trouble as possible with your clothes, you must wait upon Grandmamma whenever you are at home, and be kind and obliging to all your friends do not exert yourself to much with dancing. if you do not belong entirely to Aunt Mary you must obey her as you would a Mother . . .

in haste your Affectionate

Mother

E C Hawthorne²³

On the same day Louisa wrote to her mother, as Robert Manning was going to Raymond, taking a dog with him as a present. She spoke again of her visits, her school, her dancing, and her sewing. She had just finished one dress and was to start another. She also wrote a letter to her sister,—in quite a different style:

Salem 8th month 8 1820

Dear Sister

I guess thou wilt think thou art going to have a very small letter but friend Mary has no more of that necessary article paper and I am forced to be contented [seal] thou wilt find on thy gown some trimming the history of it is this Uncle Sam promised me a Silk handkerchief and Aunt Mary had a white one new that I liked Uncle Sam gave me 7/6 to buy one with and I thought I had rather get the trimming for thee which I accordingly did it was 2/6 a yard and I bought 2 yards and a half which was all I could get of it this is the whole history of it. Uncle Sam knew what I was going to do with the money. why hast thou not written to me Oh thou careless girl thy friends here complain much

²³ The letter, addressed to Nathaniel, is dated August 9, 1820.

of thy letters they are too short thou must follow my example and write longer ones my writing I confess is not very good but I am in haste have any of my sublime compositions found their way to the pages of the Ladies Portfolio send me word if they have I remain thy affectionate sister

Maria L Hathorne

During the summer Louisa had a week of vacation from school, and she went to one party after another, which she described in a letter to her mother. She also went to Mr. Archer's school, escorted by John Dike, and heard both him and Nathaniel give orations. She said they did very well. As the summer lengthened, she began to worry about a ball gown for the ball that was to come in the autumn, and she practised her dance steps more assiduously than ever. Yet in the midst of all this delightful and busy life, she missed Raymond and her mother more than ever. Her kitten, her chickens, and her flowers were constantly on her mind.

Preparations for the ball continued. Robert Manning wrote to his sister: "Nathaniel & Louisa are preparing for the Ball on Thursday next — much time & money lost to no good purpose I fear — however I always find fault."²⁴

Louisa and Nathaniel went, and she gave an account of it in her next letter:

Salem Nov 7 1820

Dear Mother

I meant to have written before but have not had any time, the ball is over, it was a week from last Thursday I went at six or a little after, all the scholars marched into the room with the grand march, there was a good many there. Nathaniel went; I had a beautiful time and did not get home till after one o'clock I felt tired enough two or three days after. I did not get up the next day till 10 o'clock. Mr Turner told the scholars to wear white gowns with short sleeves and long white kid gloves, pink sashes, and black kid shoes spangled. Aunt Forrester²⁵ gave me my ball gown.

²⁴ Robert Manning to Mrs. Hathorne, October 24, 1820.

²⁵ Rachel (Hathorne) Forrester (1757-1828), wife of Simon Forrester, and another sister of Captain Nathaniel Hathorne.

it was plain India muslin. we had dancing enough that week, we went Monday afternoon, Tuesday all day, Wednesday all day, Thursday forenoon from nine till after three in the afternoon, and then Thursday night the ball. . . . Nathaniel has done printing the Spectators. I remain your affectionate daughter

Maria L Hathorne

Shortly after Thanksgiving, Mary Dike, Priscilla Dike's stepdaughter, died, and for a few weeks Louisa went to live with the Dikes. During this time, apparently, she did not write so often to her mother, but her uncle and aunt wrote warmly of her perfect behavior. She stayed until February and continued her usual mode of life. As spring approached, however, her aunt Mary wished to send her to another school. Louisa objected; all her friends were made, she was accustomed to the school, and she did not want to change. Hastily she wrote to her mother and asked her permission to remain. "This is the first complaint I have made in any of my letters, and I almost wish I had not made this one,"²⁶ she wrote. It was true. Nathaniel and Elizabeth often spoke their minds quite frankly to their mother about the difficulty of living with relatives, but Louisa never complained in this respect. Before Mrs. Hathorne could write to Mary Manning to ask for further details and suggest she be allowed to continue in her old school, it was decided that Louisa should remain where she was. She informed her mother; and, as all students do when the time comes, she spoke of her worry over the approaching examinations. Nathaniel also added a note to his sister's letter:

Salem March 6 1821

Dear Mother

I dont know as I shall have much time to write but I must write faster. We shall have an examination in about three weeks, I dread it. Aunt Mary says that she does not think she shall take me away from Mrs Curtis's, which I am very glad of. I should like to have Ebe send up Fergusons Astronomy if she can Mrs Curtis wants me to study it.

²⁶ M. L. Hathorne to Mrs. Hathorne, February 27, 1821.

I study Aikins Geography. Parsing, globes, and Arithmetic. I beleive that is all I shall say at the examination. I am sure I hope it is. we study Mr Dowells Bible Questions Sundays. Nathaniel went to Boston to the theatre yesterday and came back to-day he saw Mr Kean perform, he liked him very much. I mean to writ to Ebe soon, and I want her to write to me. how does Betsy do. give my love to Uncle Richard and Aunt Susan. I want to see you all very much. the wind blows quite hard tonight. there is a beautiful slide out in the garden.

I remain your affectionate daughter

Maria L. Hathorne

Dear Mother

I must contribute my share to fill up this Letter, though I have nothing of importance to say. I have been to Boston and seen Mr Kean in King Lear. It was enough to have drawn tears from millstones. I could have cried myself, if I had been in a convenient place for such an exploit. I almost forgot that I did not live "in Regis Learis seculum," "in the age of King Lear." I shall probably see you in September, and stay 4 weeks with you. I hope you will remain in Raymond during the time I am at college, and then I can be with you 3 months out of the year. I am very much afflicted at the loss of Watch [the dog]. It is now going on two years since I saw you. Do you not regret the time when I was a little boy. I do almost. I [letter torn] now as tall as Uncle Robert. I beleive either the 5th 6th or 7th of this Month is [torn] birthday.²⁷ Do not show this to Uncle Richard.

Your Affectionate son,

Nathaniel Hathorne

The next letters that Louisa sent home went by the hand of a friend; therefore, she wrote to both her mother and her sister. To her mother she reported joyfully that she had done quite well in her examination. She gave news of the Hathorne and Manning relatives and mentioned that she was reading Scott,—*Tales of My Landlord*, *Heart of Midlothian*, and *The Abbot*. The Hathorne children all loved Scott, and years later Hawthorne read all the Waverly novels to his children. He had spoken

²⁷ Hawthorne's sister Elizabeth was born March 7, 1802.

enthusiastically of Scott to his sister Elizabeth in a letter to her the previous autumn.²⁸

The letter Louisa wrote to Elizabeth the next day is amusing enough to be reproduced:

Salem March 29th 1821

Dear Sister

Though you have not written to me lately as in duty bound, yet still I will favour you with a letter; I believe I have told Mother all the news. we received Mothers letter to Nathaniel last week. When is Dr. BROWN going to enter into the bonds of wedlock; how does his lady elect and her sisters do? I have great curiosity to see them married. how does Kezia Dingley [Mrs. Richard Manning's sister] and Sally do? have you been up to Mrs Manning's lately? Nathaniel says he wishes he could get near enough to give you a good licking I suppose you will heartily thank him for this charitable wish. I think it would greatly enliven your solitude and no doubt you are of the same opinion. does your Esculapius ask you to come and see him now as he used to if he did I suppose his lady would be jealous How does the Honourable Mr. Mark do, does he keep in Uncle Richards store now, I believe I heard he had moved there, but I don't know. is there any news at Raymond if there is do take pity on me and write me word for there is none here. Uncle William went to pay a wedding visit night before last to Mrs. Proper, he got home a little after nine. I went into Aunt Ruths a little while last night she was as well as usual, when I go down they want you to come up. I asked Aunt Mary just now what she wanted me to tell you. "Tell Ebe" said she "tell her to be a good girl" I hope you will mind this sage advice of your wise Aunts. you must write me a very long letter on pain of *my* displeasure if you neglect it, so set yourself to work and that quickly. you see what a long letter I am writing you and in gratitude ought to do the same to me. I dont know what else to write but Grandmaam says I must give her love to you and tell you she should be very pleased to recieve a letter from you, mind that too.

I remain your affectionate Sister

Maria Louisa Hathorne

²⁸ See my "Nathaniel Hawthorne Prepares for College," *New England Quarterly*, XI (March, 1938), 82-83.

In April, Robert Manning went again to Raymond. Louisa wanted very much to go with him; she missed her family, her pets and flowers, and little Betsy Tarbox Manning. But Miss Manning would not let her go. Louisa speaks of her homesickness half-humorously, for she, like her brother, showed evidences of a well-developed sense of humor. Both of them enjoyed particularly to poke fun at Elizabeth, of which tendency on their part their letters give ample proof. Elizabeth, on the other hand, gives no sign in her letters that she possessed much of that very desirable attribute. If she is funny, the humor is unconsciously expressed. She took herself very seriously always and even in her youth seemed rather grim.

When Robert returned to Salem, he brought Elizabeth with him. A few days later all three children wrote to their mother:

Salem June 12th. 1821.

Dear Mother.

We arrived here in health and safety on Saturday at five o'clock, and found our friends well and met with a most welcome reception. I hope you have by this time recovered your spirits. and that you will not feel any concern on my account, as I am much pleased with my situation, though I hope I shall return soon, as Uncle Robert says he shall go to Raymond in a month. I hope you will be very careful of your health, and will ride out often.

Dear Mother Ebe has got to go down to Aunt Forresters this evening and has commissioned me to finish her letter we were very glad to see Ebe but did not expect her we all want to see you very much I should think you would be very lonesome without any body with you there is no news here. Nathaniel did not know Ebe at first till he saw Uncle Robert and then he stood transfixed with astonishment he was not at home when they came he says he shall want to write some in this letter so I suppose I must leave some paper for him I believe I have written all the news how do you all do give my love to Uncle Richard and Aunt Susan it is very warm here and I suppose it is so at Raymond we are all well

I remain your affectionate daughter

Maria Louisa Hathorne

Dear Mother.

That you might receive a Letter from all your Children at once, I have concluded to trouble you with a few lines. I was very happy to see Elizabeth, but hope she will return to Raymond soon, because I know you must be very lonesome without her. She seems very well contented, but prefers Raymond to Salem. I beleive you were never before deserted by all your Children at the same time.

I remain

Your Affectionate Son

Nathaniel Hathorne

Mrs. Hathorne was not alone for long. Louisa's school quarter ended, and a month later, in July, she returned to Raymond with Robert Manning instead of Elizabeth. She had been away for a little over a year.

Nathaniel remained in Salem until the end of September, when he traveled to Brunswick with Robert Manning to enter Bowdoin College. They stopped at Raymond to see his mother and sister and remained over night. On October 2 he took and passed his entrance examinations and was admitted to the freshman class.²⁹

During the autumn, winter, and spring, Louisa and her mother were alone on the farm most of the time. Elizabeth did not return from Salem as she had planned; in fact, she did not go back to Raymond again. In January Nathaniel had a few weeks' vacation and he spent them with his mother and sister. About a month after his return to college, Louisa sent a note to her uncle Robert in which she reported on their state of health, but gave little other news. On April 10 she wrote to Elizabeth and spoke of the may flowers already in bloom.

But the winter had been a lonely one for the two. Mrs. Hathorne had not seen her mother in nearly four years, and the work of the farm was probably beginning to affect her health seriously. In spite of the protests of Elizabeth, who wanted to return to Raymond to live, she decided to give up the farm and try living once more with her mother, sister, and brothers. Robert came up in April, and in

²⁹ Robert Manning wrote an account of this trip to his mother, Mrs. Miriam Manning, October 5, 1821.

June Mrs. Hathorne and Louisa went back to Salem. Louisa probably regretted leaving Raymond, but so sunny and cheerful was her disposition, she could be happy anywhere.

During the years Nathaniel was in college, Louisa grew into a young lady in Salem. Few are her letters during these years, for nearly all her family were around her. Her brother, unlike his relatives, destroyed almost all of his correspondence, and so her letters to him are lost. The pattern of life of the year she had been in Salem was probably resumed. She went out and visited her friends, she finished her education, she had her interests and enjoyments. Her mother was not particularly well during these years, and if she had had any thought of returning to Raymond, they were abandoned in 1824. The rest of her furniture was sent down from Raymond in that year and the farm rented to others. Late in 1824 Robert Manning married Rebecca Dodge Burnham. The burden he had been carrying in paying the large part of Hawthorne's college expenses was almost over, for the latter graduated in the summer of 1825. Robert moved to a house of his own that he had built in North Salem.

The years went on, uneventfully. It was the period about which so little is known of the Hathornes. Nathaniel was writing and destroying, rewriting and sometimes publishing during these years. No mention is made of it, however, in the letters that passed between Richard Manning in Raymond and his brothers and sisters. Not even *Fanshawe*, which was published in 1826, and of which some of the Mannings, at least, had copies, was discussed. In 1826 old Mrs. Manning died. The family circle at the Manning house was growing smaller. In spite of this, Robert Manning started building a house next to his for Mrs. Hathorne and her children. By December, 1828, the Hathornes were in their new home. Mrs. Hathorne's ill health continued, but it was hoped that the colder weather would cure her.

The summer after the Hathornes had moved, Robert Manning and his wife paid a visit to Raymond. Their two children, Maria and Robert, stayed with the Hath-

ornes, and during this time Louisa wrote to Mrs. Manning:

Salem 11th of June — 1829

My Dear Rebecca

I trust that you have by this time been from home long enough to be glad to hear from those you have left behind you — your family are in excellent health and spirits, and Mrs. Burnham³⁰ desires me to say, that she remains at the Castle still, which I know will please you. The children have been very good ever since you left home and talk about father and Mother often — Robert says “they *shall* come home to see me” — but Maria — older and more considerate — says — “They have not made their visit yet.” — they have been in to see *Uncle Sam* since school this afternoon. Tell Uncle Robert that Mrs. Burnham and myself walk up in the garden once or twice a day — to see that the trees are all standing — in the absence of the owner, and that we discuss very *learnedly* upon fruits and fruit-trees — and the dog accompanies us, glad to find a human being to speak to him. Uncle Samuel seems to be rapidly recovering his health, and talks of going away with Mr. Burrill next week to Haverill and Lowell &c. to be gone about a week or ten days. We are anxious to hear from you — and to know what kind of a journey you had, were sorry that the weather the day you set out was so unpleasant, but hope that you took no cold. — I have been to town but once since you went away — and found Aunt Mary full of business. We miss you very much and are very impatient to have you get home. I intended to have written a much longer letter to you to-day — but — wonderful to tell — Mrs. Dike came over and dined with us — and spent most of the afternoon — so that I had not time to write more than this — but I thought you would like to hear that all went on well at home. — Mr. Dike went to Boston yesterday to attend to his “*Legislative Duties*” and is sick to-day, he says. It is almost dark and I can write no more — the shortness of time must be my excuse for the *matter* and *manner* of this letter — pray recollect this — and for my credit do not show it to anybody — Remember us as affectionately as possible to Uncle Richard and Aunt

³⁰ Mary Dana Burnham (Mrs. Thomas Burnham) in whose home at Ipswich Rebecca Burnham had lived since the age of two when her own mother died.

Susan and tell them how much pleasure it would give us to see them here.

do write to me, we wish much to hear

yours affectionately,

M. L. H.

Less than two years later Richard Manning died in Raymond and the family connection with Maine was broken. His widow later married again, and apparently the visits and letters to Raymond ceased. Nathaniel had paid some visits there after his graduation from Bowdoin — usually in the summer time when he was in the habit of making trips.

Often he took these trips with his uncle, Samuel Manning, who traveled rather extensively through New England himself. In the autumn of 1828 they had gone as far south as New Haven,³¹ and in 1829, Hawthorne wrote to his uncle, who was again at New Haven, that he would join him there.³² In the summer of 1831, uncle and nephew took another trip together; and it was while they were on this jaunt, that Hawthorne wrote a long and interesting letter to Louisa:³³

Canterbury, [N. H.] August 17th 1831

Dear Sister.

It is not much matter whether you are informed of our motions, but I have no better way of spending this lazy afternoon in a country tavern than in writing to you. Your Uncle Sam and I reached Concord at noon of the second day, and before evening we both got into the State's Prison, and had the iron door of a cell barred upon us. However, you need say nothing about it, as we made our escape very speedily. One of Uncle Sam's old acquaintances keeps the tavern at Concord, so that it was like the separation of soul and body to get him away. Moreover he was surrounded by a whole troop of horse-dealers, who all seem to know him by instinct. He has already sent home two black mares and brought a gray one to drive tandem, and I should not won-

³¹ See my "Hawthorne and 'The Man of God,'" *Colophon*, II (New Series), (Winter, 1937), 262-282.

³² Nathaniel Hawthorne to Samuel Manning, August 11, 1829.

³³ This letter appears in part in G. P. Lathrop, *A Study of Hawthorne*, Boston, 1876, pp. 144-145.

der if we were to gallop into town, he at the head and I at the tail of a whole drove. The next day we set out for this place, which is about fourteen miles from Concord, meaning to inspect the Shaker village in our way. Howbeit, your Uncle Sam kept on straight ahead, looking neither to the right nor left no more than if he had worn the horse's blinders, till we reached the tavern about two miles further on, where we now are. The shakers would have given us supper and lodging and have kept us over sunday, and I was more anxious to stay than I have been about anything in the course of the ride. In the village we met some old acquaintances of yours, Jacob Stone and his wife and sister. I bowed to him and Lois, but neither of them recognized me. The next morning I rode to the meeting with our Landlord and his daughter. I took a back seat at first, but a grave old Shaker soon came and marshalled me to a place of honour in the very front row, so that I had a perfect view of the whole business. There were thirty or forty shaker ladies, some of them quite pretty, all dressed in very light gowns, with a muslin handkerchief crossed over the bosom and a stiff muslin cap, so that they looked pretty much as if they had just stepped out of their coffins. There was nothing very remarkable about the men except their stupidity, and it did look queer to see these great boobies cutting all sorts of ridiculous capers with the gravest countenances imaginable. I was most tickled to see a man in a common frock coat and pantaloons between two little boys, and a very fat old lady in a black silk gown, rolling along in a stream of sweat between two young girls, and making ten thousand mistakes in the ceremonies. There were an Englishwoman and her son, recent proselytes, and not admitted to full communion. Every man and woman (except a few who sang) passed within a few inches of me in the course of the dance. Most of the females were about thirty, and the white muslin was very trying on their complexions. There were two or three hundred or more of spectators present, and Jacob Stone and his womankind among them, they having spent the night in a Shaker house. I shook hands with him after the meeting was dismissed, spoke to Lois, and was introduced to Mrs. Stone. She is a remarkably plain woman, and I should suppose considerably older than her husband. They were to return to Concord that afternoon, and to Newburyport in due season. Your Uncle Sam took a great liking to our tavern, which is indeed an excellent one, so that he could

scarcely tear himself away after dinner, and the whole family assembled at the door when we rode off, as if we had been the oldest friends in the world. We reached Guilford, nine miles distant, that night. The next morning the news of your Uncle Sam's arrival spread all over the country, and every man that had a horse mounted him and came galloping to the tavern door, hoping to make a trade or swap, so that they fairly hunted us out of town and we took refuge in the same tavern we had left the day before. Your Uncle Sam complains that his lungs are seriously injured by the immense deal of talking he was forced to do. I walked to the shaker village yesterday, and was shown over the establishment and dined there with a squire and a doctor, also of the 'world's people'. On my arrival, the first thing I saw was a jolly old shaker carrying an immense decanter full of their superb cider, and as soon as I told my business, he turned out a tumblerfull and gave me. It was as much as a common head could cleverly carry. Our dining room was well furnished, the dinner excellent, and the table was attended by a middle aged shaker lady, good-looking and cheerful, and not to be distinguished either in manners or conversation from other well-educated women in the country. This establishment is immensely rich. Their land extends two or three miles along the road, and there are streets of great houses, painted yellow and topt with red; they are now building a brick edifice for their public business, to cost seven or eight thousand dollars. On the whole, they lead a good and comfortable life, and if it were not for their ridiculous ceremonies, a man could not do a wiser thing than join them. Those I conversed with were intelligent, and appeared happy. I spoke to them about becoming a member of the Society, but have come to no decision on that point.

We have had a pleasant journey enough. The greatest difficulty has been a large bunch on the horse's back, which gives your Uncle Sam as much pain as if it were on his own. However, one of his persecutors came out from Guilford this morning and has sold him a gray mare which will ease the labour of the other. The people here are as different as possible from the sulky ruffians in Maine. I make innumerable acquaintances, and sit down in the doorstep in the midst of squires, judges, generals, and all the potentates of the land, discoursing about the Salem murder,³⁴ the cowskinning of

³⁴For Hawthorne's discussion of this case, see Edward B. Hungerford, "Hawthorne Gossips about Salem," *New England Quarterly*, VI (March, 1933), 445-469.

Isaac Hull, the price of hay, and the value of horseflesh. The country is very uneven, and your Uncle Sam groans bitterly whenever we come to the foot of a low hill, — though this ought to make me groan [letter torn] than him, as I have to get out and trudge every one of them. Your Uncle Sam begins to exhibit some symptoms of homesickness, and I am greatly mistaken if we see Canada this trip, or even get a mile nearer to it than we are at this moment. Mrs. Hill, our landlady, nurses him up, and feeds us both till we are ready to burst, but you need not be surprised if you see our tandem turning down the lane Tuesday, Wednesday, or Thursday at farthest.

This is not intended for a public letter, though it is truly a pity that the public should lose it. When John Stevens'³⁵ epistles are published, this shall be inserted in the Appendix.

Nath: Hawthorne

Samuel Manning's interest in horses was due to the coach line he and William Manning ran. Horses were always needed, of course, and Samuel used to travel around the country districts of New England, picking up good horses. This trading is a partial explanation of his many trips. Evidently, he liked the traveling as well.

In 1832 the Hathornes moved back to the Manning house on Herbert Street. By this time Mrs. Hathorne's health was never particularly good, and she apparently spent a great deal of the time in her room. Whenever she is mentioned in letters, allusions are made about her ill health. It was for this reason, and not because of her widowhood that she withdrew from society. Elizabeth, too, now thirty years of age, stayed at home a great deal. She, of all the family, seemed really imbued with a desire to be alone. It may have been because she was more fond of books and study than social affairs, — a habit formed, possibly, during her years at Raymond when she had to depend on books to entertain herself. Nathaniel, busy with his writing, also stayed indoors most of the day when the light was good, and wrote. He went out at night when candle-light made writing difficult. Of them all, however, there is no doubt that Louisa was the most sociable. Her letters show how much she liked to be

³⁵ John Stevens Dike, stepson of Priscilla Manning Dike.

with people, to visit, to see her friends. All her life she spent part of each year visiting. Whereas Nathaniel would go off in the summer on a trip to see the country, Louisa would visit relatives and friends. Once she is known to have made a trip that was primarily to see a section of the country; it ended in her death. Once Hawthorne is known to have taken his annual trip to visit his classmate, Horatio Bridge, in Augusta, Maine.

But to say that the Hathornes saw no one and remained in their rooms throughout the day, is, it seems, an exaggeration. In the first place, there were in the house, Mary, William, and Samuel Manning. Mary Manning was devoted to her sister, nieces, and nephew; does it sound logical that she would not see them for days on end? Also, Mrs. Dike called often, and the Robert Mannings with their children came from North Salem frequently. If the Hathornes had behaved in so peculiar a fashion, something would certainly have been said by the Mannings in their letters to each other. Nothing of the sort was ever mentioned.

In 1836 Hawthorne obtained the editorship of the *American Magazine of Useful and Entertaining Knowledge*,—a compendium of every conceivable sort of information. Louisa, and particularly Elizabeth, helped him to procure his material; for he got very little, if any, aid from the other members of the magazine's staff. What articles Louisa contributed is unknown, as none of them are signed. They were probably few, as Elizabeth was the one to whom Hawthorne most often wrote. He did, however, ask Louisa's aid as well.

The position soon terminated, to be followed by another at the Boston Custom House; and the son and brother had finally broken away from his mother's and sister's apronstrings. Louisa must have missed him more than the others. With an ailing mother, a sister immersed in books, an aunt busy with household duties, and an uncle occupied by his business (for Samuel had died in 1833), Louisa had depended on her brother for companionship.

One is naturally tempted to wonder if Louisa was ever

in love, or whether any man ever came to the house on Herbert Street to call on the younger of the Hawthorne sisters. No mention of any attachment is ever made in the family letters. Elizabeth was probably more interested in books than in the opposite sex, but what of Louisa, who had so many friends and loved so much to visit? Only two men are known to have been entertained by Louisa,—that strange and erratic clergyman, Horace Conolly, the adopted son of Miss Susanna Ingersoll, a cousin of the Hawthornes; and David Roberts, later to become mayor of Salem. They, with Louisa and Nathaniel, formed a club for the purpose of meeting and playing cards. Hawthorne was the Emperor, Louisa, the Empress, Conolly, the Cardinal, and Roberts, the Chancellor.³⁶ But Louisa quite apparently had no sentimental attachment for either. Nor did they for her.

The years passed on. Nathaniel met and became engaged to Sophia Peabody, whose sister Elizabeth had been one of Louisa's former acquaintances. Although he did not tell his mother and sisters of his engagement, they learned of it and were silent. Elizabeth did make some sort of resistance to the affair, for she was very fond of her brother in her peculiar, inarticulate fashion. There seems to have always been a feeling of strain between her and her sister-in-law. Whether it was because Sophia knew that Elizabeth had not approved of her brother's marriage to anyone, or whether Elizabeth did not make friends easily, they did not have the warm affection for each other that grew up between Sophia and Louisa. When the wedding day arrived, none of the Hawthornes attended, but Nathaniel wrote the day following his wedding to Louisa:

Concord, July 10th, 1842

Dear Louisa,

The execution took place yesterday. We made a christian end, and came straight to Paradise, where we abide at present writing. We are as happy as people can be, without making themselves ridiculous, and might be even happier; but as a

³⁶ See my article, "Hawthorne and 'The Man of God,'" *op. cit.* p. 269.

matter of taste, we prefer to stop short at this point. Sophia is very well and sends her love. We intend that you shall be our first guest (unless there should be a chance visitor) and shall beseech the honour and felicity of your presence, sometime in August. New married people, I believe, are not considered fit to be seen in less time than several weeks.

I know you will be delighted with our home and the neighboring scenery; and I have a confident hope that you will be delighted with ourselves likewise. I intend to improve vastly by marriage—that is, if I can find any room for improvement. But all this remains to be seen. Meantime, I promise myself few greater pleasures than that of receiving you here; for in taking to myself a wife, I have neither given up my own relatives, nor adopted others. Give my love to mother and Ebe.

Yours affectionately,
N. H.³⁷

Hawthorne's affection for Louisa is demonstrated in this letter. She was the first to whom he wrote, twenty-four hours after his marriage, and she was to be the first visitor. In August, the promised time, another letter went from the Old Manse to Salem:

Concord, Aug. 15th, 1842.

Dear L.

Mrs. Hillard³⁸ has requested me to beg of you to come to their house on your way to Concord, and I think it an excellent arrangement, as she will send to the Stage-house, to have your name put down, and so you will escape all trouble and annoyance. Moreover, if the stage should be full on the day when you come, you can spend the night at her house. Do not, on any account, fail to take advantage of her invitation; there is no sort of reason why you should not accept it. She wished me to ask you to stay all night; and you can if you choose. The stage for Concord leaves Earle's Coffee house, Hanover-street, every day at four O'clock. There is likewise one which goes early in the morning, and another

³⁷ This and the remaining letters from Hawthorne are in the Manning Collection at the Essex Institute, Salem, and are printed also with Professor Manning's kind permission.

³⁸ Mrs. Hillard, wife of George S. Hillard (1808-1879), law partner of Charles Sumner during the time Hawthorne worked in the Boston Custom House. Hawthorne lived with the Hillards during that time.

at ten O'clock; but the afternoon one is the best for you, unless you spend the night at Mrs. Hillards.

When you come, put those boot-tacks into your trunk, and also that little silver spoon. Hillard will probably have some small articles for you to take, as I am going to give him some commissions. I suppose you remember the number of their house — 54 Pinckney Street. By all means, go to them. Come as soon as possible after receiving this, but whenever you do come, stop at their home. We shall expect you daily.

Yours in a hurry,
N. H.

Two months later, after Louisa's visit had ended, Robert Manning died. His sister Mary had died almost exactly twelve months before; the family circle was growing very small. Louisa immediately wrote the news to her brother. From the tone of his reply, she must have been quite upset over the death of the uncle who had done so much for his sister's children. The Hawthornes did not have time to get to the funeral, but went to Salem for a visit a few weeks later.

Louisa must have come often to the Old Manse, for there are several allusions to her proposed visits. In 1844 her first niece, Una, was born, and a few months after the Hawthornes had moved back to Salem, there was a nephew, Julian, as well. At first the Hawthornes moved into the Herbert Street house with Madam Hawthorne, Elizabeth and Louisa. After one or two other moves, they finally settled in a house on Mall Street, and there the mother and daughters joined them. Here they all remained until Madam Hawthorne's death in 1849. Louisa, during this time, was not in good health. Madam Hawthorne, too, spent most of her time in her chamber for the same reason. Elizabeth, Sophia wrote to her mother, was "an invisable entity."³⁹ She rarely appeared. Hawthorne once wrote to Sophia, when she was in Boston with the children, that quite by chance, on going into the sitting-room, he beheld "a stranger there . . . my sister Elizabeth! I did not wish to risk frightening her away by anything like an exhibition of wonder."⁴⁰

³⁹ J. Hawthorne, *op. cit.*, p. 314.

⁴⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 326.

The greatest blow that Louisa ever had to bear was the death of her mother, who died at the Mall Street house on July 31, 1849. For nearly ten years before he returned to Salem with his family, she had only seen her brother at brief intervals; much as she idolized him, the old, close companionship had suffered from his absence. Elizabeth, as we have seen, was sufficient unto herself; and Louisa, who needed someone, had turned more and more to her mother. Sophia said, when she wrote the news of Louisa's death to her own mother: "She was always inconsolable for her mother, and never could be really happy away from her."⁴¹

Shortly thereafter, the Hawthornes moved to Lenox. Elizabeth and Louisa remained in Salem. Louisa went to live with Mrs. Robert Manning, the widow of her favorite uncle. Here she remained until her death. Elizabeth, who still preferred to be unencumbered by relatives, found lodgings with a farmer's family on the coast. She always had loved the sea. At Montserrat she remained until the close of her long life on January 1, 1883. She read and worked on translations; she walked along the beach and in the woods, and was quite content. She was always glad to see her relatives when they visited her; but she rarely left her retreat.

Neither of the sisters, it seems, visited their brother at Lenox. He wrote to Louisa to tell her of Rose Hawthorne's birth on May 20, 1851. The following November the Hawthornes came back and settled at West Newton for the winter, and in the spring, moved into their new house, The Wayside, which Hawthorne had purchased from Bronson Alcott. Once more they were back in Concord. In the summer of 1852, it was planned, Louisa was to come for a long visit. Hawthorne hoped to persuade her to make her permanent home with them.

Concord, June 18th. 1852.

Dear L.

We wish you very much to come immediately. Our house is not yet in order, but we can make you comfortable, and if you do not come now, something may intervene to prevent your coming this summer. We like the house and the place very much, and begin, at last, to feel that we have a

⁴¹ J. Hawthorne. *op. cit.* p. 456.

home. We shall expect you on Monday, and from that time till we actually see you. You had better come to Boston by the South Reading railroad — the depot being close by that of the Fitchburg. Trains leave for Concord at $\frac{1}{2}$ past 4, and $\frac{1}{2}$ past six — and at other hours not known to me.

The children long to see you. Baby trots about all day, and keeps us continually on the trot after her.

Yours affect'ly,

N. H.

P.S. Arrange matters for a good long visit.

"If you do not come now, something may intervene to prevent your coming." The words were an ominous prophecy. Louisa did delay her visit; for, as she wrote her brother, Mrs. Robert Manning was very ill, and she was needed.⁴²

After Mrs. Manning recovered sufficiently to be left, Louisa decided to accompany her uncle, John Dike, on a trip to Saratoga. They remained there for two weeks, and then started on their return trip. Wishing to see New York City, they took the *Henry Clay* on July 26th. The next day, almost in sight of her destination, tragedy overtook the boat. Fire burst out in the center, and the passengers were driven to the bow and the stern. Louisa and John Dike were separated, and although he tried to reach her, he was unsuccessful. He was saved, but Louisa perished. Preferring death by drowning to the horrible alternative facing her, she leaped into the water and drowned. Her body was recovered a few days later. She was buried in the Manning tomb in the Howard Street cemetery, with her Manning grandparents, uncles and aunts, and her mother, whom she had missed so sorely.

It is tragic irony that, just as real happiness was to come to Louisa Hawthorne, she should die alone, far from the one person she loved above all others. Had she not gone on that fatal trip, undoubtedly she would have become one of her brother's household, and perhaps have gone to Europe with them the following year and seen some of the world she had missed during her lifetime. Gentle, friendly, dependent to a great extent on her relatives, she had, at last, found a permanent home with her brother. But she never came.

⁴² J. Hawthorne, *op. cit.*, pp. 453-454.

SALEM OCEAN-BORNE COMMERCE

FROM THE CLOSE OF THE REVOLUTION TO THE
ESTABLISHMENT OF THE CONSTITUTION,
1783-1789.

BY JAMES DUNCAN PHILLIPS.

It is not easy to get any records of the ocean trade of the city during the Revolution. Most of it was carried in privateers or letters of marque and it was highly undesirable to have any information, recorded in advance, of the cargoes or destinations of these ships. There were too many British frigates and privateers lurking off the coast to make publicity at all safe. Not till peace was established, therefore, do we find any regular record in print of entrances and clearances of Salem ships.

Under the Articles of Confederation the United States had no control of foreign commerce and the custom houses, if there were any, were state affairs. Their regulations of foreign trade differed materially and some states levied duties on goods entering from neighboring states and had tariff wars among themselves. Massachusetts, to her credit, indulged in very little of this sort of rivalry, which was not to any state's advantage, and tried to keep all trade as free as possible.

The Naval Office (alias Custom House) seems to have got under way about the end of April, 1783, and from then on there is a fairly complete published record of the entries and clearances in the Salem newspapers as garnered by them from the Naval Office. Where the records of that office are, if still in existence, is not known and in order to fill this gap, the writer asked the coöperation of Mr. Henry N. Otis to copy all these entries, and, since the work has been done, it seems a pity not to make it available in compact form for other students. There are a few entries from 1781 to 1783 which have not been printed herewith because they are really part of the privateers record.

The records have been culled from the newspapers

listed below for the portions of the seven years from April 30, 1783, to October 13, 1789. It will be noted that papers other than Salem papers have been used in some cases and that a few gaps have still to be filled, but Mr. Otis has used great industry and ingenuity in trying to make the record as complete as possible.

Many news items have been copied which give interesting sidelights on Salem commerce. Here we see what was imported, how it was sold, the adventures and mishaps of the vessels—all of which lend color to the story.

NEWSPAPERS USED FOR THE RECORD.

Year 1783.

The *Salem Gazette*—a complete weekly record from April 30 to December 31.

Year 1784.

The *Salem Gazette*—a complete weekly record from January 7 to December 27.

Year 1785. (Beverly is given separately most of this year.)

The *Salem Gazette*—a complete weekly record from January 4 to November 22.

The *Massachusetts Gazette*—a complete weekly record from November 28 to December 26.

Year 1786.

The *Massachusetts Gazette*—January 2 to March 27 has been used but the record is probably defective as no entries and clearances cover the weeks ending January 30, February 13, March 6 and March 20. It is possible some of these weeks had no entrances or clearances or they may have been combined with the following week's report, but the *Gazette* apparently stopped publishing Salem naval news March 13.

The *Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*—March 29 to August 3. This is a complete weekly record to July 6 and then one record for August 3. After this there is a complete gap for two months.

The *Salem Mercury* takes up the record October 7 and carries on to the end of the year though the weeks ending November 4, 18 and December 9 have no records but it is probable that for this period they published the entries fortnightly.

The record for the year 1786 is undoubtedly incomplete.

Probably some weeks are missing and almost all of July, August and September.

Year 1787.

The *Salem Mercury*—a complete weekly record from January 6 to December 31. There may be an omission for the weeks of March 10 and April 14.

Year 1788.

The *Salem Mercury*—a complete weekly record from January 8 to December 30.

Year 1789.

The *Salem Mercury*—a complete weekly record from January 6 to October 13. It will be noticed that between August 11 and 18, the Naval Office of Salem ceased to function and the "Port of Salem and Beverly" disappeared on September 29 when the "District" of Salem and Beverly took charge.

The information to be derived from this record, complete except for a few weeks, of the doings of Salem ships during this early and little recorded period of our development is very interesting. There is the story of how these energetic men started to build up the prosperity of our great country, where they went and from whence they brought back the wealth which soon began to flow to our shores.

The best way to get a general view of the whole remarkable transaction is to tabulate the ports they cleared for and from which they entered and then take a look at it as a whole. The entrances are more interesting than the clearances for captains seemed to have a weakness for clearing for the "West Indies" if they did not know, or did not care to tell, just where they were going but they usually did know where they came from and once safe in Salem harbor did not care who else knew.

Too much emphasis must not be laid on the idea that they visited certain ports in preference to others because they wanted to. They did as they did because the laws of some nations allowed them to trade in their ports and the laws of others did not and while the whole situation was not as jumbled as it was when the life and death struggle between Napoleon and England was at its height it was bad enough.

Once we had secured independence, England sullenly shut us out of her ports as a foreign nation and by no means a "most favored nation." Our feelings were much hurt by this policy and were akin to those of a daughter kicked out of her father's house because she had married without his consent. We wanted to be friendly and Great Britain would not let us and right there bitterness and hostility grew up.

France had made peace with England but not till after we had and there was a tinge of resentment on her part that we had given up the alliance as soon as we got what we wanted. It was one thing to open the ports of her colonies to an ally who was helping to damage a common enemy in time of war and quite another to give up lucrative trade to a foreign power in time of peace. Moreover colonial governors often had the right to change the regulations in times of emergency and it was frequently greatly to the advantage of the West Indian planters to have the American vessels coming in. They wanted cheap lumber, cheap codfish, cheap barrel staves, and all these came on the American vessels. Lord Nelson, then a captain in the West Indies trying to enforce His Majesty's laws, did not hesitate to say that planters and even governors, judges and customs officials were all in league to defeat the laws. So it cannot be inferred just because there are few entries from British ports in the West Indies that none of the molasses distilled in Salem came from British plantations or was barrelled there in New England hogsheads. There were many ways of exchanging cargoes and even names and registries of vessels. Ships were even known which carried two complete sets of papers to be prepared to assert they were English or American as necessity required, though I do not know this was true of any Salem vessels.

In the following tables an attempt has been made to classify the trade of these seven years by ports from which vessels entered or for which they cleared. Except in Canada and the United States the exact port is given when the newspapers give it, as well as the general designation when that alone is given.

The trade with the other states shows little fluctuation except a sharp drop in 1784 which is gradually recovered. The trade with Maryland which was chiefly for flour seems to have been the most important and then that with Virginia and the Carolinas. The trade to Pennsylvania was often regular packets which plied to and from Philadelphia and took passengers as well as freight.

The record from British North America seems to show that the trade laws were a bit slow in getting into operation and the excess of clearances over arrivals in the early years indicates a triangular voyage was undertaken which can be ascertained from the data by tracing the ports from which the vessels which cleared for Nova Scotia later arrived.

The trade with the Spanish peninsular shows a steady gain but here again there is evidence of a triangular voyage at first coming in from Spain when the vessels had cleared for other ports and in the later years clearing for Spain and then going elsewhere. This trade showed evidence of growth, with Cadiz and Bilbao as the favorite ports.

From France a good many vessels came in during the period but few sailed directly thither. The same is true of the Baltic ports while the reverse is true of the British Isles and the Wine Islands. These discrepancies may also have been absorbed in the West India trade or the voyages to the East Indies. There is no doubt, however, that trade with Europe increased during this period in all directions and the foundation was being laid for the commerce of the next three decades.

The trade with the East in which that of the Cape of Good Hope and the Isle of France is included because it was of the same type of adventure, grew steadily. Here was the beginning of Mr. Derby's great ventures. Possibly the one voyage to Mozambique should be here included but is put under Africa. More vessels went to the East than returned. Some were sold there, some came back via Europe and others via the West Indies.

Several vessels cleared for West African ports, none returned direct. *Dr. Bentley's Diary* throws out a sus-

picion that they returned via the West Indies by the "middle passage."

Far more vessels came back from South America and the adjacent islands than apparently went and this discrepancy must be absorbed in the undesignated total of clearances for the West Indies.

In the figures for the West Indies too much dependence cannot be placed on the figures for 1786 and 1789 for the autumn months are largely lacking and those were active months in that trade.

The summary for the West Indies has been grouped into islands mainly British, mainly French and other islands. Then there is the large group whose whence and whither is not stated. The direct trade with the British Islands declined sharply after 1785 due to the enforcement of trade restrictions. Likewise the trade with the French group declined while the Dutch group rose somewhat and the clearances for unstated ports rose sharply. After the sharp apparent decline in 1786 which may be due to incomplete data the trade as a whole tended to increase slowly during the period.

With these brief comments and explanations it is best to leave the tables to speak for themselves.

ARRIVALS

	1783 8 mo.	1784	1785	1786 9 mo.	1787	1788	1789 9½ mo.
<i>United States</i>							
New Hampshire	0	0	0	0	2	0	0
Rhode Id. & Conn.	2 + 3	1	4	8	7	5	3
New York	2	2	4	3	1	1	3
Pennsylvania	6	3	4	4	4	4	5
Maryland	4	5	10	6	16	17	8
Virginia	10	5	5	3	2	4	2
North Carolina	2	4	3	4	1	8	3
South Carolina	7	0	3	2	1	2	2
Georgia	0	0	1	0	0	0	1
Totals	36	20	34	30	34	41	27
<i>Canada and Newfoundland</i>							
New Brunswick	0	0	1	1	0	0	0
Ports of Nova Scotia	4	5	3	0	5	0	2
Newfoundland	0	1	0	0	1	0	0
Quebec	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Totals	4	6	5	1	6	0	2

	1783 8 mo.	1784	1785	1786 9 mo.	1787	1788 9½ mo.	1789
<i>Spanish Peninsula and Mediterranean</i>							
Cadiz	2	0	1	1	3	4	9
Alicante	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Malaga	1	0	0	0	0	0	1
Corunna	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
St. Ubes	1	1	4	0	1	0	0
Bilboa	2	0	0	0	1	0	2
Lisbon	2	1	4	0	1	0	1
Gibraltar	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Leghorn	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Totals	9	2	10	1	6	6	14
<i>France</i>							
L'Orient	2	0	2	4	0	3	3
Nantes	2	0	0	1	0	0	0
Bordeaux	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Bayonne	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Isle of Rhé or Rea	0	0	0	0	2	0	1
Marseilles	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Noirmonties	0	0	0	0	0	2	0
France (unstated)	3	0	0	0	1	1	0
Totals	7	0	2	5	4	6	5
<i>Baltic Ports</i>							
St. Petersburg	0	2	2	0	3	1	0
Gottenburg	0	0	0	0	2	4	0
Stockholm	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Russia (unstated)	0	0	2	0	0	0	0
Totals	0	2	4	0	5	6	0
<i>British Isles</i>							
Bristol	0	0	0	0	0	1	2
London	1	1	0	0	0	0	0
Bridport	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Totals	1	1	0	0	1	1	2
<i>Wine Islands</i>							
Fayal	2	0	0	0	0	0	0
Teneriff	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Canary Islands	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Madeira Islands	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
Cape de Verde Islands	0	0	1	0	3	4	7
Totals	2	0	1	0	4	5	7
<i>The East Indies</i>							
Cape of Good Hope	0	0	0	1	1	1	0
Isle of France	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
Canton	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Batavia	0	0	0	0	0	0	0
Totals	0	0	0	1	2	2	1
<i>South America and Adjacent Islands</i>							
Buenos Ayres	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Demerara	1	1	0	1	1	1	1

	1783 8 mo.	1784	1785	1786 9 mo.	1787	1788 9½ mo.	1789
Curaçoa	1	0	2	0	1	0	1
Surinam	1	1	0	0	0	0	1
Bonaire (Curaçoa)	0	0	0	0	0	3	0
Trinidad	0	0	0	0	1	2	1
Essequibo	0	1	0	0	0	0	0
Croisic	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Totals	3	3	2	1	4	6	5
<i>West Indies</i>							
Jamaica	4	4	3	0	1	1	0
St. Lucia	0	1	1	0	1	2	0
Antigua	0	4	0	0	0	0	0
Grenada	7	3	3	0	0	0	0
Barbadoes	0	1	0	0	0	0	0
Nevis	0	2	0	0	0	0	0
Turk's Islands	0	15	16	0	1	3	4
Tobago	0	1	0	0	0	0	0
St. Christopher	0	2	0	0	0	0	0
Dominico	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Totals	12	33	23	0	3	6	4
Guadaloupe	4	6	7	2	5	3	0
Martinico	1	7	9	3	6	3	8
Hispaniola	2	10	4	0	0	0	0
Cape François	4	3	13	8	5	12	10
Port au Prince	10	7	7	9	9	5	2
Aux Cayes	1	2	6	5	2	8	7
St. Nicola or Cape Nicola's Mole	0	6	3	0	0	0	0
Leogane	1	1	1	0	0	0	0
Gonaïve	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Point Petre (Guadaloupe)	0	0	1	1	1	0	0
Bonavista	0	0	0	0	0	2	3
Totals	23	42	52	28	26	33	30
Virgin Islands (unstated)	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
St. Eustatia	0	1	9	5	11	15	11
St. Martins	4	2	8	7	8	12	16
St. Bartholomew	0	0	0	0	3	1	2
St. Croix	1	0	6	1	5	3	6
St. Thomas	0	0	1	1	1	1	0
St. Vincent	1	2	0	0	0	0	0
St. Marks	0	2	0	0	0	0	0
St. Anne	0	1	0	0	0	0	0
St. Peters	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
St. Johns	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Totals	6	8	24	14	29	34	35
West Indies (not stated)	1	0	3	1	1	0	0
Total of all West Indies	47	83	102	43	58	72	69

CLEARANCES

	1783 8 mo.	1784	1785	1786 9 mo.	1787	1788	1789 9½ mo.
<i>United States</i>							
New Hampshire	0	0	2	0	1	1	1
Rhode Island and Connecticut	4	1	1	2	6	4	0
New York	7	0	4	2	0	3	0
Pennsylvania	11	4	2	4	1	6	6
Maryland	12	3	11	7	13	12	17
Virginia	9	12	7	4	5	3	6
North Carolina	5	4	8	8	5	9	5
South Carolina	6	3	7	6	6	5	2
Georgia	0	2	0	0	1	1	0
Totals	54	29	42	33	38	44	35
<i>Canada and Newfoundland</i>							
New Brunswick	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Nova Scotia	10	10	1	0	5	1	2
Newfoundland	5	2	1	0	0	0	1
Quebec	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
Totals	15	12	4	0	5	1	3
<i>Spanish Peninsular and Mediterranean</i>							
Cadiz	1	0	2	0	3	4	2
Malaga	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Lisbon	0	1	0	1	1	2	2
St. Ubes	0	1	2	0	0	0	0
Alicante	0	0	1	0	1	0	0
Bilboa	0	0	1	1	7	6	9
Corunna	0	0	0	2	1	1	1
Spain (not stated)	0	0	0	0	2	5	0
Portugal (not stated)	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Totals	2	2	6	4	15	16	15
<i>France</i>							
L'Orient	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Ostend	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Totals	0	0	0	0	1	0	1
<i>Baltic Ports</i>							
St. Petersburg	0	1	2	0	0	0	0
Gottenburg	0	0	0	1	0	1	0
Amsterdam	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Maelstrand	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
Hamburg	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Totals	1	1	2	1	1	3	0
<i>British Isles</i>							
London	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
Cowes	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
Bristol	0	0	0	0	1	1	4
Great Britain	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
Ireland	1	2	0	1	1	1	1
Totals	2	2	0	2	3	2	5

	1783 8 mo.	1784	1785	1786 9 mo.	1787	1788 9½ mo.	1789
<i>Wine Islands</i>							
Madeira	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
Cape de Verde	0	1	3	0	4	7	4
Teneriffe	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Fayal	2	0	0	0	0	0	0
Canary Islands	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Totals	4	1	3	0	5	8	4
<i>The East Indies</i>							
Cape of Good Hope	0	0	1	2	2	2	0
Isle of France	0	0	1	0	1	3	4
Batavia	0	0	0	0	0	0	1
Canton	0	0	0	0	0	1	1
East Indies (not stated)	0	0	0	0	1	2	0
Totals	0	0	2	2	4	8	6
<i>Africa</i>							
Goree	0	0	0	1	0	1	0
Senegal	0	0	0	0	0	3	3
Mozambique	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Africa (not stated)	0	0	2	0	1	0	0
Totals	0	0	2	1	1	5	3
<i>South America etc.</i>							
Demerara	2	0	2	1	1	0	0
Cayenne	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Surinam	1	1	0	0	0	0	0
Totals	3	1	2	1	1	1	0
<i>West Indies</i>							
Jamaica	2	1	0	0	0	0	0
Barbadoes	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
Turk's Islands	1	0	1	1	0	0	0
Grenada	1	1	0	0	0	1	0
Totals	5	2	1	1	0	1	0
Port au Prince	3	0	1	0	1	0	0
Hispaniola	6	1	0	1	1	0	0
Martinico	4	6	10	1	1	0	0
Cape Francois	3	0	1	0	0	0	0
Guadaloupe	1	1	0	1	0	0	0
St. Domingo	0	0	0	0	1	1	0
Totals	17	8	12	3	4	1	0
Havana	2	0	0	0	0	0	0
St. Martins	1	0	1	0	0	0	0
St. Vincent	0	0	1	0	0	0	0
St. Peters	0	0	1	1	1	1	0
St. Antonia	0	0	0	0	1	0	0
St. Bartholomew	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
St. Thomas	0	0	0	0	0	1	0
Totals	1	0	2	1	2	3	0
West Indies (not stated)	59	62	53	55	76	86	61
Total of all West Indies	84	72	68	60	82	91	61

ENTRANCES AND CLEARANCES

With Other Interesting Naval News Items for the Port of Salem (Including Beverly) Copied from Current Newspapers by HENRY NOYES OTIS.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, May 1, 1783.

Salem, May 1: "Last Monday the ship General Galvez, Captain Smith, arrived here in 36 days from Bourdeaux." . . .

"Capt. Pratt, in the (late privateer) ship Grand Turk, arrived here yesterday in 20 days from Martinico."

"Capt. Crowell, in the ship Porus, one of our late privateers, was arrived at that island . . ."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, April 30

Inward Entries

Schooner Flying Fish, W. Porter
Brigantine Atlantic, B. Cox
Brigantine Fox, W. Gray
Ship Commerce, G. Stevens
Brigantine Ranger, T. Simmonds
Ship General Galvez, T. Smith

Cleared out

Schooner Swallow, A. Woodbury
Sloop Betsey, W. Raymond
Schooner Hope, J. Barr
Brigantine Ranger, H. White
Schooner Dispatch, T. Deland
Brigantine Betsey, C. Byrne
Schooner Friendship, D. Lee

From

Demarara
Granada
Granada
France
Curaçoa
France
For
Virginia
Connecticut
West Indies
Teneriffe
South Carolina
West Indies
West Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, May 8, 1783.

Salem, May 8: "On Sunday last Captain John Felt, of the brigantine Juno, arrived here from Cadiz, in 36 days passage. He sailed in company with the ship Ocean, Captain Swain, bound also to this port, but who is not yet arrived.

"Captain Buffinton, of the ship Marquis de la Fayette, was to leave Nantz for this port in four days after Captain —, who is arrived at Boston from that place."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, May 7.

Inward Entries

Sloop Trial, R. Haskell
Brigantine Juno, J. Felt
Schooner Lark, J. Gavett
Cleared Out
Ship Cyrus, J. Simmons
Sloop Sally, J. Felt
Brigantine Recovery, W. Dennis
Brigantine Medford, J. Strout
Schooner Sally, J. Brooks

From

Grenada
Cadiz
Grenada
For
Philadelphia
Port au Prince
Havana
South Carolina
Baltimore

Brigantine Atlantic, B. Cox
Ship Jupiter, W. Orne

Philadelphia
West Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Friday, May 16, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, May 14.

Inward Entries

Ship Revolution, R. Quartermass
Schooner Industry, J. Ellenwood
*Ship Marquis de la Fayette, J. Buffinton

From
l'Orient
Guadaloupe
Nants

Cleared Out

Schooner Susannah, J. Williams
Brig Draper, H. Hilton
Schooner Lark, J. Gavett
Ship Sophia, B. Hodges
Schooner Cato, B. B. Mansfield
Ship Patty, D. Smith
Schooner New Adventure, A. Welman

For
Connecticut
Virginia
Alexandria
Philadelphia
North Carolina
Hispaniola
West Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, May 22, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, May 21.

Inward Entries

Ship Ocean, C. Swain
Ship Felicity, R. Adamson
Brigantine Kitty, J. Harris
Sloop Sally, E. Burr
Ship Cicero, E. Ober

From
Cadiz
Surinam
Bilboa
Connecticut
l'Orient

Cleared Out

Schooner Nancy, M. Haskell
Brigantine Ceres, I. Nicolson
Sloop Brutus, G. Smith

For
West-Indies
West-Indies
Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, May 29, 1783.

Salem, May 29: "Capt. Munro, of Providence, on the 4th instant, spoke the brig Roger, Capt. West, from this port for Fayall, four days out."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, May 28.

Inward Entries

Schooner Industry, W. Baldwin
Ship Porus, S. Crowell
Ship Live Oak, S. Tucker
Brig Don Galvez, S. Jones

From
Providence
Martinico
Aux Kayes
Virginia

Cleared Out

Brig Ranger, J. Peabody
Brig Juno, J. Felt
Sloop Waxford, J. Barr
Ship Hasket and John, J. Pratt

For
Philadelphia
Philadelphia
Virginia
Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, June 5, 1783.

Salem, June 5: "Captain Lucas, in a sloop, arrived here, on Monday last, from Dover, in England, in 40 days passage . . ."

"Yesterday the ship Bucanier, Captain Ferson, in 21 days from l'Orient, arrived at Beverly."

* 49 days (in text).

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, June 5.

Inward Entries	From
Sloop Sally, J. Jacobs	Providence
Cleared Out	For
Sloop Sally, J. Frost	Virginia
Schooner George, H. Rust	Philadelphia
Ship Astrea, N. West	Virginia
Ship Fame, S. Ingersoll	Martinico

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, June 12, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, June 11.

Inward Entries	From
Brigantine Union, J. Collins	South Carolina
Sloop Brutus, G. Smith	New York
Cleared Out	For
Ship Friendship, G. Henfield	Port au Prince
Ship Polly, E. Emerton	North-Carolina
Schooner Dispatch, B. Cole	North-Carolina
Sloop Dauphin, G. Osborn	St. Peter's
Brigantine Patty, J. Osgood	Fayal
Schooner Industry, W. Baldwin	Virginia
Brigantine Sally, T. Wellman	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, June 19, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, June 19.

Inward Entries	From
Brigantine Ceres, B. Ellingwood	Lisbon
Sloop Titus, D. Shehan	Port au Prince
Schooner Swallow, A. Woodbury	Virginia
Brig Medford, J. Strout	South-Carolina
Schooner Hannah, J. King	Virginia
Cleared Out	For
Brig Union, J. Collins	Baltimore
Sloop Lilly, J. Ropes	Cape François
Ship Marquis de la Fayette, T. Blanchard	Baltimore
Schooner Montgomery, S. Grant	Martinico
Schooner Salem Packet, R. Stone	Philadelphia
Brig Don Galvez, S. Jones	London

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, June 26, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, June 26.

Inward Entries.	From
Ship Buccanier, J. Fearson	France
Schooner Freedom, S. W. West	Halifax
Cleared.	
Brig Active, A. Thorndike	Hispaniola
Ship Commerce, W. Tuck	Newfoundland
Ship Cicero, E. Ober	Philadelphia
Ship Louis, A. Diver	Virginia
Schooner Hannah, J. King	Maryland

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, July 3, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, July 2.

Inward Entries.	
Ship Venus, T. Lee	Virginia
Schooner Dispatch, T. Deland	South-Carolina

Schooner Dolphin, S. Cheever	South-Carolina
Cleared.	
Sloop Polly, J. Palmer	Cape François
Schooner Dispatch, N. Knight	North-Carolina
Brigantine Dispatch, J. Briggs	Martinico
Brigantine Cicero, J. Mason, jun.	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, July 10, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, July 9.

Inward Entries.

Sloop Mary, D. Drinkwater	from Dominico
Schooner Lark, J. Gavett	Virginia
Cleared.	
Ship Jupiter, B. Hodges	for Guadaloupe
Brigantine Hope, S. Ingersoll	Newfoundland
Ship Venus, T. Lee	Newfoundland
Brigantine Lark, D. Needham	West-Indies
Schooner Volant, B. Ives	Port-au-Prince
Brigantine Atlantic, B. Cox	Jamaica
Brigantine Nancy, W. Patterson	Malaga
Sloop Titus, E. Rolland	South-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, July 17, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, July 16.

Inward Entries.

Sloop Waxford, J. Barr	from Virginia
Schooner George, H. Rust, jun.	Philadelphia
Brigantine Ranger, J. Peabody	Virginia
Schooner Sally, J. Brooks	Maryland
Cleared.	

Brigantine Draper, J. Harris	for West-Indies
Brigantine Two Brothers, W. Gray	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, July 24, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, July 23.

Inward Entries.

Brigantine Ranger, H. White	from Fayal
Schooner May Flower, W. Kollock	New York
Schooner Salem Packet, R. Stone	Philadelphia
Schooner Hope, J. Barr	Guadaloupe
Brigantine Betsey, J. Felt	Philadelphia

Cleared.

Sloop Waxford, J. Barr	for Nova-Scotia
Schooner Swallow, A. Woodbury	Hispaniola
Ship Union, J. Ingersoll	West-Indies
Ship Enterprize, J. Fearson	New-York
Brigantine Lion, J. Waters	Hispaniola
Brigantine Betsey, J. Burke	Hispaniola

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, July 31, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, July 31.

Inward Entries.

Brig Monmouth, D. Ingersoll	from Lisbon
Schooner Dispatch, B. Cole	North-Carolina
Sloop Sally, J. Frost	Maryland

Cleared.

Schooner Polly, P. Smith	for Halifax
--------------------------	-------------

Schooner Volant, N. Andrew
Brig Ranger, H. White

West-Indies
West-Indies

From: Supplement to *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday,
August 7, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, August 6.

Inward Entries.

Schooner Swallow, R. Joyne
Schooner Cato, B. B. Mansfield
Ship Jupiter, W. Orne
Brigantine Lively, N. Brookhouse
Sloop Two Friends, J. Stephenson
Schooner Polly, J. Revell

from Virginia
North-Carolina
Port-au-Prince
Jamaica
Philadelphia
Nants

Cleared.

Schooner Dolphin, J. Gardner, 3d
Schooner Mayflower, W. Kollock
Ship Minerva, J. Koler
Brigantine Union, G. Williams, jun.
Sloop Polly, J. Putnam
Brigantine Sally, T. Wellman
Brigantine Hope, J. Barr

for Nova Scotia
New York
Amsterdam
West-Indies
Nova-Scotia
New-York
West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, August 14, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, August 13.

Inward Entry.

Schooner Industry, W. Baldwin
Cleared.

from Virginia

Schooner Swallow, R. Joyne
Ship Jupiter, H. Smith
Schooner Fox, I. Holmes

for New-York
West-Indies
Newfoundland

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, August 21, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, August 20.

Inward Entries.

Brigantine Union, J. Collins
Brigantine Betsey, C. Byrne

from Maryland
West-Indies

Cleared.

Schooner Industry, W. Baldwin
Brigantine Tom, D. Jacobs
Schooner Salem Packet, R. Stone
Brigantine Ceres, T. Webb
Brigantine Ranger, J. Peabody
Schooner Ranger, W. Ramsdell

for Halifax
West-Indies
Philadelphia
Jamaica
West-Indies
West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, August 28, 1783.

Salem, August 28: "Since our last Capt. George Osborn arrived here from Quebec. He sailed from this port, about 10 weeks since, with a cargo for that place; but on his arrival, he was not admitted to an entry at the Custom-House, the officers pretending that they had received no authentic intelligence of the conclusion of peace. Capt. Osborn, however, finally obtained a Permit, allowing him to trade; but finding it not for his interest to make use of it, he left the place without breaking bulk."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, August 27.

Inward Entries.

Sloop Sally, J. Felt	from Port-au-Prince
Schooner Sally, J. Brooks	Nova-Scotia
Schooner New Adventure, Wellman	Port-au-Prince
Cleared.	
Snow Beaver, P. Cleaves	for West-Indies
Schooner Gen. Greene, C. Thompson	Nova-Scotia
Ship Jane, R. Ober	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, September 4, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, September 3.

Inward Entry.

Brig Recovery, W. Dennis	from Virginia
Cleared.	
Schooner Lark, J. Gavet	for Demerara
Brig Union, J. Collins	Demerara
Sloop Sally, C. Byrne	West-Indies
Brig Industry, R. Leach	Barbados

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, September 11, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, September 10.

Inward Entries.

Schooner Friendship, D. Lee	from Hispaniola
Brigantine Patty, J. Osgood	Fayal
Sloop Titus, E. Rolland	South-Carolina
Ship Rambler, B. Lovett	Bilboa
Cleared.	

Ship Felicity, R. Adamson	for Surinam
Brigantine Monmouth, J. Ingersoll	Havana
Ship Hasket and John, B. Carpenter	Cadiz

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, September 18, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, September 17.

Inward Entries.

Ship Patty, D. Smith	from Hispaniola
Schooner Dolphin, J. Gardner	Halifax
Sloop Litty, J. Ropes	Port-au-Prince
Cleared.	

Brigantine Ocean, H. Williams	for West-Indies
Schooner Sally, J. Wilds	Cape-François
Brig Patty, J. Osgood	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, September 25, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, September 24.

Entered.	Schooner Salem Facket, R. Stone	from Philadelphia
	Brig Dispatch, J. Briggs	Grenada
	Schooner Essex, S. Williams	Grenada
	Brig Active, B. Crowninshield	South-Carolina
Cleared.	Ship Grand Turk, S. Williams	for W. Indies
	Brig Harmony, Whittredge	W. Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, October 2, 1783.

Salem, October 2: "Yesterday the ship Pilgrim, Capt. Hill, arrived at Beverly, in 47 days from St. Ubes."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, October 1.

Entered.

Sloop Polly, J. Palmer	from Cape François
Ship Fame, J. Ingersoll	Cape François
Ship Pilgrim, H. Hill	St. Ubes
Cleared.—None.	

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, October 9, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, October 8.

Entered.—None.

Cleared.

Schooner Essex, S. Williams	for West-Indies
Schooner Polly, A. Croll	Nova-Scotia
Brigantine Dispatch, J. Briggs	St. Martin's
Brigantine Dolphin, D. Felt, jun.	West-Indies
Schooner Salem Packet, R. Stone	New-York
Sloop Titus, E. Rolland	South-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, October 16, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, October 15.

Entered.

Brigantine Lyon, J. Waters	from Cape François
Cleared.	
Schooner Friendship, J. Palmer	for West-Indies
Brigantine Hannah, J. Johnson	West-Indies
Sloop Tryal, R. Haskell	Connecticut

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, October 23, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, October 22.

Entered.

Brigantine Ranger, H. White	from Cape-François
Schooner Volant, B. Ivers	Port-au-Prince
Sloop Dauphin, G. Orsborn	Philadelphia
Brigantine Atlantic, B. Cox	Jamaica
Cleared.	

Brigantine Leopard, J. Lovett	for Newfoundland
Schooner New-Adventure, A. Wellman	W. Indies
Brigantine Providence, B. Knight	Turks-Island
Schooner Kingston, T. Nicolson	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, October 30, 1783.

Salem, Oct. 30: "The brig Don Galvez, Capt. Jones, of this port, was to sail from London about the 27th ult. bound to Rhode-Island."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, October 29.

Entered.

Schooner Dispatch, S. Brooks	from N. Carolina
Ship Friendship, G. Henfield	Port-au-Prince
Brigantine Ranger, J. Peabody	Jamaica
Brigantine Patty, J. Osgood	Baltimore
Cleared.	

Schooner Betsey, S. Lee	for West-Indies
Brigantine Peggy, W. Ropes	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, November 6, 1783.
Naval-Office, Port of Salem, Nov. 5.

Entered.

Ship Jupiter, B. Hodges	from Grenada
Cleared.	
Brigantine Lively, N. Brookhouse	for New-York
Sloop Lilly, J. Ropes	Martinico
Sloop Sally, J. Nott	New-York
Sloop Dauphin, S. Tucker	West-Indies
Ship Industry, E. Allen	South-Carolina
Ship Jupiter, B. West	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, November 13, 1783.
Naval-Office, Port of Salem, Nov. 12.

Entered.

Ship Union, J. Ingersoll	from Cape François
Brig Lark, D. Needham	Guadaloupe
Brig Hope, S. Ingersoll	St. Martins
Brig Nancy, W. Patterson	Malaga
Cleared.	
Brig Active, S. Blaney	for Nova-Scotia
Schooner John, J. M'Millen	Grenada

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, November 20, 1783.
Naval-Office, Port of Salem, Nov. 19.

Entered.

Brig Union, G. Williams	from Port-au-Prince
Schooner Trial, R. Haskell	Connecticut
Brig Medford, J. Strout	London
Cleared.	
Schooner Dispatch, N. Brown	for West-Indies
Brig Patty, J. Osgood	Canary Islands
Sloop Hazard, B. Fuller	Baltimore
Schooner Trial, R. Haskell	Connecticut

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, November 27, 1783.
Naval-Office, Port of Salem, Nov. 26.

Entered.

Sloop Betsey, D. Jackson	from South-Carolina
Sloop Sally, C. Byrne	Leogane
Brig Industry, R. Leach	St. Martin's
Cleared.	
Brig Ranger, H. White	for Virginia
Sloop Polly, N. Buffinton	West-Indies
Ship Union, J. Ingersoll	South-Carolina
Schooner Benjamin, J. Shillaber	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, December 4, 1783.
Naval-Office, Port of Salem, December 4.

Entered.

Brig Union, J. Collins	from St. Vincent's
Ship Venus, T. Lee	Gibraltar
Sloop Trial, R. Haskell	Connecticut
Cleared.	
Schooner Ranger, W. Ramsdell	for Baltimore

Brig Ranger, J. Peabody	West-Indies
Schooner Swallow, A. Woodbury	Hispaniola
Schooner Freeman, G. G. Smith	Halifax
Brig Union, J. Oliver	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Friday, December 12, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, December 10.

Entered.

Brigt. Pilgrim, J. Burchmore	from Port-au-Prince
Brigantine Monmouth, J. Ingersoll	Port-au-Prince
Brigantine Hope, J. Barr	Guadaloup

Cleared.

Brigantine Nancy, W. Patterson	for Baltimore
Brigantine Union, G. Williams, jun.	West-Indies
Brigantine Hope, J. Lambert	Ditto
Ship Roehampton, J. Tucker	Ditto
Brigantine George & Jacob, W. Fairfield	Ditto
Brigantine Lark, D. Needham	Ditto
*Brigantine Dispatch, J. Briggs	Ditto
Schooner Hawke, A. Slewman	Ditto
Brigantine Light-Horse, S. Forrester	Ditto
Schooner Dolphin, J. Fearson	Ditto
Ship Fame, S. Ingersoll	Ditto
*Brigantine St. John, J. Neal	Ditto
Schooner Sally, C. Byrne	Ditto
Brigantine Betsey, J. Barr	Ditto
Brigantine Hope, S. Ingersoll	Ditto
Schooner Betsey, G. Chapman	Maryland
Brigantine America, T. Webb	West-Indies
Brigantine Atlantic, B. Cox	Ditto
Ship Venus, J. Collins	Ditto
Brigantine Union, J. Collins	Ditto

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, December 18, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, December 17.

Entered.

Brig Harmony, L. Whitteridge	from St. Martins
Schooner Industry, W. Baldwin	St. Croix
Brig Three Brothers, T. Rice	Jamaica

Cleared.

Brig Recovery, W. Dennis	for West-Indies
Brig Betsey, J. Burke	West-Indies
Schooner Cato, T. Dexter	Nova-Scotia

Brig Dispatch and Brig St. John, mentioned last week as cleared out, were inserted through mistake.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, December 25, 1783.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, December 24.

Entered.—None.

Cleared.

Ship Cyrus, J. Robinson	for Ireland
Brigantine Industry, H. Rust, jun.	West-Indies
Schooner Fanny, F. B. Dennis	Baltimore

* See December 17-18.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, January 1, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, December 31.

Entered.

Sloop Ann, E. Godfrey from Nova-Scotia
Brig Leopard, J. Lovett St. Martin's

Cleared.

Brig Hope, J. Burchmore for North-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, January 8, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, January 7.

Entered.

Sloop Waxford, J. Barr from Cape François

Cleared.

Brig Chance, J. Rea for Connecticut

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, January 15, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, January 14.

Entered.

Schooner Volant, N. Andrews from Hispaniola

Cleared.

Brig Monmouth, H. Phelps for North-Carolina

Sloop Ann, E. Godfrey Nova-Scotia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, January 22, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, January 21.

Entered.

Schooner Adventure, D. Grigg from Nova-Scotia

Cleared.

Ship Friendship, P. Cleves for Virginia

Brig St. John, J. Neal West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, January 29, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, January 28.

Entered.

Brig Dolphin, W. Godshull from Port-au-Prince

Brig Yoric, A. Purbec Havana

Cleared.

Schooner Adventure, D. Grigg for Nova-Scotia

Brig Leopard, J. Lovett Georgia

Brig Harmony, L. Whitteredge Georgia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, February 12, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, February 11.

Entered.—None.

Cleared.

Schooner Fox, T. Holmes for West-Indies

Brig Betsey, B. Hodges Virginia

Schooner Flying-Fish, R. Valpey Nova-Scotia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, February 19, 1784.

Salem, February 19. "No entries or clearances are received from the Naval-Office this week, navigation being entirely at a stand, occasioned by the harbour's being completely froze over."

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, February 26, 1784.
No Naval-Office entry.

["New Haven, February 18. "The intensely cold weather we have had for some time past, has frozen the western part of the Sound for several miles.""]

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, March 4, 1784.
Naval-Office, Port of Salem, March 3.

Entered.—None.

Cleared.

Ship Pilgrim, E. Ober, for Ireland

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, March 11, 1784.

Salem, March 11. "Captain Jacob, of the brig Tom, arrived here, on Sunday last, from St. Christopher, after a passage of 55 days. . . ."

"Yesterday the ship Sebastian, Capt. Cleveland, arrived at Beverly, in 40 days from the Bite of Leoganne. . . ."

"Capt. Joshua Grafton, of this place, in a brig, in 23 days from the Havana, happily got into Ipswich yesterday, after striking upon the bar, and losing his rudder. . . ."

"The schooner Pilgrim, commanded by Capt. John Burchmore, of this port, was lately, with her cargo, entirely lost on Ocracock Bar, North-Carolina, but the men were saved."

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, March 10.

Entered.

Schooner Hawke, A. Slewman from Turks-Island
Brigantine Tom, D. Jacob St. Christopher

Cleared.—None.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, March 18, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, March 17.

Entered.

Ship Sebastian, S. Cleveland	from Leoganne
Schooner Benjamin, J. Shillaber	Turks-Island
Schooner New Adventure, A. Wellman	Hispaniola
Ship Grand Turk, S. Williams	Grenada
Brig Chance, I. Rea	Connecticut
Brig Betsey, S. Lee	St. Christopher

Cleared.

Brig Dispatch, J. Briggs	for West-Indies
Schooner Industry, W. Baldwin	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, March 25, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, March 24.

Entered.

Ship Jane, R. Ober	from Hispaniola
Schooner Dispatch, N. Brown	Turks-Island
Brigantine Providence, B. Knight	Turks-Island
Brigantine John & Benjamin, J. Felt	Hispaniola

Cleared.

Ship Rambler, H. Hill

for Ireland

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, April 1, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, March 31.

Entered.

Brig Shandy, J. Pitman

from Havana

Cleared.

Schooner Gen. Greene, C. Thomson

for Nova Scotia

Schooner New Adventure, A. Wellman

Virginia

Sloop Waxford, J. Clarke

North-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Thursday, April 8, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, April 7.

Entered.

Brig Hannah, I. Johnson

from Hispaniola

Schooner Betsey, G. Chapman

Maryland

Cleared.

Ship Ocean, E. Rolland

for Virginia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Friday, April 16, 1784.

Naval-Office, Port of Salem, April 14.

Entered.

Ship Jupiter, B. West

from Port au Prince

Cleared.

Schooner Essex, N. Andrews

for W. Indies

Sloop Exchange, H. Smith

W. Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, April 20, 1784:

Salem, April 20: "Last Sunday the brigantine Union, late commanded by Capt. George Williams, arrived here from Tobago. Capt. Williams died on the passage. . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem, April 19.

Entered.

Brig Union, ———

from Tobago

Ship Venus, J. Collins

Cape François

Cleared.

Schooner Hawke, Slewman

Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, April 27, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, April 26.

Entered.

Schooner Fanny, Dennis

from Maryland

Schooner Sally, Byrne

Demerara

Schooner Ranger, Ramsdell

N. Carolina

Cleared.

Ship Astrea, West

for West-Indies

Salem, April 27. "In the storm on Wednesday last, a schooner, bound in here from the Eastward, loaded with lumber, was overset a little without the harbour."

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 4, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 3.

Entered.

Brig Hope, Lambert	from St. Mark's
Ship Polly, Dodge	Martinico
Schooner Dolphin, Fearson	St. Martin's

Cleared.

Brig John & Benjamin, Felt	for W. Indies
Brig Remittance, Ashton	Virginia
Brig Patty, Cox	Jamaica
Schooner Benjamin, Shillaber	W. Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 11, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 10.

Entered.—None.

Cleared.

Schooner Fanny, Dennis	for Philadelphia
Sloop Mary, Bowditch	Halifax
Schooner Dolphin, Smith	Halifax

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 18, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 17.

Entered.

Schooner Eagle, Coit	from St. Vincent's
Brigantine Salem, Barr	Barbados
Brigantine St. John, Neal	St. Mark's

Cleared.

Ship Venus, Collins	for West-Indies
Brigantine Hannah, Johnson	West-Indies
Ship Sebastian, Worsley	St. Petersburg

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 25, 1784.

Salem, May 25. "Capt. Lord arrived at New York, on the 15th inst. . . . from Surinam. He left at that place Captains . . . Thorndike of this port. . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem, May 24.

Entered.

Brig America, Webb	from Baltimore
Sch. Swallow, Woodbury	St. Eustatia
Brig Hind, Boardman	Guadaloupe

Cleared.

Ship Grand Turk, Silsbee	for W. Indies
Brig Hope, Lambert	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 1, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 31.

Entered.

Sloop Waxford, Clark	from N. Carolina
Brigantine Cornwallis, Williams	Antigua

Cleared.

Sloop Union, Barr	for West-Indies
-------------------	-----------------

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 8, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 7.

Entered.

Schooner Lark, Gavett*	from Issequibo
Schooner Hawke, Slewman	Philadelphia
Schooner Light Horse, Forrester	Aux Cayes
Sloop Speedwell, M'Lellan	Guadaloupe
Schooner Industry, Baldwin	Antigua

Cleared.

Brig Salem, Gray for West-Indies

*“. . . John Gavet, arrived here in 32 days from Demerara.”
—Text.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 15, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 14.

Entered.

Brig Industry, Rust	from Cape Nichola
Schooner New Adventure, Wellman	Virginia
Schooner Fox, Holmes	Surinam
Brig Patty, Osgood	Hispaniola
Sloop Perseverance, Yates	Antigua
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Philadelphia

Cleared.

Brig Cicero, Mason for West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 22, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 21.

Entered.—None.

Cleared.

Brig America, Webb	for West-Indies
Brig Light-Horse, Buffinton	Petersburg
Brig St. John, Neal	Virginia
Schooner Dolphin, Fearson	West-Indies
Brig Comet, McKinlay	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 29, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 28.

Entered.

Brig Ranger, White	from New-York
Brig Peggy, Ropes	North-Carolina
Brig Dan Galvez, Swain	*Lisbon
Brig Leopard, Lovett	Martinico
Brig Betsey, Barr	Guadaloupe
†Brig Medford, Strout	London

Cleared.

Brig Adventure, Revell for West-Indies

Sch. Gen. Greene, Thomson Nova-Scotia

Brig Betsey, Ellingwood Surinam

*“. . . from Dublin, but last from Lisbon.”—Text.

†“. . . a passage of 39 days.”—Text. Adv. of Wm. Vans & Son gives part of cargo, in the same issue, also adv. of Samuel Page in following weeks.

(To be continued)



ABIEL ABBOT LOW
No. 34

PORTRAITS IN PUBLIC BUILDINGS IN SALEM.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 72.)

26. DANIEL BARNARD HAGAR, 1820-1896. Oil by C. S. Parker. Canvas, 54 in. x 34 in. Three-quarters length standing figure, gray hair and beard. Full face, eyes front, standing collar, dark tie and suit. Right hand on book which rests on table. Left hand holds glasses. Brown background.

Salem State Teachers College.

Daniel Barnard Hagar, educator, was born 22 April 1820 at Newton Lower Falls, Massachusetts, the son of Isaac and Eunice (Steadman) Hagar, whose ancestors were among the earliest settlers of Watertown. The village school and the private academy of Seth Davis in West Newton furnished his early education. Upon the death of his father, Daniel Hagar was forced to help with the support of the family and worked for several years in the paper mill, and as a clerk in a Boston dry-goods store. He then became a student teacher in Union College, New York, and later taught in Schuylerville and Kingston, in that state, conducting a singing school during the evening hours. He was graduated from Union College and received the degree of A. B. in 1843. His ambition to enter the Episcopal ministry was never realized but he did splendid work as principal of an academy at Canajoharie, New York, and also at Norwich Academy from which he resigned to become principal of the Eliot High School at Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts, remaining for sixteen years. In 1865 he was called to take charge of the Salem Normal School and continued his service there until his death on 4 August 1896. During his residence in Salem he was President of the Young Men's Christian Association, Vice President of the Essex Institute and editor of the *Massachusetts Teacher*, besides finding time to write a series of mathematical textbooks and other educational works. On 25 August 1848 Dr. Hagar married Mary Bradford McKim in Schenectady, New

York. Mrs. Hagar died in 1895. Of their seven children, five were living at the time of Dr. Hagar's death.

[See *Newton Vit. Rec.* (printed), 80; *Salem Evening News*, 14 December 1892, 4 August 1896; *Salem Directory*, 1895; *Memorial Address, Tabernacle Church, Salem*, 1897, by Dr. D. S. Clark.]

27. ROLLIN E. HARMON, 1845-1923. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 28½ in. x 21¼ in. Portrait of elderly man, head and shoulders, head three-quarters to left, eyes left, gray hair and moustache, beard trimmed to a point. Wing collar, dark tie and suit. Medium gray background.

Essex County Probate Court.

Rollin E. Harmon, Judge of Probate for Essex County, was born 12 January 1845 at Adams, Massachusetts, the son of Nathan Williams Harmon, attorney-at-law, and his wife Cornelia (Briggs) Harmon. Judge Harmon was graduated from Williams College in 1867 and studied law in his father's office. He began practice in Lynn, where he was associated in partnership with Judge Thomas B. Newhall. After service as Judge of the municipal court in Lynn, he was appointed Judge of Probate for Essex County in 1889 in which capacity he remained for more than thirty years. He was also President of the Lynn Five Cent Savings Bank, a charter member of the Lynn Historical Society and a prominent communicant of St. Stephen's Episcopal Church in Lynn. Tireless in energy, wise in his administration of public matters, sympathetic and helpful among the foreign-born citizens, he was deeply beloved and respected among his associates. He married in Lynn 17 February 1876, Maria Olivia Batchelder, a teacher of classical subjects in the Lynn High School. She was born 25 June 1833, the daughter of John and Olivia Wood (Perley) Batchelder. Judge and Mrs. Harmon resided on North Common Street in Lynn, where Mrs. Harmon passed away many years ago. Judge Harmon died at Lynn 10 November 1923.

[See *Lynn Hist. Soc. Reg.* (1914), XVIII, 45, (1926), XXIV, 21; Pierce, *Batchelder Genealogy*, 481; *Salem Evening News*, 10 November 1923.]

28. JOSEPH HILLER, 1748-1814. Oil copy of portrait by St. Memin. Canvas, 27 in. x 25 in. Head and shoulders, profile turned towards left, gray hair, high collar, frilled shirt front, dark coat. Sky background. *Salem Custom House.*

Joseph Hiller, Revolutionary Soldier and Collector of the Ports of Salem and Beverly, was born in Boston 24 March 1748, the son of Joseph and Hannah (Welsh) Hiller. He followed the trade of a silversmith and engraver during his residence in Boston and carried on this craft for a time in Salem after his removal thither in 1770. At the beginning of the Revolution he led a uniformed company from Salem on the day of the Lexington fight and in 1781 commanded a company of Volunteers on the Rhode Island Expedition. A personal acquaintance with General Washington led to Hiller's appointment as Major and also established him as Collector of Customs for the Ports of Salem and Beverly, where he remained until 1802. In 1780 he was Master of Essex Lodge of Masons in Salem. During his residence in Salem Major Hiller lived in a house which he built on Essex Street, later occupied by William Ives. He married in Salem 31 October 1770, Margaret Cleveland, born 24 June 1748, the daughter of Aaron and Susanna (Porter) Cleveland. Almost immediately after his wife's death, which occurred in Boston 30 April 1804, Major Hiller removed to Lancaster, Massachusetts, where he purchased the "Wilder farm," so called, with its spacious three-story brick mansion house, and there spent the remainder of his days with his children. He was interested in Lancaster's town affairs, served as moderator at its meetings and was a member of various civic committees. He died at Lancaster 9 February 1814 and tradition states he was buried in the old Cemetery on Boston Common. The Essex Institute preserves a beautifully cut agate seal bearing the head of Washington which Major Hiller ordered from England at much expense. The Institute also owns specimens of his art as a silversmith and engraver. He was called a "staunch patriot, amiable, friendly and benevolent."

[See *Lancaster Vit. Rec.* (printed), 182, 358; *E. I. H. C.* (1862), IV, 11, (1870) X, 65, (1907), XLIII, 1; *Boston Marriages* (pub. 1903), 288, 385; Cleveland, *Cleveland Genealogy*, I, 234, 235, 498, 501, 522; Nourse, *Military Annals of Lancaster*, 261, 263; Belknap, *Artists and Craftsmen of Essex County*, 3, 101; *Mass. Rev. Sol.*, VII, 912.]

29. STEPHEN BRADSHAW IVES, JR., 1827-1884. Oil by unknown artist. Head and shoulders of elderly man, full three-quarters to left, iron gray waving hair parted in center, full beard. Narrow black bow tie, low-cut waistcoat, dark coat. Dark background. *Essex County Law Library.*

Stephen Bradshaw Ives, Jr., attorney-at-law, was born in Salem 9 March 1827, the son of Stephen Bradshaw Ives, founder and publisher of the *Salem Gazette*, and his wife Mary (Perkins) Ives. Mr. Ives' education was received in Salem's public schools and at Harvard College, from which he was graduated in 1848. Following the example of many of his contemporaries he taught school for a time and later held a valued place on Salem's school board. He was at first inclined to take orders in the Episcopal ministry, but finally began the study of law in the offices of George F. Choate and William D. Northend. Following his admission to the bar in 1851 he rose rapidly in his profession and became noted as a brilliant and able advocate, becoming President of the Essex Bar Association. He connected himself in business at first with John B. Peabody and later with Solomon Lincoln, Jr., establishing an office in Boston under the firm name of Ives, Lincoln and Huntress, which later included his son, George B. Ives and Mr. Johnson of Lynn, then becoming Ives, Johnson and Ives. He was married to Mary Elizabeth Burnham in 1848, the daughter of Samuel and Lydia P. (Cloutman) Burnham. She died 4 January 1870, leaving four children. Mrs. Constance (Telford) Farmdale was Mr. Ives' second wife, whose acquaintance he had made in England and who survived him, removing to Arkansas City, Kansas, in 1888. Mr. Ives died 8 February 1884.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 467; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, VI, 261; *Boston Journal*, 8 February 1884; *Salem Observer*, 9 February 1884; *Salem Directories*, 1886-1888; Cooke, *Driver Family*, 364, 365; Perley, I, 426.]

30. ANDREW JACKSON, 1767-1845. Oil portrait painted for Andrew Dunlap by Ralph E. Earle. Canvas, $29\frac{1}{2}$ in. x $24\frac{1}{2}$ in. Waist length portrait, head full three-quarters to right, gray hair brushed up from face. Eyes look towards right, wears gold-rimmed spectacles, high collar, black stock. Ruffled shirt, low-cut waistcoat, black high-collared coat. Brown background. Presented to the City by Benjamin Barstow. *City Hall.*

Andrew Jackson, seventh President of the United States, was born at Waxhaw, a hamlet in South Carolina, 15 March 1767, the son of Andrew and Elizabeth (Hutchinson) Jackson, of Irish extraction, who came to America in 1765. The incidents of his life are too well known to allow of repetition within the limits of this sketch. He was the guest of Salem in 1833 when a great reception was accorded him. His wife was Rachel Richards, whom he married in his early youth. President Jackson died at his home, The Hermitage, 8 June 1845.

[See *Dict. Am. Biog.*, IX, 526; Drake, *Dict. Am. Biog.*, 476; *Salem Gazette*, 28 June 1833.]

31. JOHN GLEN KING, 1787-1857. Oil by Frank W. Benson after original by Charles Osgood. Canvas, 30 in. x $23\frac{3}{4}$ in. Waist length portrait of seated figure facing right. Head three-quarters to right, eyes front, dark brown hair and side whiskers. High collar, black stock, frilled shirt, double-breasted dark coat. Dark gray background. See *E. I. H. C.*, LXXI, 242. *City Hall.*

32. MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE, 1757-1834. Oil by Charles Osgood after original by Samuel Finley Breese Morse. Canvas, $41\frac{1}{2}$ in. x $35\frac{1}{2}$ in. Standing half-length figure, head three-quarters to left, eyes left, curling brown hair. High collar, white stock,

dark coat. Holds rolled paper in right hand. Column to left, sky back of head. *City Hall.*

Marquis de Lafayette, French statesman, was born 6 September 1757 in Auvergne, France, the son of Gilbert and Marie Louise de la Rivière. His eventful life, his great sympathy for the cause of the American Colonies and his assistance in the hour of their need are well known in history. His wife was Marie Adrienne Françoise de Noailles, whom he married 11 April 1774. They had one son who was the recipient of the honorary degree of A. M. from Harvard College in 1824. Lafayette was the honored guest of the city of Salem 29 October 1784 and again 31 August 1824. He was then lavishly entertained by the city and by individuals. He died in Paris 20 May 1834.

[See Fielding, *Dict. Am. Painters, Sculptors and Engravers*, 248; *Dict. Am. Biog.*, X, 535; *Quinquennial Catalogue of Harvard University* (1910), 677.]

33. OTIS PHILLIPS LORD, 1812-1884. Oil by Frederick P. Vinton. Canvas, 53½ in. x 39½ in. Three-quarters length portrait of elderly man. Full face, curling gray hair. High collar, black stock, dark clothes, large linked watch chain with ornament. Right leg crossed over left. Right hand holds paper and rests on thigh, left hand and arm rest on arm of dark red upholstered chair. Dark background. Presented by the Essex Bar Association 1881. *Essex County Superior Court.*

Otis Phillips Lord, attorney, was born in Ipswich 11 July 1812, the son of Nathaniel Lord, former Register of Probate for Essex County, and his wife Eunice (Kimball) Lord. Otis P. Lord was graduated from Amherst College in 1832 and from Harvard Law School in 1835 and was that same year admitted to the bar. He began the practice of law in his native town but shortly removed to Salem, where in 1859 he was appointed Associate Justice of the Superior Court and in 1875 was promoted to the Supreme Judicial Court. This latter office he was, however, obliged to resign on account of ill health. He

was elected to the State Legislature by the Whigs of Salem in 1846 and served in the House for several terms. In 1854 at the close of the session he was presented by the members of the House with a beautiful silver memorial in recognition of his services as Speaker of that body. Judge Lord ranked among the foremost advocates in New England. As a Judge his course was always impartial and dignified and his name was a synonym for justice and equity. He died 13 March 1884. Judge Lord married, 9 October 1843, at Ipswich, Elizabeth W. Farley, born 12 November 1814, the daughter of Joseph Farley of Ipswich and his wife Abigail (Cogswell) Farley. Mrs. Lord died 10 December 1877 at her home 16 North Street, Salem, leaving no children.

[See *Ipswich Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 247, II, 158, 284; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, XV, 49; *Salem Gazette*, 14 March 1884; *Boston Journal*, 13 March 1884; Jameson, *The Cogswells in America*, 155.]

34. ABIEL ABBOT LOW, 1811-1893. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 29½ in. x 24½ in. Waist length portrait of elderly man, full face, gray hair. High collar, narrow black bow tie, double-breasted coat buttoned up. Dark brown background. *City Hall*.

Abiel Abbot Low, merchant and philanthropist, was born in Salem 7 February 1811, the son of Seth and Mary (Porter) Low. Educated in Salem's public schools and the Latin Grammar school, Mr. Low entered the counting room of Joseph Howard & Company of Salem in 1825. They were merchants in the South American trade and from them Mr. Low learned much which was of great benefit in his later career. In 1829 he removed to Brooklyn, New York. He sailed for Canton, China, in 1833 and almost at once secured a place as clerk with Russell & Company, American merchants. He was admitted to their firm in 1837 and returned to New York to engage in the China trade. He built many of his own ships, among them the *Oriental*, *Penguin*, *Contest*, *Surprise*, *Houqua*, and others. A later purchase of the *Great Republic*, the *Golden Gate* and the *Yokohama* enabled him to

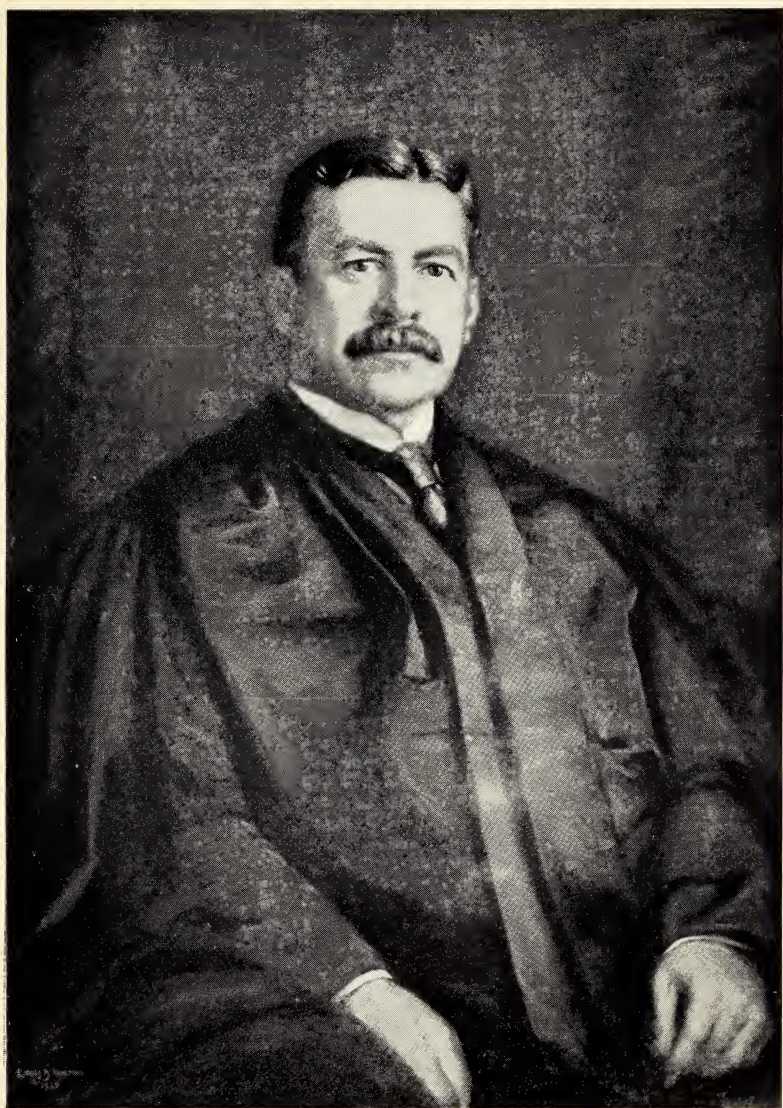
carry on a tremendous business in the Orient. Misfortune attended Mr. Low on several occasions, as when two of his vessels were burned by Confederate privateers, but upon the whole he was successful and his firm, then called A. A. Low & Brothers was well known for its immense foreign trade. To his adopted city of Brooklyn Mr. Low gave much for charitable purposes, but he did not forget the city of his birth. His benefactions to Salem were generous. He established the A. A. Low fund, the income of which was to be used for the assistance of young men of good moral character to obtain a college education. On 16 March 1841, Mr. Low married Ellen Almira, the daughter of Josiah Dow of Brooklyn, by whom he had four children. She died in 1850 and the next year on 25 February, he married as his second wife, Anna Low, the widow of his brother, William Henry Low, and the daughter of Mott Bedell of Brooklyn. They had one child. Among the children by his first wife was the Hon. Seth Low, one time Mayor of Brooklyn, and later President of Columbia College. Mr. Low died 7 January 1893 in Brooklyn, New York.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 530; *Salem Gazette*, 30 July 1872, 17 December 1892, 9 January 1893; *Boston Transcript*, 7 January 1893; *Dict Am. Biog.* XI, 445, 449.]

35. HORACE MANN, 1796-1859. Oil by J. Harvey Young. Oval canvas, 36 in. x 27 in. Head and shoulders, face turned three-quarters to left. White hair worn long, eyes to left, wears spectacles. High white collar, black stock tied in bow knot, dark coat. Reddish colored drapery in background.

Salem State Teachers College

Horace Mann, noted educator, was born at Franklin, Massachusetts, 4 May 1796, the son of Thomas and Rebecca (Stanley) Mann. Owing to insufficient funds he was obliged to procure an education by his own exertions and so far succeeded that he was graduated from Brown University with high honors in 1819. After the study of law and admission to the bar he practiced at Dedham



WILLIAM HENRY MOODY
No. 36

and Boston. A member of the Massachusetts Legislature, first in the House and then in the Senate, he covered a ten-year period of public service. While thus engaged he interested himself particularly in bills for the improvement of education in Massachusetts and worked diligently to arouse public spirit along these lines. In 1838 he edited the *Common School Journal* and was Secretary of the State Board of Education. Five months spent in foreign travel to study educational conditions in various countries broadened his outlook and increased his already distinguished service for higher education in Massachusetts. He resigned his secretaryship in 1848 when elected to the United States House of Representatives as an anti-slavery Whig, and in 1852 entered the gubernatorial contest in Massachusetts, but was defeated. Mr. Mann was then called to the presidency of Antioch College at Yellow Springs, Ohio, in which position he remained until a short time before his death, which occurred at Yellow Springs 2 August 1859. His first wife, whom he married 12 September 1830, was Charlotte Messer, the daughter of Asa Messer, President of Brown University, and his wife, Deborah (Angell) Messer. She lived but two years and died childless. He married as his second wife on 1 May 1843, Mary Tyler Peabody, born in Cambridge 16 November 1806, the daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Palmer) Peabody, and sister of Sophia Amelia Peabody, who married Nathaniel Hawthorne. Mrs. Mann bore her husband three sons. After his death she removed to Massachusetts, where she spent much time in writing. She was the author of the *Life of Horace Mann* and other works. She died at Jamaica Plain, Massachusetts, 11 February 1887.

[See *Dict. Am. Biog.*, XII, 240, 245, 578; Blake, *History of Franklin, Mass.*, 258; Drake, *Dict. Am. Biog.*, 595.]

36. WILLIAM HENRY MOODY, 1853-1917. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 40 in. x 30 in. Half length seated figure, head slightly to right, eyes front.

Dark hair parted on left near center, full moustache. Upright collar, black tie, black robe. Hands rest on thighs. Dark brown background.

Essex County Law Library.

William Henry Moody, Jurist and Cabinet member, was born in Newbury 23 December 1853, the son of Henry L. and Melissa A. (Emerson) Moody. His parents removed to Danvers when he was a small boy and there he attended the public schools. He was graduated from Phillips Andover Academy in 1872 and from Harvard College in 1876, receiving the degree of A. B. cum laude. He attended the Harvard Law School for several months and after some experience in the office of Richard H. Dana, Jr., was admitted to the bar in 1878. His first legal practice began in Haverhill, where he was associated with Edwin N. Hill and later Joseph K. Jenness. He was on the Haverhill School Board for three years and was also City Solicitor. In 1890 his appointment as District Attorney preceded his election to the Fifty-Fourth Congress, where he succeeded William Cogswell in 1895. Mr. Moody's work as a trial lawyer was established when he took part in the famous Lizzie Borden case at Fall River, and although the defendant was acquitted his tremendous activities gained for him notable recognition. His term as Secretary of the Navy in 1902 under Theodore Roosevelt developed a great friendship with the President and in 1904 Mr. Moody received the appointment of United States Attorney-General. On 12 December 1906 he was sworn in as Associate Justice of the Supreme Court, where he remained but four years. He was forced to retire on account of ill health on 20 November 1910. He then retired to private life in Haverhill, where he died, unmarried, 2 July 1917.

[See *Dict. Am. Biog.*, XIII, 107; *Outlook Magazine*, 5 May 1910; *Report of Sixty-First Congress, House of Representatives*, No. 1621; *Boston Evening Transcript*, 9 March 1907, 2 July 1917.]

37. EBENEZER MOSELEY, 1781-1854. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 30 in. x 25 in. Waist length

seated figure, head three-quarters to right, eyes front. Dark brown hair and side whiskers, bald on top of head. High collar, white stock, low-cut waistcoat, dark coat. Back of red chair shows on extreme left. *Essex County Law Library.*

Ebenezer Moseley was born in Windham, Connecticut, 21 November 1781, the son of Ebenezer and Martha (Strong) Moseley. He was graduated from Yale University in 1802 and read law with various prominent attorneys in Connecticut and other states. In 1805 he began practice in Newburyport. At the beginning of the War of 1812 Mr. Moseley attracted much attention by his vigorous denunciation of the attitude of the administration regarding the embargo policy, but was nevertheless elected to the State Senate in 1821 and 1822, and was Colonel of the Sixth Regiment of the Massachusetts Militia. He made the welcoming address to Lafayette on his visit to Newburyport and was always much in demand as an orator, lecturing in many places. He was an incorporator of the Newburyport Institution for Savings, the Mutual Fire Insurance Company of that city and of the Eastern Stage Company. Active in the temperance cause, selectman for several years and representing his city in the General Court, he was prominently connected also with all public causes in Newburyport. His work as an advocate in many civil and criminal actions attracted attention, not only in his own city but throughout the state. His wife, whom he married 17 June 1810, was Mary Ann Oxnard, born 31 January 1787, the daughter of Edward and Mary (Fox) Oxnard of Portland, Maine. She died 9 March 1840 and was the mother of six children whose births are recorded in Newburyport. Mr. Moseley died 28 August 1854.

[See *Newburyport Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 271, II, 327, 726; Currier, *Hist. of Newburyport*, I, 188, 416, 658, 665, II, 160, 170, 174, 272-274, 492; *New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg.* (1872), XXVI, 8.]

38. HENRY P. MOULTON, 1844-1904. Oil by Frank W. Benson. Canvas, 44 in. x 36 in. Half length

standing figure, full face, ruddy complexion. Thick brown hair parted on right side, low white collar, small black bow tie, dark gray coat. Medium gray background. *Essex County Law Library.*

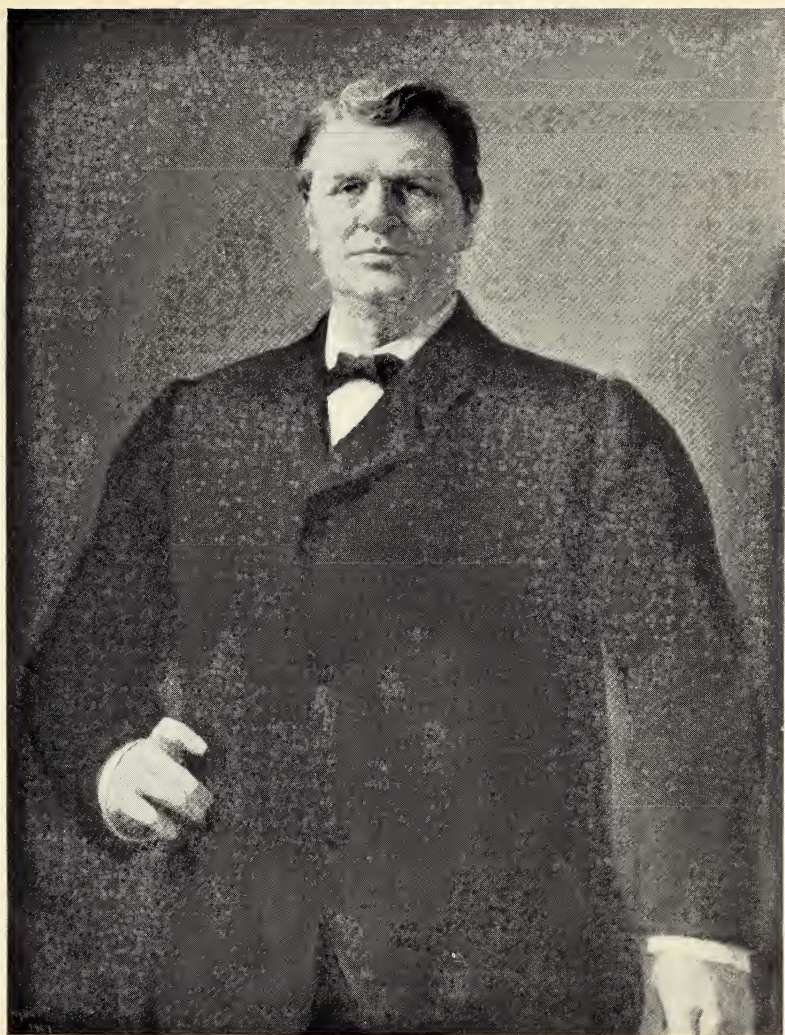
Henry P. Moulton was born at North Beverly 28 November 1844, the son of Augustus and Julia Ann (Pressey) Moulton. He passed through the Beverly schools with credit, was graduated from Amherst College in 1865 and read law with the Hon. William D. Northend in Salem, where he became known as a successful attorney. He was admitted to the bar in 1868. Beverly chose him in 1870 as Representative to the State Legislature and in 1882 he became District Attorney for Essex County, serving one term. He was later appointed by President McKinley as United States District Attorney and held this office at the time of his death. He was for some years a member of the Boston firm of Moulton, Casey, Jones and Darling, carrying on his practice in Salem at the same time. His wife was Harriet E. Stocker of Beverly and they were the parents of four children. Mr. Moulton was possessed of a strong physique and tireless industry. His practice covered a period of thirty-five years. He died 5 December 1904 at his home 10 Mall Street, survived by his wife, who removed from Salem in 1911.

[See *Beverly Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 233; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, XXI, 157; *Salem Directories*, 1903-1911; Moulton, *History of the Moulton Family*, 37.]

39. WILLIAM PRESCOTT MUDGE, 1839-1863. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 29½ in. x 24½ in. Waist length figure, full face, dark brown hair parted on left, dark complexion, dark blue coat, brass buttons. Dark brown background.

State Armory.

William Prescott Mudge was born in Lynn, Massachusetts, 19 July 1839, the son of Samuel Edwin and Harriet N. (Safford) Mudge. He was commissioned as First Lieutenant and enlisted in the Thirty-third Regiment, Massachusetts Volunteer Infantry. As his parents



HENRY P. MOULTON
No. 38

had removed to Boston his residence at the time of enlistment was given as of that city, where he was employed as a clerk. He was mustered into the Army 7 August 1862 and served as adjutant. He was in engagements at Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville and Beverly Ford. He received a shot in the forehead in the Battle of Gettysburg, but binding up his wound, continued with his company until the engagement had ended. In the Battle of Lookout Mountain near Chattanooga, he was killed 29 August 1863. The Colonel of his regiment, A. C. Maggi, thus writes of Lieutenant Mudge: "Lookout Mountain's victory took him young, but he who dies for liberty has lived enough."

[See *Lynn Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 273; *Mass. Civil War Sol.*, III, 575; Mudge, *The Mudge Genealogy*, 280, 340; *Boston Directories*, 1858-1861.]

40. WILLIAM DUMMER NORTHEND, 1823-1902. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 20 in. x 16 in. Head and shoulders, three-quarters to right, eyes front, gray hair parted on right. Gray moustache, dark complexion, high collar, black bow tie, gray suit. Very dark background. *Essex County Law Library.*

William Dummer Northend, attorney-at-law, was born 26 February 1823 in Newbury, the son of John and Anna (or Nancy) (Titcomb) Northend. A graduate from Dummer Academy and Bowdoin College, he studied law with Asahel Huntington in Salem and was admitted to the bar in 1845. His first law office was in Peabody, but he soon removed to Salem, where he spent the remainder of his life. He was some years in partnership with George F. Choate, but later he became associated with his son-in-law, Charles A. Benjamin. Mr. Northend's interests were many. He was for several years on the Board of Overseers of Bowdoin College, President of Dummer Academy and of the Essex Bar Association and in 1861 a member of the Massachusetts Senate. He was many times orator at public gatherings and also wrote various articles upon antiquarian subjects as well as questions of the law. He was a personal friend of Nathaniel

Hawthorne and a member of the Essex Institute. Possessed of a brilliant mentality, with unusual clarity of vision, he was called upon for many years as counsel for the defence in nearly every capital case in Essex County. His wife was Susan Stedman Harrod, born at Newburyport, 27 March 1827, the daughter of Benjamin and Mary Ann (Wheelwright) Harrod. They were married 2 November 1846 and made their home in Salem, where Mr. Northend died 29 October 1902. Mrs. Northend lived to the great age of one hundred and one years, and died 3 December 1928.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 112; *Newbury Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 354; *Newburyport Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 180, II, 217; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, XXI, 106, XXVII, 184; *E. I. H. C.* (1874), XII, 79-81; *Salem Register*, 30 October 1902; *Salem Directory*, 1903.]

41. HENRY KEMBLE OLIVER, 1800-1885. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 26½ in. x 21½ in. Portrait of elderly man, almost full face, eyes front. Gray hair worn long at sides of head, gray beard, upper lip shaven. Black bow tie, low-cut vest, black coat. Dark brown background. See *E. I. H. C.*, LXXI, 325. *City Hall*.

42. ELIZABETH ROPES ORNE, 1818-1842. Oil by James Frothingham, painted about 1821. Canvas, 41½ in. x 34½ in. Full length portrait of a child, walking toward right, head turned to left to look at a butterfly. Light brown hair parted in center, low-cut short sleeved white dress, blue satin shoes with gold buckles. Left hand pointing to left. Right hand touches iris, growing with other flowers at lower right. Hollyhock in bloom at lower left. Landscape background. *Ropes Memorial*.

[See references for No. 43 in this series.]

43. ELIZABETH ROPES ORNE, 1818-1842. Oil by unknown artist, painted about 1839. Canvas, 29 in. x 24 in. Seated waist length figure. Head slightly to left, eyes front, dark brown hair parted in cen-

ter, dark brown eyes, low-cut gray silk dress, frilled edging, short puffed sleeves. Right hand rests on arm of red upholstered chair, left forearm shows in lower right corner. *Ropes Memorial.*

Elizabeth Ropes Orne was born 27 February 1818, the only child of Joseph and Sally Fiske (Ropes) Orne. She died, unmarried, in Salem, 8 March 1842. One said of her, "A lady of great benevolence and uncommon purity of character."

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 124, VI, 103; *E. I. H. C.* (1865), VII, 200; *Salem Register*, 14 March 1842.]

44. JOSEPH ORNE, 1796-1818. Oil by unknown artist, painted on press-board. Dimensions, 12 in. x 10 in. Seated waist length figure of young man, head slightly to left, eyes front. Brown hair and short side whiskers brushed toward face, heavy eyebrows, dark brown eyes. White stock, high collared dark coat. Left arm over back of red upholstered chair. Dark warm gray background. *Ropes Memorial.*

[See references for No. 45 in this series.]

45. JOSEPH ORNE, 1796-1818. Oil by Abel Nichols. Canvas, 30 $\frac{1}{4}$ in. x 25 in. Head slightly to left, eyes front, brown hair brushed toward face at side of head. White stock, dark clothes, index finger of right hand in book. Warm dark background. *Ropes Memorial.*

Joseph Orne was born 31 January 1796 in Salem, the son of William and Abigail (Ropes) Orne. He was named for his uncle, Dr. Joseph Orne, a well-known physician of Salem. On 19 May 1817 he married his cousin, Sally Fiske Ropes, born in Salem, 11 May 1795, the daughter of Nathaniel Ropes and his first wife, Sarah (Putnam) Ropes. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1815 and from the Harvard Divinity School in 1818. Mr. Orne died in his young manhood 1 September 1818, survived by his wife and one child. Mrs. Orne became blind in her later years, but bore this affliction

with great patience. She died 28 March 1876 in the mansion house on Essex Street, formerly occupied by her grandfather, Judge Ropes.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 252, IV, 217; *E. I. H. C.* (1865), VII, 149, 200, (1866), VIII, 50; *Salem Register*, 30 March 1876; Perley, I, 346; Bentley, *Diary*, IV, 544.]

46. SALLY FISKE (ROPES) ORNE, 1795-1876. Oil by unknown artist painted on press-board. Dimensions 12 in. x 10 in. Half length seated figure facing right. Head tilted slightly back to left, eyes front, dark brown hair parted in center, hair curled at side and braided coil on top of head with tortoise-shell comb. Circular plaited ruff on black silk dress. Dull red cashmere shawl. Back of blue upholstered chair shows upon dark warm gray background. *Ropes Memorial.*

[See references for Joseph Orne, No. 45, in this series.]

47. SALLY FISKE (ROPES) ORNE, 1795-1876. Oil by Abel Nichols. Canvas, 30 in. x 25 in. Half length portrait, head turned slightly to right, eyes front, brown hair parted in center. Wears linen cap with wide black ribbon tied under chin. Frilled linen collar, dark dress, dull red shawl around shoulders and over left arm which rests on arm of chair. Dark background. *Ropes Memorial.*

[See references for Joseph Orne, No. 45, in this series.]

48. WILLIAM ORNE. 1752-1815. Oil portrait painted on panel, said to be copy of original by Gilbert Stuart, owned by Eliza Orne White of Brookline, Massachusetts, great granddaughter of William Orne. Dimensions $25\frac{5}{8}$ in. x $21\frac{1}{4}$ in. Head and shoulders, three-quarters to left, eyes left. Fair hair brushed toward face, fair complexion. High collar, white stock, dark high collared coat. Dark background. See *E. I. H. C.* (1935), LXXI, 331. *Ropes Memorial.*

(To be continued)

ROBERT CALEF AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY ANNE CALEF BOARDMAN.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 96.)

79 JOSEPH (John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 4 Dec. 1775, Hampstead; d. 6 Aug. 1854, Hampstead; m. (1) 22 April 1802 Nabby Kimball, b. 1779; d. 5 April 1803; dau. of Nathaniel and Susannah (Sawyer) Kimball, Plaistow. (2) 9 July 1807, Hampstead, Margaret McKensey, b. at Derry, N. H.; d. May 1865, Hampstead.

Child by wife Nabby:

i ABIGAIL, b. 31 March 1803; d. 8 Sept. 1804.

Children by wife Margaret:

162 ii JOHN, b. 9 Dec. 1808.

iii NABBY KIMBALL, b. 8 June 1810; d. 26 April 1833; unm.

iv CAROLINE, b. 21 May 1820; m. John N. Boynton; no c.

163 v { JOSEPH JAMES, b. 2 Sept. 1828.

vi { MARGARET ANN, b. 2 Sept. 1828; m. Loren Flanders;
no chn.

80 SARAH (John, John, John, Robert) of Goshen, N. H.; b. 6 Aug. 1778, Hampstead, N. H.; d. May 1826; m. 5 Feb. 1799, Jonathan Badger of Kingston, N. H.

Children

i WILLIAM, b. — Dec. 1799, Danville, N. H.; d. 25 Dec. 1882; m. Hannah Dodge Reddington; 6 chn.

ii STEPHEN, b. 24 Apr. 1803; d. 7 Sept. 1875; m. Sabina Lee; went to Illinois; 6 chn.

iii LOIS, b. —; d. 9 July 1827; m. Col. Jacob Reddington (?); no chn.

Tradition gives Sarah a second husband, — Glidden, and a third, Deacon Perkins.

81 JAMES (John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 25 Feb. 1782, Hampstead; d. 1 Nov. 1855, Hampstead; m. (1) 12 April 1804, Anna Kimball, b. 5 Jan. 1783, Plaistow, N. H.; d. 14 March 1828, Hamp-

stead; dau. of Nathaniel and Susanna (Sawyer) Kimball. (2) 10 March 1829, Derry, N. H., Mrs. Elizabeth (Webster) Cross, b. 22 July 1791; d. 20 Dec. 1867, Hampstead; dau. of Jesse and Abigail (Eaton) Webster, of Derry.

Children by wife Anna Kimball:

- i Daughter, b. 7 April 1805; d. 19 April 1805.
- 164 ii HORATIO GATES KIMBALL, b. 11 March 1808, Saco, Me.
- iii ALMIRA ANN, b. 15 May 1810; d. 6 Dec. 1832.
- iv JAMES ALBERT, b. 11 March 1812; m. Louise Heath.
- 165 v HARRIET NEWELL, b. 12 April 1816.
- 166 vi LOIS, b. 4 Sept. 1821.
- vii SUSANNA SAWYER, b. 24 Sept. 1825; d. 12 Nov. 1841.

The tombstone reads "James Calef, Esquire."

82 JOSEPH (John, William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 5 May 1756, Kingston; d. 22 Oct. 1836, Kingston; m. (1) 28 June 1781, Miriam Bartlett, b. 19 June 1758, Kingston; d. 27 Aug. 1785; dau. of Governor Josiah and Mary (Bartlett) Bartlett. (2) 23 Sept. 1789, Molly Hook, b. 13 July 1762, Kingston; d. 9 Oct. 1790; dau. of Humphrey and Hannah (Philbrick) Hook, Sandown. (3) 18 July 1792, Susanna Bachellor, b. 17 Jan. 1766; d. before 1848; dau. of Nathaniel and Susanna (Gale) Bachellor, East Kingston.

Children born at Kingston, by wife Miriam:

- 167 i JOSIAH, b. 21 May 1782.
- 168 ii MIRIAM, b. 20 May 1784.
- iii JUDITH, b. —; d. before 1806 (?)

Children by wife Susanna:

- iv MOSES HOOK, b. 9 April 1798; d. age 5 years.
- 169 v JOHN PIERCE BARNARD, b. 15 Sept. 1801.

Joseph was a private in Capt. Philip Tilton's company, Col. Poore's Regiment, in 1775, and served in the Revolutionary Army.

Miriam Bartlett's father was Dr. Josiah Bartlett, the signer of the Declaration of Independence.

83 MARY (John, William, John, Robert) of Pembroke and Chester, N. H.; b. 19 Jan. 1758, Kingston,

N. H.; d. 20 May 1837, Chester; m. 11 Dec. 1780, Zaccheus Colby, b. 1742, Newton, N. H.; d. 10 Aug. 1822, Chester; son of Zaccheus and Mary (Eastman) Colby.

Children born at Pembroke:

- i JOHN, b. 6 Oct. 1784; d. 20 March 1870; unm.
- ii SAMUEL, b. 4 Oct. 1786; m. Lydia Coult.
- iii MARY, b. 17 Dec. 1788; d. 29 Dec. 1815; unm.
- iv HANNAH, b. 13 Jan. 1791; d. unm.
- v SARAH, b. 2 April 1793; d. March 1835; m. Dr. Nathan Plummer.
- vi ZACCHEUS, b. 25 May 1796; d. 24 Dec. 1860; m. Mary Coult.
- vii JUDITH, b. 10 Jan. 1799; d. 25 Feb. 1825.

Mary Calef Colby's husband, Zaccheus, had been her father's apprentice in the tannery at Kingston. He gave up the trade, however, went to Dummer Academy and to Dartmouth, came back to marry his master's daughter, and was settled as minister in Pembroke. When called by the church in Chester, he wrote a long letter on the question then troubling the ecclesiastical world — the baptism of children whose parents had been baptized but were not in full communion with the church — the "half way covenant." He writes: "If I should be active in the admission of any in this way, while I verily believe it is wrong, to me it would be a sin. God would hide his face from me and I should be troubled; nor could you put your confidence in a man who would sin against his own understanding." Yet with extraordinary tolerance he holds that others may be of a different opinion and he will not "attempt to hurt their minds or lord it over their consciences."

The Colby's Chester homestead had been Governor Wentworth's farm. Judith was a missionary to the Osage Indians at Harmony Station, in southern New Hampshire.

84 HANNAH (John, William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 4 March 1760, Kingston; d. 16 March 1841; m. 28 Dec. 1780, Rev. Elihu Thayer, D. D., b. 18

March 1746, Braintree, Mass.; d. 3 April 1812, Kingston; son of Nathaniel and Mary (Faxon) Thayer.

Children:

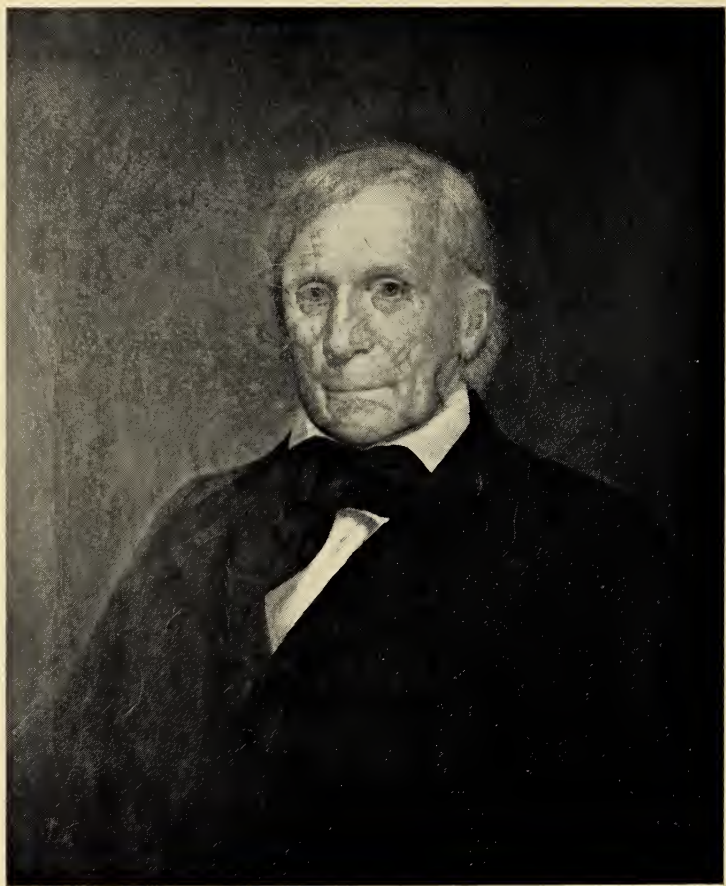
- i MARY, b. 24 Feb. 1782; m. Joseph Rowe, East Kingston.
- ii NATHANIEL, b. 6 Aug. 1783; m. Mary Sanborn, East Kingston.
- iii JUDITH, b. 26 Feb. 1785; unm.
- iv HANNAH, b. 29 July 1787; d. March 1829; unm.
- v SAMUEL CALEF, b. 21 July 1789; unm.
- vi SARAH, b. 16 Aug. 1792; m. Moses Peaslee, Lancaster, Mass.
- vii JOHN, b. 4 Aug. 1795; d. 10 Dec. 1831; unm.
- viii MARTHA, b. 14 June 1798; d. 20 Sept. 1821; m. Nathaniel Brown.
- ix CALVIN, b. 29 July 1800; d. young.
- x ELIHU, b. 25 Aug. 1802; d. 1834, Goffs Falls; m. Jane E. Underhill.
- xi CALVIN, b. 20 June 1805; m. Sarah W. (Fiske) Grout; 3 chn.

Hannah married the brilliant young clergyman who had been ordained over the church in Kingston in 1776, and who was to be its devoted minister for thirty-six years. Part of the "Huntoon Place" had come to her as her father's legacy and there the family lived. Her husband was "a graduate of the New Jersey College." Dartmouth gave him the degree of D. D. in 1807. A volume of his sermons was published after his death. "He was eminent for humility and zeal and fidelity in the cause of his Master, and was universally beloved and respected."

85 JOHN (John, William, John, Robert) of Pembroke and Goshen, N. H.; b. 23 Sept. 1762, Kingston, N. H.; d. 20 Aug. 1841, Goshen; m. 27 Nov. 1788, Abigail Bartlett, b. —; d. after 1839; dau. of Richard and Abigail (Belknap) Bartlett, Pembroke.

Children:

- i ABIGAIL, b. —; d. 1840, Lowell, Mass.; unm.
- ii SALOME, b. —; d. at seventeen.
- iii HELENA, b. —; m. Ruggles Watkins, Warner, N. H., and Lowell; chn.



AMOS CALEF
1769 - 1856

From a portrait in possession of Mrs. Charles A. Brown, of Salem

John prepared for college with his sister Hannah's husband, the Rev. Dr. Thayer, in Kingston. He graduated at Dartmouth in 1786, but on account of health had to give up his plans to become a doctor. He kept a tavern in Pembroke for a few years, then took up farming on land in Goshen left him by his father, Colonel John (41). For two sessions he was the town's representative at the General Court.

86 AMOS (John, William, John, Robert) of Goshen and Pembroke, N. H.; b. 1 July 1769, Kingston, N. H.; d. 1 July 1856, Gloucester, Mass.; m. March 1803, Pembroke, Phebe Bartlett, b. 23 Nov. 1777; d. 20 March 1847, Gloucester; dau. of Stephen and Hannah (Belknap) Bartlett, Pembroke.

Children born at Goshen:

- i NANCY BARTLETT, b. 17 Sept. 1804; d. 14 Feb. 1832, Andover, N. H.; unm.
- 170 ii JOHN CHURCH, b. 29 July 1806.
- iii SAMUEL T., b. 15 Jan. 1809; d. 22 Nov. 1845, Baltimore, Md.; m. 23 Aug. 1833, Emily Williams, Philadelphia.
- iv MARY JANE, b. 3 Aug. 1812; d. 1878; m. 12 Dec. 1839, Benjamin Haskell, Rockport, Mass.; no chn.

Amos had a farm of 250 acres in Goshen, next his sister, Hannah Thayer. A portrait of Amos is owned by descendants of John Church Calef.

87 ROBERT (John, William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 26 Feb. 1772, Kingston; d. 20 Oct. 1838; m. 25 May 1802, Kingston, Polly Sleeper, b. 19 Oct. 1781, Kingston; d. 15 July 1855; dau. of Richard and Martha (Fifield) Sleeper.

Children born at Kingston:

- 171 i JOHN, b. 10 March 1803.
- ii MARY JANE, b. 2 May 1805; m. 1842, Plaistow, Tilton French; no chn.
- 172 iii SAMUEL, b. 22 Jan. 1810.
- 173 iv ELIZA ANN, b. 10 June 1814.

Robert was a farmer.

88 WILLIAM (William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. abt. 1761, Kingston, N. H.; d. 5 Dec. 1843; m. 29 Dec. 1785, Hannah Eastman, b. 12 Feb. 1764, Kingston; d. 13 April 1823; dau. of Edward and Anna (Judkins) Eastman, Salisbury.

Children born at Salisbury:

- 174 i WILLIAM, b. 4 Sept. 1786.
- 175 ii JOHN, b. 27 Jan. 1788.
- 176 iii HANNAH, b. 13 March 1790.
- 177 iv POLLY, b. 6 Dec. 1791.
- v NANCY, b. 2 April 1794; d. 13 June 1867, Lowell, Mass.; unm.
- vi MOSES, b. 3 July 1796; d. 10 Jan. 1797.
- vii MOSES, b. 28 Oct. 1797; d. 6 Nov. 1828, Worcester; m. Clementina Clement of Worcester; dau., name not known.
- viii SUSANNAH, b. 17 Jan. 1800; d. 9 Aug. 1802.
- ix SAMUEL, b. 30 Nov. 1802; d. 31 Aug. 1804.
- 178 x HENRY, b. 10 June 1804.
- 179 xi SAMUEL EASTMAN, b. 24 Nov. 1806.
- xii SUSANNA, b. 24 April 1808; d. 1878, Lowell; unm.

William was a farmer.

89 JONATHAN (William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 1764, Kingston, N. H.; d. 18 April 1851, Salisbury; m. 5 Feb. 1794, Hannah Garland, b. 5 Sept. 1767; d. 8 July 1869 "aet 102 years"; dau. of Ensign Moses and Mehitabel (Sleeper) Garland, Kingston, N. H.

Children:

- i DAVID, b. abt. 1795; d. 18 July 1815; unm.
- 180 ii JOHN, b. 28 Oct. 1797.
- 181 iii MOSES, b. abt. 1800.
- 182 iv JOSEPH, b. 1802.
- 183 v JAMES, b. 28 Oct. 1804.

Jonathan was a farmer.

90 MOSES (William, William, John, Robert) of Boscawen, N. H. (part called Webster); b. abt. 1768, Kingston, N. H.; d. abt. 1794; m. —, Polly (Nancy) Lover-

ing, dau. of Benjamin and — (Thorne) Lovering, Kingston.

Children born at Boscawen :

- i NANCY, b. —; d. young.
- 184 ii NANCY, b. 29 March 1788.
- iii POLLY, b. —; d. young.
- iv ELIZA, b. —; d. young.
- 185 v MOSES, b. posthumous.

Moses was a farmer, one of the petitioners in 1791 that a new town, Bristol, be set off from Boscawen. In that same year he paid \$43, a goodly sum after the Revolution, for pew 30 in the new meeting house.

91 ELIZABETH (William, William, John, Robert) of Boscawen, N. H.; b. 7 July 1772, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 15 April 1841; m. 2 April 1800, Nathaniel H. Couch, b. 5 Nov. 1779; d. 10 July 1844; son of Benjamin and Rachel (Heath) Couch, Boscawen.

Children :

- i NANCY ADAMS, b. 15 Jan. 1801; d. 2 Nov. 1874; m. Amos Stone, Canterbury, N. H.; chn.
- ii POLLY, b. 8 Dec. 1805; d. 27 Dec. 1823; unm.
- iii JOHN GILMAN, b. 26 April 1809; m. Eliza Clark Calef (186).

92 DAVID (William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 30 Oct. 1774, Salisbury; d. 14 June 1857, Salisbury; m. 25 Nov. 1807, Sarah Jones, b. 1 Sept. 1785, Canaan, N. H.; d. 31 May 1867; dau. of John and Elizabeth (Clark) Jones.

Children born in Salisbury :

- i NANCY ROWELL, b. 24 Feb. 1809; m. Garland Calef (189).
- ii SARAH J., b. 12 Feb. 1811; d. 6 Feb. 1845; unm.
- 186 iii ELIZA CLARK, b. 1 May 1813.
- 187 iv MARY J., b. 28 July 1815.
- v DAVID, b. 25 Sept. 1817; d. 18 Sept. 1844, Baltimore, Md.; unm.
- vi EDGAR } b. 5 Dec. 1820; d. 12 Dec. 1820.
- vii EDWIN }
- 188 viii DANIEL J., b. 31 Jan. 1824.

David had his father's homestead.

Stones to David, Sarah, and the daughter Sarah stand in the old graveyard, Salisbury.

Two daughters were married to Calef cousins,—Nancy to Garland Calef; Eliza to John Couch, son of the aunt whose name she bore, Eliza Calef Couch.

93 DANIEL (William, William, John, Robert) of Boscawen, N. H.; b. 17 Jan. 1777, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 22 April, 1835; m. 5 Jan. 1800, Asenath Garland, b. 17 Sept. 1782, Salisbury; d. 29 May 1865; dau. of Ensign Moses and Mehitable (Sleeper) Garland, Salisbury.

Child:

189 i GARLAND, b. 5 Jan. 1802.

Asenath was the sister of Hannah Garland, who married Daniel's brother, Jonathan Calef (89). Daniel's farm had belonged to another brother, Moses.

94 ELIZABETH (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Bethel, Maine; b. 1 Oct. 1767, Kingston, N. H.; d. 13 Nov. 1828, Bethel; m. —, John Walker, b. abt. 1763; d. Jan. 1829.

Children:

- i JAMES, b. 8 July 1791; d. 7 Dec. 1866, Bethel; m., 1822, Hannah Jackman Barker.
- ii JOSEPH CALEF, b. 12 Jan. 1793; m. July 1824, Lucinda Haley, Waterford, Me.
- iii HANNAH, b. 12 March 1796; d. 22 Aug. 1868, Bethel; m. abt. 1819, Isaac Pressey, Mercer, Me.
- iv ABIEL, b. —; m. Aemina Stevens, Berlin, N. H.
- v RUTH, b. May 1800; d. 1845, Concord, N. H.; unm.
- vi ELIZA CALEF, b. Aug. 1802; d. 1835, Bethel; unm.
- vii CHARLES, b. Aug. 1808; d. Jan. 1850; m. (1) Louisa Barker; (2) Lavinia Barker, Lowell, Me.(?)

95 NATHANIEL (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of East Plainfield, N. H.; b. 26 Oct. 1769, Kingston, N. H.; d. 29 April 1844; m. (1) 1790, Elizabeth Hall, b. 16 Dec. 1770, Salisbury; d. 28 Jan. 1819; dau. of David and Mehitable Hall; (2) 1821, Sarah Pettingill Little.

Children by wife Elizabeth:

- i JOHN, b. 14 Feb. 1791; d. 13 Feb. 1805.

- 190 ii MEHITABLE, b. 6 March 1793.
- 191 iii HANNAH, b. 27 March 1795.
- 192 iv NATHANIEL, b. 10 April 1797.
- 193 v MARY, b. 18 April 1801.
- 194 vi ABIGAIL, b. 23 May 1803.
- 195 vii JOHN HALI, b. 21 Dec. 1805.
- 196 viii SARAH, b. 28 Feb. 1808.
- 197 ix DRUSILLA S., b. 9 Dec. 1810.
- 198 x BETSY, b. 28 Nov. 1815.
- xi SAMUEL, b. —; of Beardstown, Ill.
- xii LUCINDA, b. —; m. Charles Harrington, E. Plainfield; 5 chn.

Deacon Nathaniel served in Capt. Joseph Kimball's company, War of 1812.

96 LOIS (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Kingston and Hanover, N. H., Chelsea and Corinth, Vt.; b. 4 Dec. 1770, Kingston; d. Nov. 1844, Chelsea, buried Corinth Center; m. 11 Jan. 1796, Samuel Martin, b. Goffstown, N. H., 1759; d. 26 Nov. 1847; son of Jonathan and Sarah (Quinby) Martin, Bradford, Vt.

Children:

- i ROSWELL S., b. — 1806; d. — at sea; m. Lydia Hadley, Weare, N. H.; lived at Sandwich, N. H.; 6 chn.
- ii SOLON, b. 8 July 1808, Hanover, N. H.; d. 9 Nov. 1878, W. Fairlee, Vt.; m. (1) Eliza Dascomb, (2) Mrs. Nancy (Darrah) Colby; Congregational minister; 7 chn.
- iii CAROLINE, b. — 1814; d. —; m. 6 Apr. 1842, Rev. Charles Boswell, Corinth.
- iv MARIA, b. abt. 1818; d. Sept. 1848; m. 25 Feb. 1845, W. Fairlee, Benjamin Niles.

Samuel Martin's first wife is given as Sarah Collins. She had two children, Abigail and Mary. There are four others, Betsy, Louisa, Samuel Jr., and Jesse, but no birth dates for these have been found, so that whether they are the children of Sarah Collins or of Lois Calef is in question.

97 JOSEPH (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; Washington, Vt.; b. 3 Jan. 1773, Kingston,

N. H.; d. 24 July 1824, Salisbury; m. 12 Nov. 1795, Esther Stevens, b. 12 May 1773, Salisbury; d. 12 Nov. 1859, Washington; dau. of Major Ebenzer and ——— Stevens.

Children born at Washington:

- 199 i CUTTING STEVENS, b. 27 Nov. 1796.
- 200 ii BENJAMIN PETTINGILL, b. 21 Oct. 1798.
- 201 iii NANCY, b. 15 March 1801.
- 202 iv HANNAH, b. 1 Dec. 1802.
- 203 v NEHEMIAH STORY, b. 27 March 1804.
- 204 vi JOSEPH, b. 17 Dec. 1805.
- vii WILLIAM, b. 13 Nov. 1807; d. 17 Aug. 1828.
- viii WARREN HARRISON, b. 28 July 1810; d. "ae 14."
- 205 ix HIRAM, b. 30 Dec. 1813.
- 206 x ELEANOR, b. 15 March 1815.
- 207 xi ESTHER, b. 28 Aug. 1816.

In the Washington, Vt., town records is this note which reveals something of Joseph. He may have been swearing off church taxes for it reads: "I do not agree in religious opinion with the majority of the inhabitants of this parish, as the case may be."

98 HANNAH (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 4 Nov. 1774, Kingston, N. H.; d. 1851; m. 7 Feb. 1797, Ezra Meloon, b. 1771; d. ———; son of Nathaniel and Bathsheba Meloon.

Children:

- i NATHANIEL, d. young.
- ii JOHN, d. young.
- iii HANNAH, d. young.
- iv EZRA, b. 10 July 1809; d. 22 Sept. 1866; m. 23 July 1835, Lucinda Tucker; no chn.

99 REBECCA (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Hanover, N. H.; b. 26 Jan. 1779, Kingston, N. H.; d. 17 Sept. 1836, Hanover; m. 25 Oct. 1798, John Huntoon, b. 15 July 1773, Kingston; d. 26 Nov. 1838, Andover, Ill.; son of Benjamin and ——— (Webster) Huntoon.

Children born at Hanover:

- i PHILIP, b. 24 Feb. 1799; m. 4 May 1820, Polly Eaton, Enfield, N. H.

- ii HANNAH, b. 29 Jan. 1801; d. 1851; m. (1) 1827, Moses Martin, Bradford, Vt.; (2) James Manning, Illinois.
- iii JOHN, b. 18 Dec. 1802; m. 19 Oct. 1827, May P. Eaton, Iowa.
- iv SARAH, b. 14 May 1804; d. 28 Aug. 1823.
- v MARY, b. 16 Jan. 1806; m. John Wright, Illinois.
- vi NATHANIEL, b. 22 Dec. 1807; d. 1854, Illinois; m. Sally Paddleford.
- vii JOSEPH, b. April 1812; m. Sylvia Tenney, Illinois.
- viii JONATHAN, b. 18 Nov. 1815; m. Mary Paddleford.

These children settled in Iowa and Illinois.

100 DOROTHY (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Kingston, and Warner, N. H.; b. 24 April 1781, Kingston; d. —, Warner; m. 5 April 1803, Salisbury, N. H., Asa Sargent, of Warner.

Children:

- i BETSEY.
- ii LOUISA.

101 BENJAMIN (Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 13 July 1786, Kingston, N. H.; d. 18 May 1854; m. 13 July 1815, Salisbury, Rachel Blaisdell, b. 20 Oct. 1791; d. 4 Sept. 1872, Concord, N. H.; dau. of Major Isaac Blaisdell.

Children:

- 208 i MOSES B., b. 3 May 1816.
- ii HANNAH, b. 19 Aug. 1818; d. 24 March 1821.
- 209 iii CAROLINE M., b. 6 April 1821.
- 210 iv JOSEPH W., b. 2 Aug. 1825.
- 211 v BENJAMIN PETTINGILL, b. 18 Sept. 1827.
- vi ALFRED K., b. 3 Aug. 1830.
- vii HANNAH M., b. 16 Aug. 1834; d. 6 June 1858; unm.
- 212 viii LUCY J., b. 18 Jan. 1836.

102 RUTH (James, James, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; b. 10 March 1777, Kingston; d. 16 Sept. 1821, South Berwick, Me.; m. Jan. 1802, Portsmouth, N. H., William Lord, b. abt. 1780; d. 4 Nov. 1822; son of William and — (Grant) Lord.

Children:

- i THOMAS, b. Jan. 1804; d. July 1805.

186 ROBERT CALEF AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS

- ii MARIA, b. 26 April 1805; m. R. F. Haley, New London, Ct.; no chn.; adopted dau.
- iii MATTHEW, b. 10 Dec. 1808; m. 5 April 1835, Jane Scofield, East Bridgewater, Ct.(?); 6 chn.
- iv WILLIAM HENRY, b. Jan. 1812; m. 17 Aug. 1862, Maggie Harvey, Bridgeport, Ct.
- v WENTWORTH CALEF, b. 28 Oct. 1814; of Boston; unm.

103 BENJAMIN (James, James, John, Robert) of Bridgeport, Ct.; b. 13 June 1786, Dover, N. H.; d. 9 May 1855, Bridgeport; m. abt. 1818, Susannah Ells, b. 3 Aug. 1784; d. 28 Oct. 1863; dau. of Joseph and Susanna (Brown) Ells, New Haven, Conn.

Children:

- i BENJAMIN, b. 3 Oct. 1820; m. 3 Dec. 1844, Sarah Beardsley; farmer, Greenfield, Ct.; no chn.
- 213 ii THOMAS, b. 12 April 1822.

104 ZACHARIAH WATERS (James, James, John, Robert) of Bridgeport, Glastonbury, and East Hampton, Ct.; b. 5 May 1791, Dover, N. H.; d. June 1871, East Hampton; m. 1827, Glastonbury, Mary Livsay Ward, b. 1802; d. 13 Aug. 1863, East Hampton; dau. of Abijah and Elizabeth (Livsay) Ward, Glastonbury.

Children:

- i MARY ANN, b. 5 April 1828; d. young.
- 214 ii GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 4 March 1829.
- 215 iii HARRIET NEWELL, b. 16 June 1833.
- iv ELIZABETH JANE, b. 10 May 1843, Williamsburg, N. Y.; d. March 1868, Hartford, Ct.; unm.

When twenty, Zachariah did fourteen months' service in the War of 1812. He was a publisher of subscription books in Bridgeport and one of his ventures was an edition of *Pilgrim's Progress* and *The Holy War*, printed in 1829. He is said to have visited nearly every New England town, delivering these books to the subscribers.

105 ABIGAIL (Daniel, James, John, Robert) of Rochester, N. H.; b. 24 June 1780, Rochester; d. 20 March 1834, Rochester; m. 1803, Rochester, William Pickering, b. 12 Dec. 1778, Newington, N. H.; d. 10 June 1838; son of James and Mercy (Gowan) Pickering.

Children:

- i JUDITH, b. 2 Dec. 1804; d. 9 June 1836; unm.
- ii ANNA, b. 18 Oct. 1806; m. 30 Oct. 1842, Noah Jenness, Rochester.
- iii DANIEL CALEF, b. 18 May 1808; d. 13 Nov. 1840; m. Catharine Randall.
- iv SUSAN W., b. 11 Dec. 1810; lived in Dover, N. H.
- v DRUSILLA, b. 2 March 1812; m. March 1834, Paul Jewett.
- vi MATHILDA CHESLEY, b. 19 June 1814; m. Franklin Martin; lived in Lowell, Mass.
- vii ELIZABETH ADALINE, b. 12 July 1817; lived in Dover.

106 JAMES (Daniel, James, John, Robert) of Rochester, N. H.; b. 16 Dec. 1783, Rochester, d. 11 Oct. 1868; m. 7 June 1804, Lois Pickering, b. 2 Nov. 1780, Newington; d. 8 April 1859; dau. of James and Mercy (Gowan) Pickering.

Children:

- i ANN, b. 13 Sept. 1806; d. 26 Feb. 1836.
- ii ELIZABETH, b. 29 March 1813; m. 4 Nov. 1849, John Holt, Rochester.

107 JOHN (Daniel, James, John, Robert) of Rochester, N. H.; bp. 23 April 1789, Rochester; d. 20 Dec. 1837, Rochester; m. 3 March 1808, New Durham, N. H., Elizabeth Burnham, b. 30 May 1788, Farmington, N. H.; d. 9 Nov. 1867, Farmington; dau. of Enoch and Tryphena (Berry) Burnham.

Children:

- 216 i TRYPPHENA BURNHAM, b. 27 Nov. 1808.
- ii SARAH ANN, b. 30 May 1811; d. 1 April 1817.
- 217 iii MARY JANE, b. 25 Oct. 1813.
- iv NATHANIEL BURNHAM, b. 2 July 1816; d. 1 April 1896, Dedham, Mass.; unm.
- 218 v JOHN SCRIBNER, b. 17 May 1824.
- 219 vi JAMES, b. 2 Dec. 1826.
- vii GEORGE WHITEFIELD, b. 25 Dec. 1830; d. 28 Aug. 1865, Rochester; m. 2 Jan. 1852, Rochester, Charlotte A. Avery, b. Epsom, N. H.; no chn.

John served in the War of 1812, in the 1st N. H. Cavalry.

George Whitefield served in the Civil War in the 1st N. H. Cavalry.

108 SUSAN (Daniel, James, John, Robert) of Farmington, N. H.; b. 30 Nov. 1789, Rochester, N. H.; d. —; m. 25 Feb. 1808, Stephen Wingate, b. 23 July 1788; d. Nov. 1865; son of Edmund and Lois (Berry) Wingate.

Children:

- i JOHN A., b. 14 Aug. 1809; d. Feb. 1853; m. Abigail Berry.
- ii DANIEL C., b. 29 Dec. 1810; d. Sept. 1868; unm.
- iii LOUISA ANN, b. 14 March 1816; m. Ira Wyatt, Farmington, N. H.
- iv POLLY D., b. 8 Sept. 1818; m. Asa H. Littlefield, Dover, N. H.
- v STEPHEN B., b. 20 Nov. 1821; m. Mary Parker, Chelsea, Mass.
- vi ABIGAIL, b. 7 April 1824; m. Joseph T. S. Libby, Dover; 1 ch.
- vii WILLIAM, b. 1 Jan. 1830; m. (1) Nancy Morrison; (2) Lydia Preston, Newburyport, Mass.
- viii LYMAN, b. 21 July 1832; d. Nov. 1856; unm.

109 WILLIAM (Daniel, James, John, Robert) of Alton, N. H.; bp. 12 July 1795, Rochester, N. H.; d. 14 Aug. 1858, Alton; m. —, Alton, Nancy Rogers.

Children:

- i DANIEL, b. —; d. —, Ipswich, Mass.; unm.
- ii SAMUEL, b. —; d. before 1855, Ipswich; unm.
- iii MARY ANN, b. —; d. 2 Nov. 1854, Wolfborough, N. H.; m. Daniel Knight.

110 JOHN (John, King, John, Robert) of Beverly and Salem, Mass.; Portland, Me.; b. 21 June 1776, probably Castine, Me.; d. 19 May 1865, Cape Elizabeth, Me.; m. 30 Dec. 1798, Beverly, Mary Prince Allen, b. 25 May 1773, Beverly; d. 25 Jan. 1844; dau. of David (Davis) and Charity (Prince) (Leroy) Allen.

Children born at Beverly:

- 220 i ELIZABETH PORTER, b. 30 Dec. 1799.

- ii MARY, b. 5 July 1802; m. (1) John Starbird of Westbrook, Me.; (2) Moses Davis of Lewiston; no chn.

Children born at Salem:

- iii JOHN ALLEN, bp. 5 Aug. 1804; d. 10 July 1824, at sea.
- iv DAVID ALLEN, b. 14 Oct. 1806; d. 27 Jan. 1823, at sea.
- v WILLIAM, b. 12 April 1809; m. Sarah D. (Chandler) Russell; no chn.

Children born probably at Portland, Me.:

- 221 vi HARRIET, b. 15 Feb. 1813.
- 222 vii FRANCES ANN, b. 5 Aug. 1815.
- viii ALLEN, b. 15 Sept. 1818; d. 4 Oct. 1818.

John was for many years master of a coasting vessel, sailing from Boston to Maine ports, and from Portland up the Kennebec River. He died at the home of his son William.

111 ELIZABETH (Jonathan, Joseph, John, Robert) of Salisbury, and Concord, N. H.; b. 8 July 1795, Canaan, N. H.; d. —; m. 30 Dec. 1819, Lyman, Me., Capt. True George, b. 25 Feb. 1798, Salisbury; d. 21 Sept. 1872, Concord; son of Stephen and Eunice (True) (Morrill) George.

Children born at Salisbury:

- i ELIZABETH HEMMINGWAY, b. 18 Nov. 1820; m. 31 Dec. 1846, William Parsons, Salisbury.
- ii MARY CALEF, b. 27 April 1822; m. 15 Sept. 1852, Isaac C. Flanders, Manchester, N. H.
- iii LUCY TRUE, b. 10 Nov. 1823; m. 5 Aug. 1843, John Sidney Russ, Concord, N. H.
- iv ERASTUS BALDWIN, b. 17 Dec. 1825; d. 6 Feb. 1863; m. 10 April 1850, Mattie Clark; lived Ogdensburg, N. Y.
- v NANCY COFFIN, b. 5 Dec. 1827; m. 27 July 1850, George Fitch, Concord.
- vi JANE CALEF, b. 4 Aug. 1832; d. 15 Nov. 1832.
- vii EDSON CUMMINGS, b. 4 July 1833; m. 5 Sept. 1864, Frank McQuestion, N. Y. City.
- viii AUSTIN TRUE, b. 31 March 1837; d. 12 Aug. 1837.

112 JONATHAN SEARS (Jonathan, Joseph, John, Robert) of Milo, Me.; Boston, Mass.; San Francisco, Cal.; b. 14 Oct. 1806, Lyman, Me.; d. 21 Feb. 1866, San Francisco; m. (1) 15 Feb. 1831, Acton, Me., Almira Alice

Buck, b. 14 Aug. 1811; d. 17 Dec. 1845, Manchester, N. H.; dau. of Reuben Buck; (2) 1848, Lowell, Mass., Henrietta S. Chadwell, d. aet. 90 years, Los Angeles, Cal.

Children by wife Almira:

- 223 i CHARLES EDWIN, b. 21 April 1837.
- 224 ii MARY BUCK, b. 8 Sept. 1840.
- 225 iii FRANCES ADELAIDE, b. 20 May 1842.

Jonathan Sears kept on moving till he finally settled down in California. He graduated at Dartmouth, 1787, and studied medicine with Dr. Reuben Buck of Acton, Me. He began practice in Milo, Me., then came back to Acton, perhaps on the death of his wife's father. However in two years he is in Manchester, then Boston. In 1855 with his second wife and his three children, then in their teens, he goes to California and begins practice in San Francisco, while it is still a gold fever town and Dartmouth College men rare. The eldest son settled in Oregon.

113 RHODA ATWOOD (Jonathan, Joseph, John, Robert) of Lyman, Portland and Fairfield, Me.; b. 15 Nov. 1815, Lyman; d. —; m. 2 Oct. 1850, Portland, Joshua Freeman, b. 14 Oct. 1797; d. 11 Oct. 1855; son of Barnabas and Rhoda (Atwood) Freeman, Fairfield, Me.

Children:

- i MARY ADELAIDE, b. 20 Jan. 1852.
- ii GEORGE CALEF, b. 15 Oct. 1853.

114 JOHN LOW (Jonathan, Joseph, John, Robert) of Lyman, Me.; North Reading and Haverhill, Mass.; Ohio; b. 20 Aug. 1818, Lyman; d. —, m. 15 Oct. 1843, Laura Ann Davis, b. 23 April 1826; d. —, Limington, Me.; dau. of Joseph and Phebe (Small) Davis, Wilmington, Mass.

Children:

- i GEORGE GREENLEAF, b. 27 Sept. 1844; m. Mabel Reynolds, Lynn, Mass.
- ii EMILY ANN, b. 23 June 1847; d. young.
- iii ABBY ELIZABETH, b. 11 June 1849; d. 1 Aug. 1868; unm.
- 226 iv LAURA JANE, b. 6 April 1852.

- v JULIA MARIA, b. 29 April 1854; d. young.
- vi JULIA ANN, b. 7 July 1856; d. unm.
- vii JOHN WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1858.

The eldest son, George Greenleaf, served over two years in the Civil War, Company C, the Ohio regiment, Heavy Artillery, being discharged at the end of the war.

115 SARAH HERRICK (Jonathan, Joseph, John, Robert) of Biddeford, Maine; b. 10 June 1823, Lyman, Me.; d. —; m. 13 Aug. 1843, Lyman, John Ricker, b. 3 April 1823, at Acton, Me.; d. —; son of Nathaniel and Mehitable (Tibbets) Ricker.

Children:

- i GEORGIANNA, b. 16 Jan. 1845; m. 21 Nov. 1861, Joshua M. Young, Acton.
- ii JOSEPHINE, b. 7 Oct. 1847; m. 1 Sept. 1869, Horace J. Bodell, Lynn, Mass.
- iii JOHN ALBERT, b. 17 March 1850; d. 25 Aug. 1851.
- iv GRACE, b. 16 Nov. 1851.
- v JOHN ALBERT, b. 25 July 1853; d. 27 Sept. 1854.
- vi EMMA, b. 16 May 1855; d. 15 Sept. 1871.
- vii WILBUR LINCOLN, b. 10 Nov. 1859; d. 3 Oct. 1861.

116 JAMES (Joseph, Joseph, John, Robert) of Chester (Auburn), N. H.; b. 14 April 1792, Chester; d. 25 July 1858, Chester; m. (1) 10 July 1827, Susan Haines Weeks, b. 26 Aug. 1788, Chester; d. 27 Oct. 1842; dau. of William and Susan (Haines) Weeks; (2) 16 April 1845, Susan (Reed) Demerit (widow, Asa Demerit), b. 18 Feb. 1816, Westford, Mass.

Child by wife Susan Weeks:

- 227 i CHARLES WEEKS, b. 5 April 1829.

Child by wife Susan Demerit:

- ii FRANCES, b. 26 Oct. 1848; m. Moses B. Davis.

James Calef lived in the house of his grandfather, Joseph (22), on the road from Candia to Bunker Hill, N. H. He was a farmer and a schoolteacher, and served in Capt. Samuel Aiken's company in the War of 1812.

117 JOSEPH (Joseph, Joseph, John, Robert) of Chester (Auburn), N. H.; b. 1794, Chester; d. 24 July 1872;

m. 5 May 1834, Mary B. Underhill, b. 1 April 1810, Chester; d. 9 Aug. 1845; dau. of James and Elizabeth (Chase) Underhill.

Child:

- i FRANKLIN, b. 5 Oct. 1837.

Joseph "Calfe" is on the roll of a company from the 17th New Hampshire Regiment, that served in the defense of Portsmouth Harbor in 1814.

118 ELIZA (Joseph, Joseph, John, Robert) of Chester (Auburn), and Manchester, N. H.; b. 20 Feb. 1803, Chester; d. 24 Aug. 1871; m. 11 Nov. 1822, David Emerson, b. 22 Oct. 1790, Chester; d. 27 May 1854; son of James and Elizabeth (Corlis) Emerson.

Children born in Chester:

- i GEORGE W. E., b. 15 Mch. 1824; d. 8 May 1864, Newbern, N. C.; m. 10 Feb. 1851, Sarah Ames.
- ii ISAIAH, b. 10 Nov. 1825; d. 25 Aug. 1836.
- iii DANIEL, b. 20 Mch. 1827; d. 12 Oct. 1853, Chester; m. 5 Nov. 1850, Eliza Bailey.
- iv ISAIAH, b. 27 Sept. 1828; m. Oct. 1851, Zelmah Leach, Manchester, N. H.; 4 chn.
- v LIZZIE J., b. 15 Oct. 1830; m. 14 Aug. 1854, Thorndyke P. Heath.
- vi CHARLES, b. 21 Jan. 1833; d. 30 Aug. 1837.
- vii HATTIE N., b. 15 Nov. 1834; m. 6 Mch. 1857, Wm. D. Chase; 1 ch.
- viii EPHRAIM, b. 21 Oct. 1836; d. 25 June 1837.
- ix MATTIE T., b. 6 Oct. 1838; unm.

119 BETSY (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of Ponkapoag, Canton, Mass.; b. 22 Aug. 1794, Chester, N. H.; d. —; m. 29 Nov. 1827, Ebenezer Crane, b. —; d. 21 Oct. 1849.

Children:

- i ELIJAH CALEF, b. 1 Oct. 1828; m. Abby Taylor.
- ii EMELINE, b. 25 Nov. 1829.
- iii JOHN NEWTON, b. 5 Aug. 1831; m. at San Francisco.
- iv CALVIN MARTIN, b. 4 Dec. 1832.
- v SARAH AUGUSTA, b. 24 June 1834; m. Edgar W. Bray, Cincinnati, Ohio.
- vi MARY ANN, b. 20 Feb. 1836; m. (1) Walter Glover, (2) Clement Sumner.

120 JOHN (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of Goff's Falls and Manchester, N. H.; b. 10 Jan. 1797, Chester, N. H.; d. 31 Dec. 1881, Manchester; m. 20 July 1825, Eliza Webster, b. 7 Oct. 1804.

Children born at Goffs Falls:

- 228 i RUFUS, b. 27 Feb. 1826.
- ii ELIZA JANE, b. 29 March 1829.
- 229 iii MARY ANN, b. 1 Oct. 1832.
- 230 iv CAROLINE, b. 17 May 1838.
- v SARAH HARRIET, b. 23 Oct. 1848; d. 14 Jan. 1856.

Judge John was a farmer on a large scale at Goff's Falls near Manchester. He was an old-time Whig, one of the founders of the Republican Party, and represented his town in the legislature.

121 STEPHEN (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of Dorset, Vt.; New York; Indiana; Lima, Ill.; Hurdland, Mo.; b. 10 Aug. 1798, Londonderry, N. H.; d. 12 May 1884, Hurdland; m. (1) 4 April 1822, Grafton, Vt., Sally (Phila) Stearns, b. 7 July 1797; d. —; dau. of Jonathan and Joanna Stearns, Grafton, Vt.; (2) Jemima Lindsey (widow); no chn.

Children by wife Sally:

- 231 i JOHN, b. 22 May 1823, Grafton.

Children born in New York:

- ii JOHNATHAN, b. 18 Dec. 1825.
- iii ALBERT AUSTIN, b. 5 Jan. 1830; d. 5 Aug. 1907, Bra-shear, Mo.; chn.

Children born in Indiana:

- iv LOVINA, b. 14 April 1833.
- v HYRUM, b. 3 Jan. 1835; d. Placerville, Cal., buried Sacramento; m. —; no chn.
- vi GEORGE, b. 18 Jan. 1838; d. at two years.
- vii MARY JANE, b. 16 March 1840.

The following account of Stephen Calef, his son and grandson, "My Ancestors," was written for a Carthage, Ill., High School competition by a great-great-grandson, Merlin Calef. Information on the family comes through the research of Charles Carter Calef and "Aunt Lovina's Bible."

"My great-great-grandfather, Stephen Calef, a descendant of Robert Calef, was born at Londonderry, near Goff's Falls, New Hampshire, in 1798. At the age of twenty he moved just across the Connecticut River into Vermont with his father, David. Here Stephen and his brothers helped their father clear one hundred acres of land for farming. They experienced many dangers and hardships of frontier life. David wrote: 'One night a large bear entered our sheep pen near the house, seized a choice mutton and lugged it off.'

"In 1834 Stephen Calef pushed on westward into Indiana, where he became a great hunter and fisher. He remained in this part of the country until 1840. In that year he and his family, now consisting of his wife and four boys, Austin, Hyrum, Jonathan, and John, pushed on westward into Illinois, where there were 'more deer and buffalo.' He settled near what is now the county line between Hancock and Adams counties on Lima Lake, then a great body of water. During the years from 1845 to 1866 Stephen had a large fishery on this lake.

"After the Civil War in 1866 Stephen, seized with the spirit of roving, moved into Missouri. He became a good carpenter, and he and his sons built many homes in north-eastern Missouri. Stephen Calef lived in this part of the country until his death in 1882, having reached the ripe age of eighty-five summers.

"Stephen Calef's sons became greatly separated. Jonathan started for California in the rush for gold with but twenty-five dollars in his possession. Much later Hyrum and Austin settled in Kansas and Nebraska respectively, while John, my great-grandfather, stayed at home in Missouri.

"John Califf (as he decided to spell his name) was born in Vermont in 1823. He came west with his father Stephen and, unlike the rest of his brothers, settled down and became a farmer in Illinois. At an early age he married Ann Spenser of Culpepper County, Virginia, to whom was born six children, four boys and two girls. There is nothing outstanding about my great-grandfather for he led a simple life of a farmer. He died in 1896 on his farm in western Illinois.

"John Albert Califf, 'Grandpa,' was born in Rocky Run township, Hancock county, Illinois, March 5, 1852, a son of John and Ann (Spenser) Califf. He passed his boyhood there and in Knox County, Missouri, engaged in farming. Later he taught in the schools in Knox County, then he re-

turned to Hancock County and taught in Lima and Tioga from 1874 till 1889. In 1890 John Califf became superintendent of schools in Hancock County, holding this position for twelve years. He was the pioneer in the advancement of learning in Hancock County. He secured uniformity of school books, established the state course of study, and held central and final examinations and graduating exercises in the grades.

"In the year 1907 John A. Califf was elected to the 45th General Assembly of Illinois as a representative from the thirty-second district. While in the legislature he introduced and secured the passage of the Free High School law."

122 MARY (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of —; b. 18 June 1800, Londonderry, N. H. (?); d. —; m. John Austin, of Boscawen, N. H.

Children:

i MARY JANE, b. 31 May 1829; m. Elias Smith, Salisbury; 2 chn.

ii ELIZA ANN, b. 6 Feb. 1831; m. Jeremiah Chadwick, Boscawen; 3 chn.

123 NANCY (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of —; b. 9 April 1802, Londonderry, N. H. (?); d. —; m. Newton Stillman Converse.

Children:

i NANCY LORING.

ii ROSANNAH.

iii JOHN.

iv NEWTON.

v ALONZO.

vi ABBY JULIETT.

124 RUTH (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of Tewkesbury, Mass.; b. 1 April 1804, Londonderry, N. H.; d. —; m. William Mackintosh, of Andover, Mass.

Children:

i WILLIAM AUGUSTUS.

ii MARIETTA.

iii JOSEPH GUSTAVUS.

iv ELIZABETH.

v JEREMIAH AUSTIN.

vi HENRY HARRISON.

vii SUSANNAH.

viii JOHN.

125 JOHNATHAN (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of Keene, N. H., and Fitchburg, Mass.; b. 11 May 1807, Londonderry or Manchester, N. H.; d. 14 Aug. 1861, Washington, D. C.; m. 23 Sept. 1829, Grafton, Vt., by Elder Sweet, Esther Converse, b. 10 Feb. 1809; d. —; dau. of Robert and Edna (Hale) Converse, Grafton.

Children:

- 232 i MARY EDNA, b. 2 Sept. 1834.
- 233 ii DAVID ROBERT, b. 22 Nov. 1836.
- 234 iii ELIZA WEBSTER, b. 23 Aug. 1839.
 - iv BENJAMIN BRAYBROOK, b. 7 Jan. 1843; m. (1) — Whitney; (2) Nellie Marvin of Keene, N. H.
 - v WILLIAM WINCHESTER, b. 11 Aug. 1844; m. Martha E. Benton.
 - vi ABBY ESTHER, b. 29 May 1847.
 - vii MARTHA ELLA, b. 14 Oct. 1853; m. Willard H. Ellis.

Johnathan was fifty-four when the Civil War broke. He volunteered in the 2nd N. H. Regiment, Co. A, but never reached the front. By a cruel chance he was "accidentally shot by a sentry" in Washington. The son, William Winchester, served in the army.

126 SARAH (David, Joseph, John, Robert) of Buena Vista, Wis.; b. 27 Dec. 1808, Londonderry, N. H. (?); d. —; m. John Patterson.

Children:

- i POLLY AMELIA.
- ii BETSY ANN.
- iii MARY ATLANTA.
- iv HENRY HARRISON.

127 LUCY (Daniel, Daniel, Jeremiah, Robert) of Dorchester and Boston, Mass.; b. 15 Oct. 1775; d. 22 Sept. 1807; m. 18 Sept. 1796, Deacon Elisha Hunt, b. —; d. 24 June 1845; son of Ephriam and Delight (Mann) Hunt.

Children:

- i SAMUEL DEARING, b. 1 Oct. 1797; d. 1834.
- ii JOHN, b. 26 June 1799; m. (1) 18 Nov. 1828, Abigail W. Esty; (2) 12 Aug. 1830, Elizabeth G. Whiting;

- (3) 25 Oct. 1846, Sarah J. Symmes, Southborough;
6 chn.
- iii DANIEL, b. June 1802; m. John Shepard, North Providence.
- iv ELIZABETH DYER, b. 2 Feb. 1805; m. 13 April 1826, Warren Boles, Boston.

128 POLLY CLARKE (Daniel, Daniel, John, Robert) of Boston and Charlestown, Mass.; bp. 28 July 1776; d. —; m. 17 Oct. 1804, Robert Sisson.

Children:

- i MARY S., b. 18 Sept. 1805; m. John McCalvin, Lowell.
- ii ROBERT S., b. 11 March 1807.
- iii HANNAH CALEF, b. 15 May 1809.
- iv WILLIAM BATES, b. 3 Aug. 1811; m. Mary Farnsworth Curtis, Hanover.
- v FRANCES S., b. 30 March 1813.
- vi SARAH B., b. 13 Dec. 1816; m. John Higgins.
- vii GEORGE HENRY, b. 12 Feb. 1818.

William Wallace Lunt, the compiler of the pamphlet, "Robert Calef and Some of His Descendants," the fore-runner of the present work, is the grandson of William Bates Sisson.

129 ELIZABETH (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Laconia, N. H., and Union (?), N. Y.; b. abt. 1771, Exeter, N. H.; d. —; m. 18 July 1790, Deacon John Smith.

Children born at Laconia:

- i SAMUEL, b. —; surveyor; settled in New York.
- ii Daughter.

130 HANNAH (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Exeter and Laconia, N. H.; b. abt. 1771, Exeter; d. 12 Sept, 1848; m. 14 Jan. 1792, Exeter, Robert Bond, b. 1768; d. 20 Nov. 1821.

Children born at Exeter:

- i HANNAH, b. —; m. John Horn, who changed his name to Haven; chn.
- ii JOSEPH, b. —; m. —; Nichols; chn.
- iii BETSY, b. —; unm.
- iv OLIVER, b. —; went West.

131 JAMES (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton, N. H., and Union, N. Y.; b. abt. 1773, Exeter, N. H.; d. before 1859; m. 18 Feb. 1795, Betsy Calley, b. 10 Feb. 1772; d. 5 Aug. 1859; dau. of Richard and Betsy (Stevens) Calley.

Children born at Sanbornton:

- 235 i RICHARD CALLEY, b. 15 Sept. 1796.
- 236 ii EDWARD STEPHEN, b. 1798.
- 237 iii HEZEKIAH, b. 3 Sept. 1801.
- iv JOSEPH, b. Oct. 1803.
- 238 v DOROTHY, b. 15 Sept. 1812.

The son Joseph lived in Boston and in New York. It is supposed that he died in New Orleans, since he sailed for that port in 1825 and was never again heard from.

132 ESTHER (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Piermont, N. H.; b. abt. 1774, Exeter, N. H.; d. —; m. Joseph (?) Fifield.

Child:

- i WASHINGTON.

133 SAMUEL (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Richford, Vt., and Sanbornton, N. H.; b. 24 March 1776, Exeter, N. H.; d. 5 June 1866, Sanbornton; m. (1) Anna Sanborn, b. 30 March 1778; d. 6 June 1850; dau. of Josiah and Lucy (Swan) Sanborn; (2) July 1852, Catherine (Cummings) Cheney (widow of Daniel Cheney) of Sanbornton; d. 23 Sept. 1858, Campton, N. H.

Children born at Richford:

- 239 i JOSIAH SANBORN, b. Sept. 1801.
- 240 ii OLIVER, b. 28 Aug. 1803.
- iii LUCY, b. abt. 1805; d. abt. 1869; m. Alvah Phelps, Dover, N. H.; no chn.
- 241 iv SAMUEL } b. 12 Feb. 1807.
- 242 v ANN }

Children born at Sanbornton:

- 243 vi WILLIAM SANBORN }
- 244 vii SARAH SANBORN } b. 1812.

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS

MAULE'S CURSE. Seven Studies in the History of American Obscurantism. By Yvor Winters. 1938. 240 pp., octavo, cloth. Norfolk, Connecticut: New Directions. Price, \$3.00.

Dr. Winters, professor at Stanford University, is the leader of a group of young poets. He has written several books showing how Romanticism, qualified by certain aspects of American history, produced the obscurity of modern poetry. In this series of essays, which he titles "Maule's Curse," from the well-known incident in Hawthorne's "House of the Seven Gables," he goes back to the roots of obscurantism in American literature and traces its growth. He deals principally with Hawthorne, Cooper, Melville, Poe, Emily Dickinson, Jones Very, Emerson, and Henry James. His analysis of the lives and works of Hawthorne and Very, as related to his main subject, is scholarly and appealing. Jones Very seems to be coming into his own. Of him, Dr. Winters writes: "It is nearly time that we paid him the apology long due him and established him clearly and permanently in his rightful place in the history of our literature."

TUDOR PURITANISM. A Chapter in the History of Idealism. By M. M. Knappen, Department of History, University of Chicago. 1939. 555 pp., large octavo, cloth. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press. Price, \$4.00.

In discussing the rise of Puritanism, where most works have been content to start with the first obvious signs of disagreement between Puritans and Anglicans, Dr. Knappen traces the movement from the beginning—when William Tyndale left London, without the consent of his King, to prepare a translation of the Bible in the vernacular, without the consent of his Bishop. There is sharp contrast between the Tudor Puritan and the Stuart Puritan—the one passive resistance, the other resistance with the sword. Puritanism was a transitional movement linking the medieval with the modern. Only recently have students begun to notice the strength and importance of its medieval ties. Dr. Knappen

sees Puritan asceticism directly related to Roman Catholic asceticism, Puritan economic doctrine to the social teaching of the scholastics. The English Puritan movement was concerned with matters much more fundamental than questions of ceremony, costume and church government. Whereas seventeenth century Puritanism was for all practical purposes sectarian, dominated by lay leadership, and rarely more than national in its outlook, in the earlier century it was an international, clerical movement which championed a state church. This is a book of first-rate importance, written by a scholar who has delved deeply into the English records regarding life in the sixteenth century. It will be welcomed by historians of the period, and is strongly recommended to libraries.

PEOPLE CALLED QUAKERS. By Doris N. Dalglish. 1938. 169 pp., small octavo, paper. London: Oxford University Press. Price, \$3.00.

The author of this provocative volume is apparently a convert to the beliefs of the Society of Friends—a “convinced Friend,” in the Quaker phraseology. The studies include Thomas Story, the first Quaker poet; John Woolman, an American saint; Women in the Eighteenth Century; Thomas Wilkinson, a neighbor of Wordsworth; Stephen Grellet, a Friend from France; and converts and critics. It gives much information in regard to the Quaker beliefs and practices, their sufferings and struggles.

ENCYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN QUAKER GENEALOGY. By William Wade Hinshaw. Thomas Worth Marshall, Compiler. Volume II. 1938. 1126 pp., quarto, cloth. Friends Book and Supply House, Distributors, Richmond, Indiana. Ann Arbor, Michigan: Edwards Brothers, Inc. Price, \$20.00

The second volume of this most important work is received with the greatest enthusiasm. This volume contains every item of genealogical value found in all records and minutes of four of the oldest Monthly Meetings which ever belonged to the Philadelphia Yearly Meeting of Friends. In 1827 each of these meetings was split into two separate groups, commonly known as Hicksite and Orthodox, the records of both groups, after 1827, are included here. The Salem (N. J.) Monthly Meeting was organized in 1676; the Burlington (N. J.) in 1678; the Philadelphia in 1682; and the Falls (Pa.) in 1683. The book contains historical sketches

of the four meetings and consequently includes items of interest on the pioneer Friends of New Jersey and Pennsylvania. As the volume fulfills without question the promise of its worthy predecessor, we look forward with great interest to the publication of later sections which are to cover New England. A most valuable reference work.

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV—JULY, 1939

ISSUED QUARTERLY



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The Historical Collections are published quarterly with illustrations, each volume containing a complete index. Subscription \$3.00 per annum.

COPYRIGHT, 1939, BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE, 132-134 ESSEX STREET, SALEM.
Entered at the Post Office in Salem, Massachusetts, as second class matter under the
Act of March 3, 1879.

The Essex Institute disavows responsibility for the positions taken by contributors to its pages.

CONTENTS—JULY, 1939

	PAGE
1. Notes on the Building of Chestnut Street. By Richard Hall Wiswall and Henry Wyckoff Belknap	203
2. A Brief Account of the Whaling Industry in Salem, 1820-1860. By Richard Price Northey	234
3. Salem Ocean-Borne Commerce, from the Close of the Revolution to the Establishment of the Constitution, 1783-1789. By James Duncan Phillips. (<i>Continued</i>)	249
4. Portraits in Public Buildings in Salem. (<i>Concluded</i>)	275
5. Robert Calef and Some of His Descendants. By Anne Calef Boardman. (<i>Continued</i>)	291
6. Book Reviews	307

Recently Published

MARBLEHEAD GREAT NECK

By RICHARD WHITING SEARLE

This is the first attempt to write a history of this popular summer resort, and Mr. Searle has succeeded admirably. The author recounts the early history of the Neck, as well as the humble beginnings of the summer colony from the time when Nashua, N. H., families in the 1860's pitched their tents on this glorious neck of land.

40 pp., octavo, paper, 13 illus. Price, \$1.00.

Address:

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,
SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS.



CHESTNUT STREET, LOOKING EAST

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV.

JULY, 1939

No. 3

NOTES ON THE BUILDING OF CHESTNUT STREET.

BY RICHARD HALL WISWALL

WITH ANNOTATIONS BY HENRY WYCKOFF BELKNAP.

The material for these notes is derived largely from three scrapbooks of Mr. Francis H. Lee, who lived at No. 14 Chestnut Street and who in 1883 and 1884 was gathering information which he intended to use as the basis of a book on Chestnut Street. The value of this material lies in the collection of letters written for the most part in 1884 to Mr. Lee, at his request, by elderly people who had lived on Chestnut Street in its early days and who accordingly had a personal recollection of the facts. As most of these people were then eighty years old or more, their recollection dated back to the beginnings of the street and would have become unavailable by reason of their death within a few years after these letters were written. These scrapbooks are now in the Essex Institute Library. I am also greatly indebted to Mr. Henry W. Belknap, who not only put at my disposal much information he had gathered, but assisted me most generously when he was occupied with other matters. Other information is obtained from copies of deeds, references to town records, which, however for lack of time have not been verified, articles written by Charles F. W. Archer in the *Salem News* in 1922, and other miscellaneous papers and articles. The information contained in this paper is nevertheless incomplete and contains without question many inaccuracies. I hope, however, that

NOTE: The dates of occupancy are in some degree approximate since the Directories have been published at intervals of two or more years in many cases.

it may present a reasonably truthful picture of the development of the street and the houses upon it and to some extent may serve as a useful record.

The lower end of Chestnut Street, between Cambridge Street and Summer Street, is somewhat older than the upper part. The street began as a lane running from Summer Street to another lane which is now Cambridge Street and which ran through from Essex to what is now Broad Street where was the Burying Hill. There were some shops and houses on what is now Cambridge Street from the corner of Essex Street to the old Assembly House which stood on Cambridge Street just north of the present Church property. This old Assembly House had been built in 1766 and in 1774 it was bought for use as a church, altered, and was occupied by the congregation which in 1804 built the South Church on the corner of Cambridge Street and Chestnut Street. That part of Cambridge Street was then called Assembly Court, until it was absorbed into what is now Cambridge Street which was laid out in 1794 through to Broad Street. These lanes from Summer Street running west and from Essex Street running south were doubtless used for access to the old Assembly House and the church which occupied it, and to the Burial Ground on Broad Street. Chestnut Street along the present line of the street from Summer to Flint Street was laid out by the town as a forty-foot street on October 26, 1796 through land belonging to fifteen families. John Pickering, who lived in the present Pickering house and who owned land abutting the new street on the south, offered to give land to provide forty feet more width to the new street, and Pickering Dodge, for \$400 paid by the town, guaranteed to satisfy all other owners of land required to provide additional width. The final laying out of the new street of a width of eighty feet was completed on December 10, 1804. On the same date Pickering Street was laid out over land of John Pickering. Hamilton Street had been laid out in 1803. The land over which the street ran consisted of fields with apple trees scattered about, and, to the south, was owned by John Pickering and other owners. To the north, properties owned by residents of Essex Street stretched back toward the present location of the street.

At about 1800 there were a few buildings already on what is now lower Chestnut Street below Cambridge. Beginning at Summer Street and going up the north side there was, at the beginning of the century, on the corner a one-story house with a large front window displaying gingerbread, confectionaries and molasses candy made by the occupant Mrs. Dowst. Next west, where No. 6 Chestnut Street now stands, was a two-story "superior" house occupied by Joseph McIntire, a wood carver and a nephew of Samuel McIntire, and west of that (after 1805) was the original No. 8 Chestnut Street, a one-story brick building occupied by one David Ashby who was the sexton of the South Church and who also was digger of cellars and slaughterer of hogs. Where the present church is was originally a brick yard. Joseph McIntire, who lived in the wooden house, had a shop in front. He was a bachelor, "a quiet mysterious man with an air of mystery hanging about his life." Although Mr. Lee apparently thought that he was the famous McIntire who designed the South Church, this is certainly not the case. The famous McIntire died in 1811 and this McIntire was living at No. 6 Chestnut Street until 1851. He was, moreover, a bachelor and the architect was married and had a son. He lived in the house with his sister Nancy, Mrs. Jonathan Glover, and her son.

On the south side of the street, beginning at the corner of Summer, were three small unpainted houses. On the corner of Summer was Aiken's Bakery, a one-story wooden building with a pitched roof with its end on Summer Street, painted red and the side unpainted on Chestnut Street. On the immediate corner was a well and well-sweep. Next above was a two-story pitched roof house belonging to Brackley Peabody with its end to the street, which was later moved off when Deacon Stone bought this property. In the basement of this house was a blacksmith shop, and the house was always referred to as a black house with a bull's eye window. Then came a boggy field where the aqueduct company stored logs under water and which was probably owned by Mr. Bott, the father of the Bott who built 18 Chestnut Street. Then came a small house occupied by Moses Smith, generally known

as "Tater Moses," with a shop where he sold candy and drinks, particularly egg pop at three cents a glass. On the corner of Cambridge Street before Hamilton Hall was built there was a lumber yard. So far as I know prior to 1800 there was no other house or building upon the street with the exception of a two and a half story gambrel-roof house on the corner of Chestnut and Flint Streets, occupied by a Mrs. Greenwood, who was the mother of Mr. Charles Saunders.

I cannot find the origin of the name of Chestnut Street. There have apparently never been any true chestnut trees upon the street although there have been from time to time a few horse-chestnut trees. The name was given before the trees were planted by the purchasers of the lots who built houses on the street and it may simply have seemed to those who laid out the street as an appropriate name which was used elsewhere in other cities. The name originally was spelled "Chesnut" without the middle "t".

Those interested in the laying out of the new street were largely merchants of substantial means who desired a quieter and more pleasant place to live in than the neighborhood of their wharves and counting houses on Derby Street. It is said that they considered seriously, as a location for building, a tract of some five acres on Bridge Street then owned by the Derby heirs but because of a difference in opinion about price the location of Chestnut Street was finally decided upon. Doubtless the building of the first substantial brick house by Captain Thomas Saunders (No. 39) in 1805 was a considerable influence in persuading others to buy on Chestnut Street.

The arching elms on both sides of the street have always been referred to as one of the chief attractions of Chestnut Street. These elms were planted as saplings by the various owners as they bought and built their houses, and several of the persons who wrote to Mr. Lee claimed that the elms opposite their own family houses were the first to be planted. It seems quite probable that the first elms were either opposite the Ichabod Tucker house, No. 28, where Mr. Gale now lives, or opposite the Philip Little house by the corner of Cambridge Street. At first there were poplars on each side of the street, which were per-



NUMBER 12

haps planted before the elms as fast-growing trees and which gradually disappeared as the elms matured. Many of these poplars were blown down in the gale of 1815-1816. It seems strange that the elderly people who were writing of a period not later than 1830 should recall as they do the arch of elms over the street since at that time they must have been comparatively small trees. Doubtless recollections of a later date carried back in their memories to an earlier period. As each house was built the owner laid his own brick sidewalk or kept it for a while as a hard gravel walk. The street itself remained in poor condition until it was graded in 1819.

In the early days there was but little traffic on the street. Speaking of a time, approximately 1815, Mrs. Stephen P. Webb, who was then a child in the Philip Little house, said that there were few carriages, the more wealthy men driving in one-horse shays, that cows were driven through the street to the great pastures often by one of the servants on horseback, and that the chief wheel traffic were tanners' carts and the stage coaches. Negroes from the turnpike were fond of strolling up and down the street.

In addition to the present streets which led off Chestnut Street there was in the early days a small way known as Mullet's Court, which led from Chestnut Street to Essex Street west of Mr. Stephen Phillips' house somewhere near the present location of Mr. Coxe's house at No. 42. There was a very old house on this court occupied by George Mullet, a blind man, who was the town crier and went about ringing his bell. It was described by one of the letter-writers as a general playing ground and fighting ground for all the boys on Chestnut and Essex Streets. A way where Botts Court now is was known as "Bradshaw's Gutter" leading through from Essex to Chestnut Street. This was described by Mr. W. H. Foster in a letter written on January 6, 1884, who said that he had often been through it in a punt that was always there.

To anticipate the building of the houses slightly, Mrs. Eliza B. Strong recalls that when she met Vice-President Van Buren in 1817 at a reception on Chestnut Street he told her that it was the most beautiful street that he had ever seen.

The first pretentious building to be erected on Chestnut Street was the South Church on the corner of Cambridge Street where the present stone church stands. The South Church was a wooden structure with a steeple 163 feet tall which was burned to the ground in 1903. The church was built in 1804 from designs by Samuel McIntire and was dedicated on January 1, 1805, when the congregation moved from the old Assembly House on Cambridge Street. During its building, in the gale of September 11, 1804, the steeple was blown down and a new spire was raised shortly afterward. The incident produced a jingle from the anti-Federalists:

The Federal people built a steeple
So high up from the ground
The wind it blew
The timbers flew
And all was scattered round.

Hamilton Hall was built in 1805 as an Assembly Hall on land bought of Jonathan Neal, who then lived in Robert Seamans' house at 12 Broad Street and who owned the lumber yard on the site. The two men who were the original committee on building the hall, and subsequently the incorporators, in 1820, were Willard Peele and Pickering Dodge. The hall as it now appears is practically as it was built. There were two stores on the ground floor, the one on the south side occupied by John Remond, a colored "restorateur" who supplied the refreshments at the assemblies and who served soup at eleven o'clock each morning on the premises. The other store on the corner of Chestnut Street was occupied by John Gray who sold groceries. There is much material of the greatest interest in the letters to Mr. Lee about the Assemblies in the early days of the century which, however, cannot be included in this paper. At the time Hamilton Hall was building, Dr. Hopkins, the minister of the South Church across the street, opposed it vigorously on moral grounds, and in one of his sermons said:

Back to back and breast to breast they are dancing
their souls down to Hell

There is some doubt as to which is the oldest house on the street now standing. With the possible exception of



GARDEN AT NUMBER 14

the Bott house at No. 18 Chestnut Street, the oldest house on the street is the Ichabod Tucker house at No. 28 where Mr. Gale now lives.

In order to get a picture of the street as the houses gradually came into being, it may be of interest to take first those houses which were on the street in 1810-1811.

No. 8 None of the present houses on either side of the street and east of the church on the north side and Hamilton Hall on the west side were in existence in 1810 with the exception of the brick house at No. 8 now occupied by Helen O'Connor, in its then more humble condition. At that time it was a one-story brick building which had been built by Daniel Gregg in 1805. Before it was altered by Deacon Stone it was occupied by one John Thayer, by a grocery shop kept by Captain Somers, and for a considerable period by David Ashby who was the sexton of the South Church. In 1825 Deacon John Stone bought all the land between Summer Street and the South Church on the north side and Hamilton Hall on the south with the exception of the McIntire house where No. 6 now stands, and shortly before 1830 he added the upper part of the house and fixed it up for rental. In April, 1830, it was advertised to let by Deacon Stone as "The new three-story brick house next east of Reverend Mr. Emerson's meeting house." In 1837 it was occupied by John Chadwick. In 1839 Deacon Stone and his family moved into the house when his daughter married Mr. John Robinson and went to live at No. 2 Chestnut Street. Deacon Stone lived there until his death in 1849 when the house was sold to George C. Hodgdon. Later occupants were Captain Daniel H. Mansfield and the Reverend E. C. Bolles.

No. 28 Of the houses now standing west of Cambridge Street the first one built with the probable exception of No. 18 at the corner of Botts Court was the Ichabod Tucker house at No. 28 which was occupied for many years by the Willsons and is now the parsonage of the First Church. This house was built in 1800 by Sims Brothers for Squire Ichabod Tucker, who was the clerk of courts in Salem. When first built, however, it had a somewhat different appearance because the original front

of the house was moved in 1846 to Green, now lower Warren Street, where it still stands as part of a house near the corner of Flint Street. A new front was built for the Tucker house. Later Squire Tucker's adopted daughter married Mr. Thomas Cole, who was a distinguished teacher and scholar and accomplished microscopist, and the Coles lived with Mr. Tucker and after his death in 1850 with his widow from 1842 when they were married, and she, until her death in January, 1890. Mrs. Cole continued to live there, and when Reverend Edmund B. Willson and his family came to Salem she invited them to live with her, and when she died in 1890, she left the house to them. Mr. Willson's daughters occupied the house until the death of Miss Alice Willson within the last few years.

No. 18 This wooden house on the corner of Botts Court was built for Mr. James B. Bott, for whom the court was named, and who was the son of an Englishman who had a saddle shop on Essex Street. Although I have not the exact date of its building, it seems probable that this is the oldest house now standing on the street. Many years ago it seemed to be commonly known that access to this house was from Essex Street, then Main Street, through a way which later became Botts Court, and that the house was known as the "house on the marsh." This is entirely consistent with the fact that the house was standing even before Chestnut Street was laid out and it may well have been built some years prior to 1800. The first actual date that I have found with reference to its occupancy was the fact that Miss Mary Orne Pickering was born in the house in 1805. In the early days it seems to have been occupied by more than one family and after Mr. Bott, a family of Prescotts lived there for seven years from about 1825 to 1832. Miss Prescott, one of the daughters, taught school there and another teacher who had a school there was a Mr. Cheever who lived in part of the house and who had a popular stepdaughter known as "Pretty Polly Patch." In 1837 Dr. Benjamin F. Browne, who had married a daughter of Mr. Bott, lived there together with Mr. William R. Horton, an apothecary and assistant to Dr. Browne, who lived in the



SOUTH CHURCH

rear of the house. Nathaniel Hawthorne lived there for a short while about 1847 with his family after he had returned to Salem. It was made into a single house by Augustus J. and Benjamin N. Fabens in 1888. Dr. David Coggin lived there from 1881-1887 before he purchased the house at 7 Chestnut Street in 1888.

No. 25 Perhaps the next house to be built on Chestnut Street was No. 25, where Mrs. George West now lives on the easterly corner of Pickering Street. I have not the exact date when the house was built but the land was sold by John Pickering to Pickering Dodge in 1802 and Mr. John C. Lee gives that year as the date when it was built. The house was built by Pickering Dodge, and probably just occupied by him until he built the mansion at 29 Chestnut Street. Before 1837 the house was purchased by the Barstow family, and they occupied the house, Mrs. Anstiss S. Barstow, 1837-1864, and Mr. Benjamin Barstow from 1837 to 1894. During the occupancy of the Barstows, Mrs. Sarah Dunlap lived there from 1837 to 1855. Various members of the Barstow family occupied the house until after 1870. Mrs. Sarah Buckman, 1872-1878, and Mr. George West was living in it in 1895.

No. 17 There were several houses built about 1805, the order of which is not certain. The house at No. 17, which is now a double house, the easterly end of which is occupied by Mr. Sidney Felton, was originally built as a single house by Captain Stephen Phillips and it may have been built as early as 1804. It appears to have been standing in 1806 from a reference to it in the *Salem Gazette* of February 4 of that year. It was generally known in the early days as the Phillips house and was later occupied by the son of Captain Stephen Phillips, the Honorable Stephen C. Phillips, before 1837 (he was at No. 29 in 1837), who was mayor of Salem from 1838 to 1842. In 1842 it was occupied by Mrs. Elizabeth Phillips, and Stephen C. Phillips and his sons had then moved to the Pickering Dodge mansion at 29 Chestnut Street. It was purchased by Mr. Benjamin D. Shreve in 1883 and altered into a double house and Mr. William G. Barker lived there, 1885-1889. The Misses Phillips

lived there and kept school in the westerly side of the house.

No. 19 The house at 19 Chestnut Street where William G. Rantoul now lives, was built in 1805 by Charles Cleveland, later known as Father Cleveland, and was sold in 1805 to Captain Israel P. Williams for \$7500, when the eastern part of the house was still unfinished. Captain Williams finished the house, building a two-story barn and a woodhouse in the rear, and the family moved in it in April 1806, and lived there until Mrs. Williams' death in 1857, when it was sold to Mr. Henry W. Peabody. Captain Williams was still living there in 1850 and between his occupancy and that of Mr. Peabody in 1866, Mr. James B. King was an occupant, 1861-1864. Father Cleveland, who built the house, was in his earlier days deputy collector of Salem and apparently a shrewd business man and investor in real estate. He later became a minister and missionary and did not die until 1872, just short of his 100th birthday.

No. 39 This house, with No. 12, was the first of the brick houses to be built on the street and is now occupied by Mr. William G. Barker since 1893. The house was built in 1805 by Captain Thomas Sanders (then spelled "Saunders"), whose mother was Mrs. Greenwood, who had occupied the gambrel-roof wooden house standing on the corner of Flint Street. Captain Sanders lived there with his wife, his son, George T. Saunders, and two daughters, Mary Elizabeth and Caroline, 1805-1851, both of whom subsequently married Saltonstall brothers. Captain Saunders' widow (then Sanders), was living in the house as late as 1851. Subsequent occupants were Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall and the Misses Saltonstall, 1851-1883.

No. 12 This house was approximately contemporaneous with Captain Saunders' house, and is now occupied by Mrs. Arthur W. West. This was also built in 1805 by Jonathan Hodges and designed by Samuel McIntire, and as it was referred to in an advertisement in August, 1805, it must have been building at the same time as the Saunders house. It was built as a single house but according to a letter of Mrs. Stephen P. Webb, written in 1884,



CHESTNUT STREET, LOOKING WEST

it was arranged for two families by Mr. Hodges when his daughter Priscilla married Mr John Clarke in 1821, and the Hodges lived in one side and the Clarkes in the other. Thereafter, the east side of the house was occupied by George Cleveland in 1837, and John Chadwick 1842-1845. In 1845, J. Willard Peele purchased the house and restored it to a single house and lived there for many years, 1845-1865. Subsequently, it was occupied by Nathan Nichols, 1866-1887, and then by Francis W. Nichols, 1869-1879, and later in 1888 by Mr. Arthur W. West. There was formerly a row of tall cherry trees separating this lot from the lot where Mr. Frank Benson now lives.

No. 10 The house at No. 10 Chestnut, where Mr. Philip Little now lives, on the corner of Cambridge Street, was built by Mr. Nathan Robinson, Salem merchant, about 1808, on the site of a frame house which had been built in 1804, and which was removed at the time the brick house was built. The lot was advertised for building purposes, on August 20, 1805, as follows:

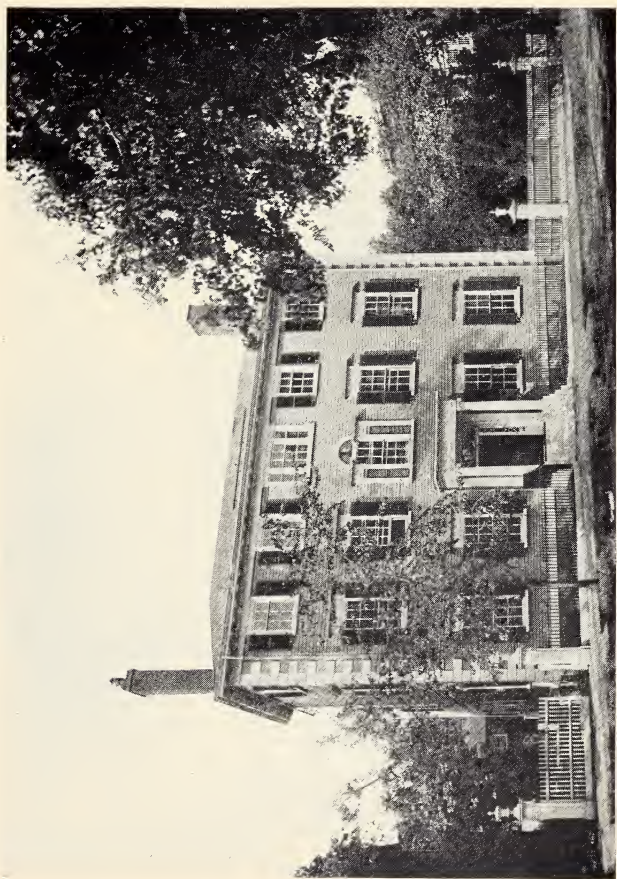
The elegant situation of this estate, the beautiful street it fronts on, its commanding prospect, and the salubrious air are too well known to require a more particular description.

Mr. Nathan Robinson was a brother of John Robinson, and a great uncle of the present John Robinson now living in Salem. The house was sold at auction after Mr. Robinson's death in 1835, and subsequent occupants were Amos Choate, 1837-1842; Mrs. Mehitable Choate, 1846-1855, and her brother, Nathan W. Neal, 1846-1850; David R. Neal and family, 1857-1864; Benjamin, Charles E., and Charles H. Fabens, 1869-1878, and Mr. Philip Little, 1890-1939.

No. 15 This house where the Bartons now live was built in 1810 by Captain Solomon Towne, a shipmaster in the employ of "Billy" Gray, and about that time he commanded the *Galatea*. It is possible that the house was built by Solomon's brother Amos, who lived in a house on the corner of Cambridge Street which preceded the Kittredge house, and taught school there. The deed in 1807, however, from Amos to Solomon does not men-

tion the house and it seems probable that Captain Solomon Towne built the house after buying the land from his brother. After the house was built, Amos Towne's house on the corner was removed and the corner lot was used as a garden by Captain Solomon Towne. Captain Towne and his family lived there in the first years of the house, although Captain Towne was at sea a great part of the time. Five of his children were born there and Captain Towne died on the coast of Sumatra in 1835. At that time, the Kittredge house on the corner had been built. Early occupants of the house which for a time seems to have been a two-family house were E. H. Payson, 1828; Captain Jeremiah L. Page, 1829; A. F. W. Gayle before 1837 and Mrs. Harriet Rose, 1846; also John Chadwick in 1841 and Ira Cheever, 1846. In 1849, Captain W. P. Peirce, with his wife and four daughters moved into the house and lived in the whole house from 1849 to 1855. Captain Peirce was in Manila almost all of the time that his family were living in the house. The Reverend Joseph H. Towne, a son of Captain Solomon Towne, was born in the house and wrote in 1884 that he remembered seeing the elm trees planted in front of the house. The Captain Page, to whom reference has been made, lived there about 1820. His son became a noted professor of science particularly interested in the manifestations of electricity and his wife recalls a family story that when he was a boy of eight he started his first experiments in electricity at No. 15 Chestnut Street, by holding a fire shovel out of the front window during a violent thunder storm, hoping to attract the lightning. More recent occupants of the house have been Ezekiel Goss, 1869-1881; Mr. George Shattuck in 1899, and the Nathan C. Osgoods from 1901-1932.

It might be of interest to stop for a moment at this stage of the development of Chestnut Street and picture the street as a whole as it appeared in 1810. Walking up the street from Summer Street on the right-hand north side, there were a few small and perhaps unpainted houses from the corner to the South Church:— Johnny Richard's shoe shop in the corner of Norman and Summer Streets; a small gambrel-roof house with a little shop next to it,



NUMBER 34

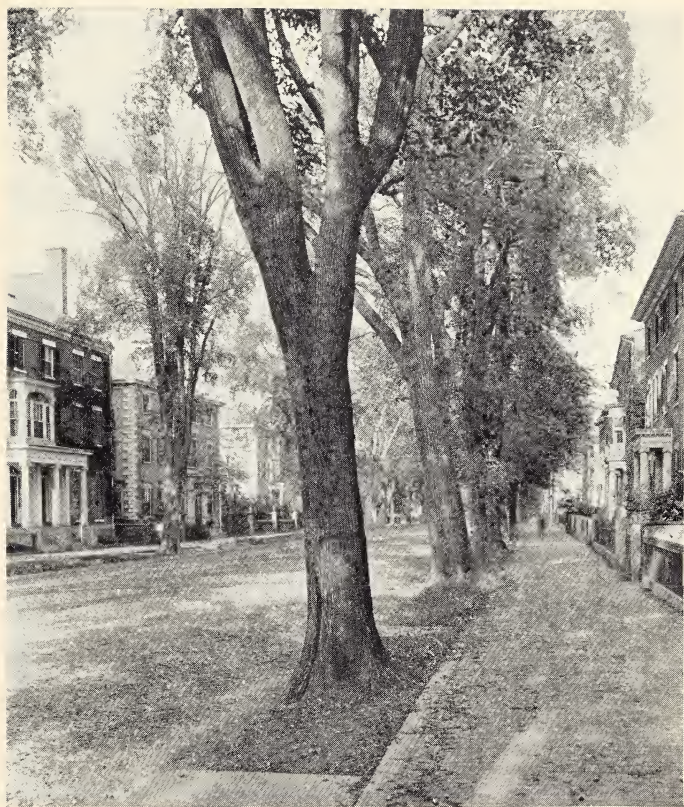
then the house where McIntire, the carver, lived with his sister and her family, and the one-story brick house occupied by David Ashby, the sexton of the church, and then the lovely South Church with its lofty spire. On the left there was Aiken's bakery on the corner; the Brackley Peabody house next to it; a boggy field where logs were stored, and the little shop run by Tater Moses, and then Hamilton Hall. Crossing Cambridge Street, on the right was the Philip Little house and Mrs. Arthur West's house. Beyond that was an old high wooden fence behind which was a boggy field where the boys skated in winter and horses were pastured in summer. The next house was the Bott house, at 18 Chestnut Street, on the corner of Botts Court, then Botts field, Wallace field and Cabot's field between the Bott house and Squire Tucker's house at No. 28, and from there all vacant land to Flint Street. Going up the street on the left or south side from Cambridge Street, was Solomon Towne's garden on the corner, and then the present Barton house at No. 15, just built and occupied by Captain Towne's family; then the Phillips house at No. 17, where Sidney Felton lives, and Captain Williams' house at No. 19, where Mr. Rantoul lives; then Pickering's field to the corner of Pickering Street where was the house now occupied by Mrs. George West. On the upper side of Pickering Street, neither of the two mansions now occupied by Mr. Poor and Mr. Shreve had been built and on the corner of Pickering Street, Mr. Pickering Dodge had a sheep fold, either then or within the next two or three years. Back of the house where Mr. Benjamin Shreve now lives was the Chestnut Street School, a wooden building about a hundred feet back from the street to which ran an avenue lined on both sides with Lombardy poplars. It was a fashionable boys' school at the time, and the sons of all the merchants who lived on Chestnut Street went there, John C. Lee, Pickering Dodge, Jr., Jacob Crowninshield, Francis Pickman, John and Henry Pickering, and many others. It was moved at the time the present Shreve house was built or somewhat before then to Green Street, and then to Hathorne Street, where it was incorporated into a house which at least until recently was still standing on the street, then

known as Circus Street. Beyond this school where the brick block is now, was Judge Putnam's mowing field and no house until the Saunders house now occupied by Mr. William G. Barker. Probably in 1810, Mrs. Greenwood's gambrel-roof house was still standing on the corner of Flint Street, although it was soon to be removed to make room for the two-family brick house now standing on the corner.

At that time, the poplar trees had not been blown down in the gale of a few years later, and the street was probably lined on either side with poplars and young elm trees which had been planted by the people as they had built their houses. There were doubtless a few small houses and shops on Cambridge Street and at the head of Chestnut Street on Flint Street, there were also houses and one or two stores. Sidewalks had been laid only in certain places opposite houses whose occupants had provided sidewalks immediately in front of the house.

The empty spaces on Chestnut Street were pretty well filled in with new buildings between 1810 and 1836.

Nos. 41-43 Probably the first house built after 1810, and perhaps in the course of building during that year, was the brick block at the corner of Flint Street, now occupied by Mr. Hussey and Miss Ellen Laight. These two houses were built in 1810-1811 by Captain Thomas Sanders, who was living in the adjoining house at 39, which he had built five years before in 1805-1806. Captain Sanders had two daughters, Mary Elizabeth and Caroline. Mary Elizabeth married Leverett Saltonstall on March 14, 1811, and her father, Captain Sanders, built 41 Chestnut Street for her at the time of her marriage, and she and her husband occupied it until 1851. The other daughter, Caroline Sanders, married Leverett's brother, Nathaniel Saltonstall, on November 30, 1820, and the adjoining house, No. 43, was occupied by them. It is probable, therefore, that the brick block, or at least the easterly side of it was finished in the spring of 1811 but if the other half at No. 43 was finished at the same time, I have no record of any occupant of it before Mr. and Mrs. Nathaniel Saltonstall were married in 1820. Mr. and Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall had two daughters,



CHESTNUT STREET, LOOKING EAST

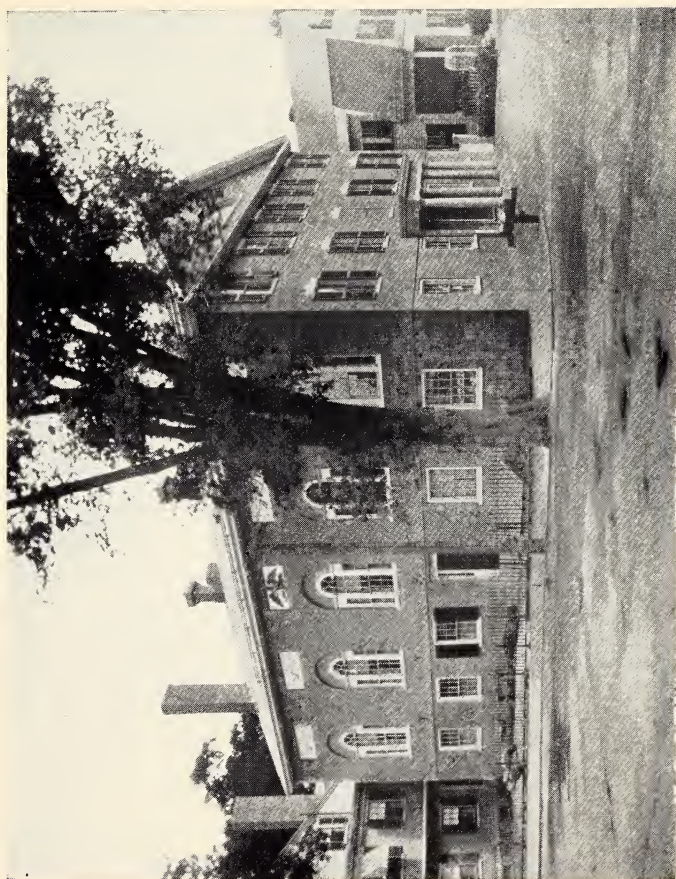
Anne Elizabeth and Caroline, born at No. 41 Chestnut Street, and after their father's death, they continued to live there with their mother until the death of their grandmother (1851), the wife of Captain Thomas Sanders, when they lived in the Sanders house at No. 39. In 1837, Leverett Saltonstall was still living at 41 Chestnut Street and was then mayor of Salem, and his brother Nathaniel, who was treasurer of the Newmarket Company, occupied No. 43. In 1850, Captain Sanders' widow was still living at 39 Chestnut Street, Nathaniel Saltonstall's widow was living at 43 Chestnut Street as was also Henry Saltonstall. At No. 41, there were then living Leverett Saltonstall, born in 1825 (a son) and Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall, the latter apparently the widow of the Leverett Saltonstall who had married Mary Elizabeth Sanders, as the Saltonstall genealogy shows that he died in 1845. When the brick block was built, Mrs. Greenwood's wooden house which occupied that site was moved to Essex Street. Later occupants of No. 41 were Dr. John F. Tuckerman, 1855, and his family, until 1898; Leverett S. Tuckerman and Charles S. Tuckerman, until Mr. Hulings C. Brown occupied it in 1904-1910. In No. 43, after Nathaniel Saltonstall's occupancy, William G. Saltonstall lived there, and Charles Sanders in 1884 whose family lived there until 1921.

Nos. 21-23 This is the double brick house on the south side of the street now occupied by Mr. VerPlanck, 1924-1939, and William E. Northey, 1926-1939. It was built in 1814-1815 and was one of the houses erected by Jabez Smith, master builder. It was built for Henry and John Pickering, Henry moving into No. 21 and John into No. 23, and seems to have been built largely as an investment. Later residents of No. 21 were Nathaniel West, Jr., Mr. Benjamin Peirce in 1827, George Peabody, and then Judge Elisha J. Mack, 1837-1852, the first judge of the Salem District Court, who bought the house at auction in 1837 for \$4000. John Pickering sold No. 23 to Pickering Dodge in 1820 and Mr. Dodge lived there for some little time before it was occupied by Mr. Robert Stone, who was living there in 1837-1898 with Benjamin W. Stone to 1842, who was a distiller. In

1850-1898 Joseph W. Stone was living in the house and it was later occupied by Mr. William P. McMullan 1902-1916, and Mr. Walter L. Abbot, 1920-1924. Robert Stone purchased the house in 1822 from Pickering Dodge for \$10,500. When President Jackson visited Salem in 1833, a levee was held in this house in his honor.

No. 37 This brick house now occupied by Charles Fabens, 1930-1936, was built by George Nichols in 1816-1817 and was first occupied by him. It was offered for sale by Mr. Nichols in 1827 and was then occupied by David Pingree 1817-1827, and was then occupied by William A. Lander, who was living there in 1842. In the 1850 directory, it appears that John H. Nichols, auctioneer, was living there, 1850-1866, and he was followed by Charles S. and Charles F. Nichols, 1869-1898, and George H. Shattuck, 1901-1921. Mr. Pingree was mayor of Salem in 1857, a prominent merchant and President of the Naumkeag Bank and the Naumkeag Steam Cotton Co., and later purchased the brick house next to the Essex Institute where Captain White was murdered. There was no architect for the house but it was built by Jabez Smith at a cost of about \$13,500. The wallpapers were selected in Europe by George Nichols' brother Henry, who was then a supercargo for George Nichols. There was not enough paper for the eastern parlor and Mr. Nichols' cousin, George Ropes, who was an artist and deaf and dumb, supplied the deficiency, presumably by painting on the wall, and this was done so skillfully, that the difference was never noticed by people who came there. Mr. Lander spent a considerable sum on alterations and improvements and put up the iron fence now in front of the house. John H. Nichols bought the house from Mr. Lander in 1857, and lived there until 1866, and added the second story to the pantry for a bedroom and bathroom. The Charles Nichols who succeeded John was John's brother. He bought the property for about \$12,000, and removed the two-story brick stable west of the house. Six of John Nichols' children were born there, including Miss Charlotte S. Nichols.

No. 27 This was the first of the two large brick mansions midway of the street on the southerly side



HAMILTON HALL

and was built in 1819 by Dudley Leavitt Pickman, and the Pickmans moved in in the spring of 1821. There was no architect other than Jabez Smith, the master builder who prepared the plans. Mr. Pickman was an eminent merchant engaged in trade with the East Indies. After Mr. Pickman, the house was occupied by William Dudley Pickman, also a merchant, who was living there in 1842, and by John B. Silsbee in 1866. Following him were Benjamin and Dr. Octavius B. Shreve in 1872, and various members of the Shreve family occupied the house until Mr. David M. Little acquired it in 1903 and lived there for many years, and his widow until 1927.

No. 29 This house, the second of the square mansions midway of the street, was built by Pickering Dodge and finished in 1825, on land purchased by him from Joseph S. Cabot. The plans were made by David Lord, an Englishman, a master builder, and the barn was begun as early as the fall of 1822. Immediately prior to the building of this house, the Chestnut Street School stood in the rear of the present location of the house between this lot and the next land to the west. An interesting letter in Mr. Lee's scrapbook, written May 21, 1822, by E. G. Spofford, who was a carpenter assisting in the building of the house, describes the way in which the house was built. During the winter, David Lord made various patterns for inside woodwork which were taken to Mr. Dodge, and he would select the ones he wanted for the house. The younger carpenters would get the work out to be put into the house in the spring. Many skilled artisans worked with Mr. Lord on various parts of the house. The front door for instance was made by a Mr. Farmer, described as a very slow and careful workman; the window frames by Captain Batchelder; the window shutters by Mark R. Jewett of Ipswich. The wood carver was probably Joseph McIntire, nephew of the architect, and there was a separate lathe man, brass founders, stair builder, and blacksmiths. Mr. Lord and Mr. Spofford were the shop crew and had under them two or three younger carpenters. In the interior were installed fireplaces and mantels of Carrara white marble brought from Italy, and in the cellar a bathtub of white marble brought

from Rome. The walls of the house were approximately two feet thick. Mr. Pickering Dodge occupied the house upon its completion. It was occupied by the Honorable Stephen C. Phillips a few years prior to 1837-1855 and later, 1857, by Captain William P. Pierce, who moved there from No. 15 Chestnut Street in 1856; later by Pickering Dodge Allen, 1860 to 1861; Joseph S. Cabot, 1864-1878, and Dr. Octavius B. Shreve in 1879-1929; Benjamin D. Shreve, 1932. Mr. Pierce paid about \$20,000 for it and after his death it was purchased by Mr. Cabot for \$15,000.

No. 34 This house where Mr. Stephen W. Phillips now lives really precedes the Pickering Dodge house just described, and is of considerable interest because it is the only house now standing on the street which was not built in its present location but was moved to the street. It was originally a portion of the house on the West Farm (later the Rogers Farm), at Oak Hill, Danvers, and was moved on wheels to Chestnut Street in two parts by Nathaniel West, Sr., in about 1824. Mr. John H. Nichols, writing in 1884, says that the two parts were so placed as to leave room between them for the hall; that it was originally a two-story house with a roof which ran to a peak in front which took in the present third-story window over the front door. The two parts were joined together with the present hall and the third story was added incorporating the middle peak and the window. When finished in its new location, it had double granite steps running up to the door from each side with a railing. It was first occupied before 1837 by Mr. and Mrs. Nathaniel West and subsequently by Mr. Charles Sanders, if so before 1837, Frederick Howes, William B. Pierce, Mr. William Pickman, Nathaniel West, Jr., John H. Silsbee and Thomas P. Swett, all before 1837. On April 1, 1836, Mrs. M. Tabitha Ward occupied the house, having purchased it for \$7000 and had the brick sidewalk laid in front of the house. She removed the original steps and also built an extension in the rear for a dining room. Mrs. Ward kept a high-class boarding house somewhat similar to the Doyle mansion in the house until 1874 and also kept a school there. In 1874-1896, William G. Webb



GARDEN AT NUMBER 41

bought the house from the Ward heirs for \$15,000. It was later occupied, 1897-1903, by David M. Little and by the Misses King in 1903-1910, and Stephen W. Phillips, 1913-1939.

Mr. Francis W. Pickman, writing in 1884 of the period from 1817 to 1820, states that this house was then standing as the first house easterly of Flint Street, which would place the date of its arrival on Chestnut Street as 1820 or earlier. No other account that I can find, however, mentions the house on the street as early as that and it is possible that Mr. Pickman may have been thinking of a period some few years later. Miss Lydia Nichols, writing in 1884, says that when she was a child, the house had a reputation among the children of being haunted. Mr. Lee says that Mr. and Mrs. Willard P. Phillips were married in 1850 from this house; however, they were living at No. 29 in 1850 and at No. 33 in 1851.

The growth of the street takes us at this point to the lower part between Cambridge and Summer Streets, and involves the activities of Deacon John Stone. The land east of Hamilton Hall and the South Church was owned in the early part of the century by Mr. Jonathan Neal, who lived at 12 Broad Street in the Robert Seamans house. Deacon Stone was a distiller and purchased from Mr. Neal, all the land on both sides of Chestnut Street from Summer Street to the South Church on the north side and to Hamilton Hall on the south side with the exception of the lot where No. 6 Chestnut Street (the Goodhue house) now stands.

No. 2 The land was bought in 1825 and the brick block at No. 2 Chestnut Street was built by Deacon Stone in 1826 to 1827. Deacon Stone and his family moved into the eastern end of the block, No. 2, when it was built, and the western end was advertised to let on December 18, 1827. The builders were Clarke and Pike and the mason was James Stone. Deacon Stone lived in No. 2 Chestnut Street until the spring of 1839 when they moved into the brick house at No. 8 (Mrs. O'Connor's house), which had been remodelled by Deacon Stone from a two-story building to its present appearance. When Deacon Stone left No. 2 Chestnut Street, Mr. John Robinson

moved in with his wife, who was a daughter of Deacon Stone. Mr. Robinson died in 1846 and his widow continued to live there, married Dr. Samuel Johnson, 1857, and then moved into No. 4 Chestnut Street, after 1869 and before 1872, where her son John Robinson was married. Later occupants were Mr. John Robinson, the son, to 1878, and Dr. Charles A. Carlton, 1881-1884. The first occupant of No. 4 Chestnut Street was probably Captain Nathan Endicott, followed by the Reverend Charles Mason, 1842, rector of St. Peter's church. He was followed, 1850-1864, by Mr. John Clarke, agent of the Naumkeag Mills, who married in 1821, a daughter of Jonathan Hodges, and who moved there from the eastern part of the Hodges house at 12 Chestnut Street. Mr. Clarke died there in 1851, and later occupants were Augustus Fabens, 1879; Dr. Thomas Kittredge, 1882-1885; George F. Choate, 1886-1889; Walter L. Abbot, 1890-1900, and Richard Wheatland, 1900-1912. No. 2 is now occupied by Dr. Freedburg and No. 4 by Chester Crandell.

Nos. 5-7 In about 1827-1828, Deacon Stone built for investment the house at 5-7 Chestnut Street now occupied by Mrs. Kuster, 1929-1939, and the Coggin family, 1888-1939. The carpenter was William Lummus. This house was built near the site of the old Brackley Peabody house, which probably stood slightly to the east of the present house. The first occupant of No. 5 was probably Mr. Samuel Hodges, 1837. Mr. and Mrs. Luther Upton moved in in September 1839, and lived there until 1854. Later the Reverend Fielder Israel, minister of the First Church, lived there 1879-1887, and subsequently, Mrs. Codman (not in directory) with her son and daughter from Portland, Maine, who was a sister of Mrs. Richard Derby, and Mr. and Mrs. Manuel Fennollosa, 1855-1878. Probably the first occupant of No. 7 was the Reverend W. R. Babcock, 1827-1830, minister of the Baptist Church from 1827 until 1830. At that time, Deacon Stone advertised No. 7 to let, described as follows:

The wooden house in Chestnut Street, next east of the Assembly House, lately occupied by Reverend R. Babcock, handsomely furnished, folding doors, marble chimney, excel-

lent aqueduct, etc., having as many conveniences as any house in town.

Mr. Babcock was followed by Joseph E. Sprague, 1831-1839, an interesting man of considerable culture, who held office of high sheriff of Essex County, a position in those days of importance and dignity. He was known as "Bellyache Sprague," because of his habit of walking about with his hands folded over his stomach. He lived there from 1831 to 1839 and entertained frequently the judges and eminent counsellors of the day, and one of his daughters was married from the house. Later occupants were Miss LeMaster in 1846; Mrs. Harriet Rose, 1851-1857; Willard P. Phillips, 1859-1885, and Dr. David Coggin and family, 1888-1939. Mr. Phillips was living there in 1859 and made considerable additions to the house, building what is now the present dining-room ell.

No. 26 This brick mansion now occupied by Mrs. James E. Simpson, 1906-1939, was built by Humphrey Devereux in 1826 to 1827 although Mr. Francis Pickman speaks of this house probably erroneously as standing in 1820. It is almost certain that this was the last of the pretentious brick houses built on the street, with the exception of the block where Dr. Phippen now lives. Mrs. Devereux died there, 1828, soon after the house was finished, and Miss Elizabeth Fettyplace kept house for Mr. Devereux. It was later occupied by Mr. Charles Hoffman in 1842, a "fiery little merchant," engaged in trade on the Gold Coast, and after his death, which is not recorded, by his widow Madam Hoffman to 1904. There was a greenhouse on the grounds and behind it one of the largest gardens on Chestnut Street. Later it was occupied by Dr. James E. Simpson, 1906-1939.

No. 8 This brick house has already been referred to several times. After it was rebuilt by Deacon Stone the first occupant was John Norris, who lived there until 1829-1830, when it was advertised to let as "the new three-story brick house next east of Reverend Mr. Emerson's meeting house." Mr. John Chadwick then occupied the house 1830-1837, followed by Deacon Stone and his family, 1839-1849. After his death in 1849, it was sold to

George C. Hodgson, 1850-1857, and later occupants were Captain Daniel H. Mansfield, 1861-1869, and the Reverend Edwin C. Bolles, 1872-1887.

Nos. 31-33-35 This brick block was built by Pickering Dodge in 1828 to 1829. He died in 1833 before it was finished and it was completed by his son-in-law, John Fiske Allen. Mr. Allen was a noted horticulturist who grew many varieties of exotic plants and specialized particularly in grape culture. He had a garden on Flint Street where he grew some three hundred varieties of grapes, some of them almost unique in this part of the country. The first occupant of No. 31 was Mr. Tucker Daland, 1830-1832; John Fiske Allen about 1837 to 1878, and other members of the Allen family to 1912; Mrs. Samuel R. Curwen, 1840-1842, and later by the Misses Allen. It is now occupied by Dr. Walter G. Phippen, 1914-1939.

No. 33 was occupied by Mr. Charles Sanders and then by Charles M. Endicott by 1837; Pickering Dodge, Jr., 1842-1855, and William H. and Wm. E. Greeley, 1855-1861. In 1864 it was occupied by George P. Osgood until his death in 1889, then by Mrs. C. P. Osgood, and for many years by her daughter and her husband, Louis F. Cutter, 1905-1939, who still live there.

No. 35 was first occupied by Charles W. Upham, then by John Clarke Lee about 1830 to 1835; Mrs. Rebecca Dodge from before 1837-1850, and the Honorable Asahel Huntington in 1853. Mr. Huntington was later mayor of Salem and his daughter, Miss S. Louisa Huntington, lived there until 1936. It is now occupied by Warren Butler, 1937-1939. Before the block was built, the land was a mowing field belonging to Judge Samuel Putnam.

No. 13 This house, where Dr. Kittredge lived, for many years on the corner of Cambridge Street, was built on the site of an earlier house which was occupied by Mr. Amos Towne. The present house was standing in 1837, and was probably built in 1832 or 1833 and the carpenter was William Lummus. It was probably built and first occupied by Mrs. Elizabeth King, who was living there in 1837, and occupied the house until she died in 1854. She was followed by Mrs. W. H. Neal, 1857-1884. Dr.



NUMBER 14

Thomas Kittredge bought the house in 1884 and died about 1923, and his daughter, Mrs. Foster Rogers, still occupies it, in 1939.

This leaves the south side of the street entirely built practically as it is at the present day with the exception of the corner house at No. 1.

No. 1 This house was built on land purchased by Deacon Stone from Jonathan Neal in 1825 and sold by him in 1837 to Benjamin Cox. Prior to that time, the land on which the house now stands was used by Deacon Stone as a vegetable garden after the Aiken's Bakery had been removed. The house was built by Francis Cox, probably in 1846 or immediately prior to that year. The first directory showing Francis Cox an occupant of the house is the directory of 1851. He had married Ellen Barr on July 2, 1846, and may have taken his bride to live in the house, which presumably had just been finished. He lived there until 1898. Later occupants of the house were I. H. Caliga, 1901-1902; Francis Seamans, 1903-1908, and B. F. Fabens, 1910-1913; Frank P. Fabens, 1914-1939; Wm. S. Fenollosa, 1917-1939.

No. 24 Turning now to the completion of the buildings on the north side of the street, the next house is No. 24, now occupied by Dr. Stuart Gardner. This house was built for the Misses Peele in about 1833. It was later purchased by Mr. Samuel Safford, who moved into the house on the day he was married on December 7, 1838. Six of his children were born there and the Safford family occupied the house until 1860. In 1864 it was occupied by Mr. Henry Gardner, 1890, and family to 1907, and was later occupied by Mr. George Upton, 1907-1908, and Mr. Harry Sutton, 1910-1916.

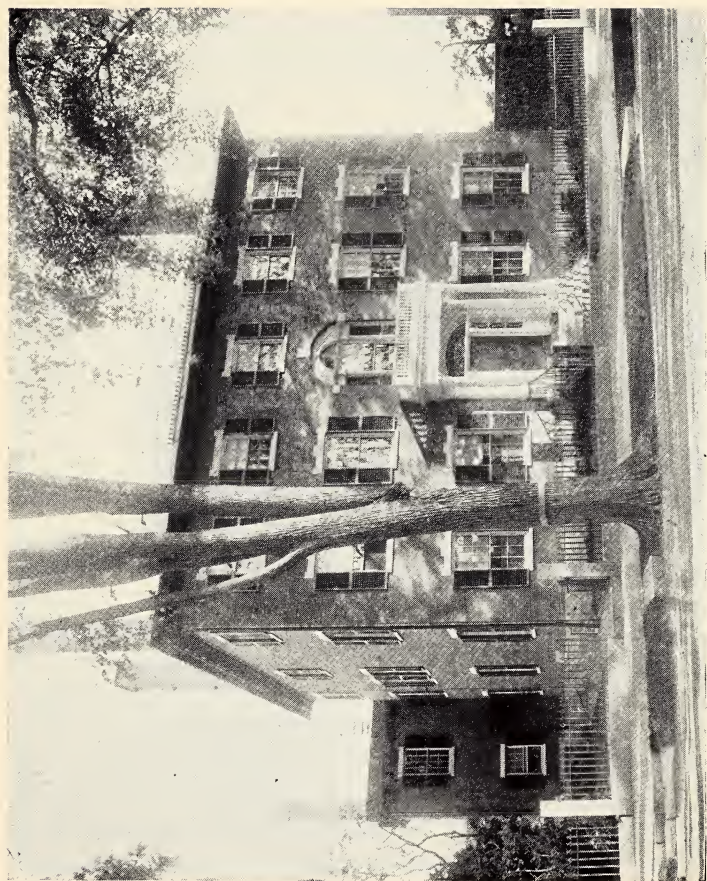
No. 14 The house at 14 now occupied by Mr. Frank W. Benson, 1926-1939, and generally known as the Lee house, was built by Mr. John Clarke Lee while he was living in the block at 35 Chestnut Street. It was built in 1835 on a boggy piece of land which required a great deal of gravel fill before the house could be built. Mr. Lee had left Boston for his health and was persuaded to come to Salem instead of to Worcester which he had first thought of. The land was part of the estates of

Abijah Northey and Holman, running back to Chestnut Street from Essex. It was occupied by Mr. Lee until 1877, and then by his son, Francis H. Lee, until 1913. Later by Mrs. Thomas Belknap, 1915-18, and Mr. George S. Parker, 1922. The elm in front of the house was set out by Mr. John Lee when he built the house.

Nos. 20-22 This double house on the easterly corner of Hamilton Street, now occupied by the Reverend Mr. Morris and Mr. Henry Northey, 1930-1939, was built as a double house in about 1836 by the Reverend James W. Thompson and Mr. William Rea. Mr. Thompson lived at No. 20, and Mr. Rea occupied the westerly side. Later, residents of No. 20 were John Chadwick, 1851-1861; David Moore, 1863-1865, and Joseph Price, 1866-1926, a retired druggist. After Mr. Rea, occupants of No. 22 were Nathan Endicott, 1838-1857, the president of the Oriental Insurance Company, and the Misses Endicott, to 1933.

No. 6 This house, now occupied by the Goodhues, is on the site of the former wooden house occupied by Mr. Joseph McIntire, about 1800-1851. The date of the building of the present house is uncertain. Whether he was living in the present house or in the earlier house is not known but it seems probable that the present house was built about 1853. The present house was built probably by Charles S. Nichols and later it was occupied by Mr. Robert S. Rantoul after 1866 and before 1869 to 1870 or 1871, later by Mr. George Goodhue and family, 1872 to 1939.

Nos. 38-40 This is the brick block on the northerly side of the street in one side of which Mr. and Mrs. Charles A. Brown lived for many years after 1908 to 1938. It was built as a double brick house by the Reverend James W. Thompson and Nathaniel West about 1845. No. 38 was occupied by Colonel Joseph S. Andrews, 1850-1861, who was mayor of Salem, 1854-1855; Mrs. James B. King, 1865-1866; William G. Webb, 1869-1873, and Mr. William A. Lander, 1879-1894. No. 40 was occupied by Rev. James W. Thompson, 1846-1859; John B. Silsbee, 1861-1864; Joseph H. M. Bertram, 1866-1885; David Mason Little, 1885-1896; Julian d'Este,



NUMBER 29

1897-1902; Mrs. Thomas Belknap, 1906-1907; Charles A. Brown and his widow, 1907-1938.

The remaining houses on the street are of more recent origin.

No. 42 No. 42 Chestnut Street, now occupied by Mr. Charles S. Coxe, 1929-1939, was built by Miss Maria Ropes in 1858, designed by Foster & Emerton. After her death it was purchased of the Ropes estate by Tobias H. Hanson in 1879 for \$5300 and occupied by him to 1894. Later occupants were Mrs. E. O. P. Sturgis, 1895-1900, Mrs. C. H. Hagar, 1913-1916, and J. Foster Smith, 1921-1924.

Nos. 44-46 This wooden block now occupied by Mr. Arthur P. Sullivan, 1929-1939, and Mrs. Looney, 1909-1939, was built by James B. Curwen and William G. Webb probably not much before 1870. They drew lots for their houses and Mr. Webb took the western half, 1869-1914, and Mr. Curwen the eastern. Subsequently No. 44 was occupied by Charles Eugene Fabens, 1872-1874; James H. Davis, 1876-1882; Mrs. N. C. Upton, 1884-1887, and George Abbot Furness, 1893-1904.

No. 46 In No. 46 lived William G. Webb, 1869, and the Webb family until 1914.

No. 30 No. 30 Chestnut Street was built by Mrs. Stephen G. Wheatland in 1896, and with occasional intervals was occupied by her until her death, when it was unoccupied until John Pickering and his family moved there in 1937.

No. 48 The last and newest house on the street was built in 1909 by Miss Emmerton, and purchased and occupied by Mr. Francis A. Seamans until his death.

DWELLERS IN CHESTNUT STREET HOUSES, 1800-1939.

Street laid out in	1798	Samuel Johnson sr. & jr.	1869-1878
1 Chestnut St. wood		Augustus Fabens	1879-1880
Aiken's Bakery, 1 story, sold	1800	Benj. H. Fabens	1878-1880
by Jonathan Neal to Jno.		Chas. E. Fabens	1878-1880
Stone	1825	Chas. H. Fabens	1879-1880
who removed the building &		Dr. Thos. Kittredge	1882-1885
sold to Benj. Cox in	1837	Geo. F. Choate & Mrs. Choate	1886-1889
Brick block built by Francis		Walter L. Abbot	1890-1900
Cox	about 1846	Richard Wheatland	1900-1912
Francis Cox	1846-1850	Apartment	-1939
Mrs Sarah Buffum	1851-1864	5 Chestnut St. double house, wood	
Isaac H. Caliga	1901-1902	John Stone built	1827-1828
Francis Seamans	1903-1908	Samuel R. Hodges	1837
Benj. F. Fabens	1910-1913	Luther Upton	1839-1854
Frank P. Fabens	1914-1939	Manuel Fenollosa	1855-1878
Wm. S. Fenollosa	1917-1939	Rev. Fielder Israel	1879-1887
2 (& or 4) Chestnut St. brick		William S. Fenollosa	1888-1916
Mrs. Dowst, candy shop	1800	W. T. Haley	1914-1915
Danl. Clark adv. land near		Vacant	1917-1922
corner, April	1805	H. W. Wright	1924-
land & house there May	1805	R. S. Bolan	1926-
David Swasey, grocery shop,		Jno. F. Kuster & Mrs.	1929-1939
new store	1807	6 Chestnut St. wood	
Brick block built	1826-1827	Joseph McIntire, 2 story &	
John Stone	1827-1839	shop	1800-1851
John Robinson, mar. Stone's		Jno. Stone sold to Jno.	
dau. 1839	1839-1846	Chadwick	-1837
Mrs. John Robinson	1851-1857	Jonathan Glover	1837-1842
Dr. Samuel & Rev. Samuel		Samuel N. Glover	1837-1842
Johnson	1859-1862	Mrs. Ann Glover	1842-
Francis D. Johnson	1866-1869	Mrs. Nancy Glover (possibly	
John Robinson jr.	1869-1878	the same person)	1846-1851
Mrs. Samuel Johnson jr.	1878-1879	Elizabeth S. Glover	1853-1854
Wm. Mack	1879-	Chas. S. Nichols built new	
Dr. Chas. A. Carlton	1881-1884	house about	1853
Vacant	1884-	Chas. S. Nichols	1855-1866
Studio Building	1885-1932	Henry Peirce	1855-1858
Howard T. Johnson	1933-1934	Robert S. Rantoul	1869-1871
Dr. Harry Freeburg	1936-1939	Geo. C. Goodhue & Family	1872-1939
3 Chestnut St.		7 Chestnut St. double house, wood	
Brackley Peabody, 2 story	?1800	Moses Smith, candy &	
bldg., removed in 1825		drinks before	1800
when Stone bought the		John Stone built	1827-1828
property. Blacksmith shop.		Rev. W. R. Babcock	1827-1830
4 Chestnut St.		Joseph E. Sprague	1831-1839
Mrs. Dowst, 1 story wood	1800	Martha West	?1842-1845
John Stone built brick block	1826-1827	Mrs. LeMasters	?1846-1850
Nathan Endicott	bef. 1837	Harriet Rose	1851-1857
Rev. Chas. Mason	1842-	Willard P. Phillips	1859-1885
Jno. Clark & widow	1850-1864	Dr. David Coggin & Family	1888-1939
Hodges Family	1851-1869	Dr. Wm. T. Haley	1916

- 7½ Chestnut St.
 Mrs. H. Wardwell 1924
 Miss Ethel C. Burrill 1926-1939
- 8 Chestnut St. 1 story brick
 Daniel Gregg, sexton South Church 1805
 David Ashby bef. 1810
 John Thayer bef. 1829
 Capt. Somers, groceries bef. 1829
 John Stone 1827-1849
 he added 2 stories 1829
 John Norris 1829-1830
 John Chadwick ?1830-1837
 John Stone 1839-1849
 Stone Heirs sold to George C. Hodgdon 1850-1857
 Mrs. Samuel Ropes 1857
 Daniel H. Mansfield 1861-1869
 Rev. E. C. Bolles 1872-1887
 Samuel B. Clarke 1890-1895
 Miss Mary West 1896-1904
 Wm. G. Rantoul 1904-1906
 Mrs. Mary S. Parker 1907-1921
 Francis Tuckerman Parker 1922
 Mrs. J. C. O'Connor 1924-1937
- 8½ Chestnut St.
 G. L. Patterson 1921
- 9 Chestnut St. brick
 Lumber Yard before 1805
 Hamilton Hall, land bot. of Jona. Neal, built 1805
- Shops:
 Mrs. Deland, candy; Jno. Gray, groceries; John Remond, caterer, before 1815
 Mrs. Lois Berry 1861
 Samuel B. Clarke 1890-1894
 Mrs. A. C. Davis, school 1897-1900
 Miss H. H. Brooks, music 1905-1924
 Joshua Phippen, music 1924-
- 10 Chestnut St. brick
 Frame house and land for sale 1804
 Nathan Robinson built brick house 1808
 sold at auction 1835-1836
 Amos Choate 1837-1842
 Mrs. Mehitable Choate 1846-1855
 Nathan W. Neal 1846-1850
 David A. Neal & family 1857-1864
 Mrs. N. H. Jerome 1868-1876
 Benjamin H. Fabens 1869-1878
 Mrs. Chas. H. Fabens 1869-1878
- Augustus J. Fabens 1872-1878
 John G. Walker 1879
 Chas. E. Fabens 1881-1885
 Vacant 1888-1889
 Philip Little 1890-1939
- 11 Chestnut St. (number discontinued)
 Amos Towne built it but removed it 1810
 2 family house before 1835
 Rufus King 1837
 Benjamin W. Stone 1850
- 12 Chestnut St. brick, built as single house by
 Jonathan Hodges, des. by McIntire, 1804-1805
 his dau. mar. Jno. Clark & he alt. it to double house 1821
 Geo. Cleveland, east side 1837
 Jona. Hodges, west side 1837
 Jno. Stone, ? 1837
 ?Rev. Wayland, east side)* 1841
 ?Thomas Trask, west side)* 1841
 ?Eben Wheelwright, east side)* 1841-1843
- *(not in Directory)
 Daniel Bickford 1842
 Jno. Chadwick, west side 1842-1845
 J. Willard Peele, he alt. to single 1845-1865
 Nathan & Martha Nichols 1866-1887
 Arthur S. Rogers 1872
 Francis W. Nichols 1869-1879
 Rev. Harry P. Nichols 1874
 Arthur W. West & widow 1888-1939
- 13 Chestnut St. wood
 Amos Towne, school before 1835
 Ezekiel Boyce sold to Solomon Towne 1837-
 Mrs. Elizabeth King, built about 1832 1832-1855
 Mrs. Wm. H. Neal 1857-1884
 Dr. Thos. Kittredge 1884-1923
 Mrs. Foster Rogers 1923-1939
- 14 Chestnut St. wood
 Jno. Clarke Lee, built in 1835
 Jno. Clarke Lee 1835-1877
 Mrs. Lee 1877-1885
 Matthew Lyons 1842
 Geo. C. Lee 1855
 Joseph R. Lee 1855-1864
 Wm. R. Lee 1855-1876
 Chas. J. Lee 1864-
 Francis H. Lee 1859-1913

Mrs. Lee	1914	Wilfred Shrigley	1931-1934
Mrs. Thos. Belknap	1915-1918	Vacant	1935-1939
Geo. S. Parker	1922	18 Chestnut St. wooden	
Frank W. Benson	1926-1939	Jas. B. Bott built it bef.	1800
15 Chestnut St. wooden (Solomon		Mary Orne Pickering	1805
Towne lived there until 1835)		Mrs. Prescott	1825-1832
He or Amos Towne built	1810	Ira P. Cheever	
Jeremiah L. Page	1829	Dr. Benj F. Brown married	
E. H. Payson	1828	Bott's daughter 1825	1837-1842
Maria Sleeper	1837	Wm. R. Horton	1837
Mrs. Harriet Rose	1846	Thos. R. Safford (rear), coach-	
Ira Cheever	1846	man	1842-1857
Tracy Cheever	1846	Cornelius Larrabee	1846
Capt. W. P. Peirce	1849-1855	Jas. Wellington and Mrs. Joanna	1846
Saml. K. Appleton	1850	Nathaniel Hawthorne	1847
Henry French	1857	Owen Jones	1850-1855
Saml. B. Howe	1857	Thos. L. Reed	1855
Mrs. Martha A. Sawyer	1859	Edward Fobes	1857
Wm. C. Waters	1859	Lemuel Marden	1851-1853
Jas. I. Nelson	1864	Lydia Taylor, widow and	
Mrs. Mary A. Nelson	1864	Misses Taylor	1859-1874
Enoch Pain	1864-1866	David Moore	1866
Ezekiel Goss & widow	1869-1881	Geo. B. Appleton	1872-1874
Rev. E. N. Gushee	1872-1874	Jacob S. Haskell	1876
Chas. E. Fabens	1876	Chas. H. Bennett and	
Nathan Nichols	1879	Fredk. A.	1878-1879
Mrs. G. H. Mair	1881-1884	Dr. David Coggin	1881-1887
Mrs. E. S. Woodbury	1884-1893	Augustus J. Fabens and	
Julian D'Este	1894-1896	Benjamin H.	1888-1894
Geo. H. Shattuck	1899	altered to single house	
Nathan C. Osgood & widow	1901-1932	Mrs. M. D. Fabens	1895-1905
E. S. Osgood	1924-1931	F. D. Pousland	1906-1911
Geo. S. Parker	1934	Chas. Parker	1922
Robt. E. M. Barton	1936-1939	Misses Lathrop	1924-1939
17 Chestnut St. (see 17½ also)	wood	19 Chestnut St. wood	
Capt. Stephen Phillips built		Chas. Cleveland built it	1805
it	1804-1806	sold to Israel P. Williams	1805
Stephen C. Phillips before	1837	adv. for sale 1813 & 1823	
Phillips Family	1842-1909	Israel P. Williams and	
divided as double house by		Family	1806-1857
Benj. D. Shreve	1883	Jas. B. King (sold to Peabody	
Wm. G. Barker	1885-1889	1857)	1861-1864
Hulings Brown	1890-1904	David Moore	1866
Mrs. N. B. Mansfield	1904-1909	Henry W. Peabody	1866-1905
Benj. D. Shreve	1910-1931	D. H. Mansfield	1872-1874
Vacant	1932-1934	Mrs. Jno. M. Colby	1874
Sidney Felton	1936-1939	Osgood Mansfield	1879
17½ Chestnut St. (see 17 also)		Wm. G. Rantoul	1907-1939
Capt. Stephen Phillips built		20 Chestnut St. double house "20 & 22"	
it	1804-1806	wood	
divided as double house by		Rev. Jas. W. Thompson blt.	abt. 1836
Benj. D. Shreve	1883	Rev. Jas. W. Thompson	1837-1842
Phillips Family	1842-1909	John Chadwick and Jno. C.	
Henry B. Northey	1911-1926	Chadwick	1851-1861

- | | | | |
|---|-----------|--------------------------------|-----------|
| Joseph Price & Mrs. Price | 1866-1926 | Harry Sutton | 1910-1916 |
| Henry C. Northey | 1930-1939 | Vacant | 1917 |
| David Moore (at No. 18, 1866) | | Grace Church Rectory | 1918-1834 |
| | 1863-1865 | Dr. Stuart Gardner | 1938-1939 |
| 21 Chestnut St. double house, "21 & 23," | | 25 Chestnut St. wood | |
| brick | | Built by Pickering Dodge? | 1802 |
| Henry & Jno. Pickering built | 1815 | Pickering Dodge | 1802-1837 |
| Henry Pickering | 1823- | Jno. Pickering bef. | 1837- |
| Nathl. West jr. | | Benj. Barstow bought bef. | 1837 |
| Benj. Peirce | 1827 | | 1837-1894 |
| Geo. Peabody | 1836-1837 | Sarah Dunlap | 1837-1855 |
| Joseph Peabody, owner | 1836-1837 | Mrs. Anstiss Barstow | 1837-1864 |
| Elisha J. Mack | 1837-1852 | Mrs. Sarah Buckman | 1872-1878 |
| Mrs. Wm. D. Mack, Wm. Mack | | Geo. West and widow | 1895-1939 |
| | 1842-1896 | 26 Chestnut St. brick | |
| Alfred Stone | 1855 | Humphrey Devereaux built | 1826 |
| Henry Wheatland | 1859-1894 | Chas. Hoffman | 1842-1878 |
| Lucinda A. Church | 1864 | Mrs. Hoffman | 1864-1904 |
| Mary H. Stone | 1876-1879 | Henry F. King | 1882-1889 |
| J. Howard Fallon | 1897-1921 | Harriet M. King | 1890-1904 |
| Wm. E. VerPlanck | 1924-1939 | Dr. Jas. E. Simpson & wid. | 1906-1939 |
| 22 Chestnut St., double house, "20 & 22," | | 27 Chestnut St. brick | |
| wood | | Built by Dudley L. Pickman | 1819-1821 |
| Rev. Jas. W. Thompson built abt. | 1836 | Dudley L. Pickman | 1821-1842 |
| W. A. Rea | 1837 | Wm. Dudley Pickman | 1842-1865 |
| Nathan Endicott | 1842-1857 | Jno. B. Silsbee & Mrs. Silsbee | 1866-1871 |
| Mrs. Nathan Endicott | 1860-1874 | Benj. Shreve & Mrs. Shreve | 1872-1898 |
| Misses Endicott | 1872-1933 | Dr. Octavius B. Shreve | 1872-1878 |
| S. B. Howe | 1872-1879 | David M. Little & Mrs. Little | 1903-1927 |
| Mrs. Howe | 1881-1897 | Walter E. Poor | 1929-1939 |
| Grace Church Rectory | 1933-1939 | 28 Chestnut St. wooden | |
| 23 Chestnut St. double house, "21 & 23," | | Built by Ichabod Tucker | 1800 |
| brick. | | Ichabod Tucker | 1800-1850 |
| Henry & John Pickering built | 1815 | front removed to Warren St. | |
| (Jno. lived here bef. 1820) | | (then Green) | 1846 |
| Bought by Pickering Dodge | 1820 | Thos. Cole and Mrs. Cole | |
| Benj. Stone | 1837-1842 | (Nancy D. Gay) | 1842-1890 |
| Robert Stone bot. it 1822 | 1837-1898 | Hugh Farrall | 1846 |
| Joseph W. Stone | 1850-1898 | Mrs. Ichabod Tucker | 1851-1853 |
| Francis Neagle | 1861- | Martha Mansfield | 1855-1866 |
| Wm. Stone jr. | 1864-1898 | Mrs. Mary Farrington | 1864 |
| H. Osgood Stone | 1864-1885 | Mrs. Leonard Farrington | 1866 |
| Benj. W. Stone | 1879-1891 | Edmund B. Willson & Family | 1872-1937 |
| Miss H. Stone | 1878-1898 | Misses King | 1897-1898 |
| Wm. P. McMullen & widow | 1902-1916 | Misses Willson | 1899-1934 |
| Walter L. Abbot | 1920-1924 | Mrs. F. H. Lee | 1918-1928 |
| Wm. E. Northey | 1926-1939 | First Church Parsonage | 1935-1939 |
| 24 Chestnut St. wood | | 29 Chestnut St. brick | |
| Built by the Misses Peale abt. | 1833 | Pickering Dodge built | 1825 |
| Saml. A. Safford | 1838-1860 | Peter Kittlewell | 1842-1850 |
| Henry Gardner & family | 1864-1907 | Stephen C. Phillips | 1837-1855 |
| Jas. A. Gillis | 1899-1906 | Willard P. Phillips | 1850-1853 |
| Geo. Upton | 1907-1908 | Stephen H. Phillips and Mrs. | |
| | | Phillips | 1850-1864 |

Wm. P. Peirce	1857	Wm. G. Webb	1874-1896
Pickering Dodge Allen	1860-1861	David Mason Little	1897-1903
Joseph S. Cabot and Mrs. Cabot	1864-1878	Misses King	1903-1910
Miss Elizabeth Howe	1878	Stephen W. Phillips	1913-1939
Dr. Octavius B. Shreve	1879-1929	35 Chestnut St., 31 & 33, brick	
Benj. D. Shreve	1932-1939	Begun by Pickering Dodge (d. 1833), finished by Jno. Fiske	1828
30 Chestnut St. wood		Allen	
Mrs. Stephen G. Wheatland built	1896	Sold at auction	1851.
Mrs. Stephen G. Wheatland	1896-1936	John Clarke Lee	1830-1835
Vacant most of the time.		Mrs. Rebecca Dodge	1837-1850
John Pickering	1937-1939	Asahel Huntington & family	1853-1936
31 Chestnut St. ("33 to 35") brick		Mary T. Abbott	1864-1869
Built by Pickering Dodge	1828	Richard D. Tucker	1872-1897
Tucker Daland	1830-1832	Mrs. E. O. P. Sturgis	1903-1911
Jno. F. Allen & Family	1837-1912	Warren Butler	1937-1939
Saml. R. & Mrs. Priscilla Curwen	1840-1842	36 Chestnut St. No such number.	
Richard West	1855	37 Chestnut St.	
Dr. Walter G. Phippen	1914-1939	Geo. H. Nichols built	1816
32 No such number.		David Pingree	1817-1827
33 Chestnut St. (31 to 35), brick		Wm. A. Lander	1842
Built by Pickering Dodge	1828	Jno. H. Nichols	1850-1866
Chas. M. & Nathan Endicott	1837	Chas. S. Nichols	1872-1898
Pickering Dodge Jr.	1842-1855	(at No. 6, 1855-66)	
Wm. E. Greeley & Mrs. Greeley	1855--1861	Chas. F. Nichols	1869-1876
Francis Boardman	1853	Henry M. Peirce	1874-1876
Humphrey Devereux	1857	Mrs. C. C. Peirce	1878
Geo. P. Osgood & Family	1864-1904	Martha Ainsworth	1878-1879
Louis F. Cutter & Mrs. Cutter	1905-1939	Geo. H. Shattuck & Mrs. Shattuck	1901-1921
34 Chestnut St. wood		Chas. Fabens	1930-1939
there abt.	1817-1820	38 Chestnut St., brick, double house	
Front removed from Oak Hill		Rev. Jas. W. Thompson and	
by Nathaniel West Sr. abt.	1824	Nathan West built	1845
Nathaniel West Jr. bef.	1837	Joseph Andrews	1850-1861
Wm. Pickman bef.	1837	Samuel C. Oliver	1864
Frederick Howes bef.	1837	Mrs. J. B. King	1865-1866
sold to Mrs. M. T. Ward	1836	Wm. G. Webb & Mrs. Webb	1869-1873
Mrs. Malvina Tabitha Ward		Wm. A. Lander and Misses	
had a school and boarding house	1836-1874	Lander	1879-1894
Wm. B. Peirce	1837-	Vacant	1895-1896
Thos. P. Swett	1837-	Dr. C. H. Williams	1897-1900
Jno. H. Silsbee	1837-	Walter L. Abbot	1901-1911
Pickering Dodge	1837-	Wm. B. Cowen	1914-1920
Miss Elizabeth Davis	1842-1846	J. W. Helbura	1921-1922
Humphrey Devereux	1842-1853	Francis W. Belknap	1924-1926
Sarah Allen	1842	Albert Goodhue	1929-1939
Francis Boardman	1846	Hawthorne Institute	1939-
Horatio Robinson	1846	39 Chestnut St., wood, removed to	
Miss E. W. Ward	1864-1874	Essex St.	
Arthur S. Rogers	1874	Brick house built by Thos. Sanders	1805
		Mrs. Thos. Sanders	1805-1851

Hugh & Jno. Matthews	1837-1842	Walter P. Hall	1926
Geo. T. Sanders	1837	Chas. S. Coxé	1929-1939
Mrs. Leverett Saltonstall and Daughters	1851-1883	43 Chestnut St., brick double house	
Geo. B. Ives	1885-1889	Thos. Sanders built	1810-1811
Wm. G. Barker	1893-1939	Nath. Saltonstall & widow	1820-1881
40 Chestnut St., brick double house		Henry Saltonstall	1851-1855
Jas. W. Thompson & Nath. West built	1845	William Saltonstall	1853-1860
Jas. W. Thompson	1846-1859	William G. Saltonstall	1861-1880
Geo. J. Thompson	1859	Chas. Sanders & Mrs. Sanders	1884-1921
Jno. B. Silsbee	1861-1864	Richard Sanders	1922-1924
Jos. H. M. Bertram	1866-1885	J. Fred Hussey	1926-1939
David M. Little	1885-1896	44 Chestnut St. wood	
Julia D'Esté	1897-1902	Jas. B. Curwen and Wm. G. Webb built	1869
Thos. W. Pierce	1905-1906	Chas. E. Fabens	1872-1874
Mrs. Thos. Belknap	1906-1907	Jas. H. Davis	1876-1882
Chas. A. Brown & widow	1907-1838	Mrs. N. C. Upton	1884-1887
41 Chestnut St., brick, double house		Nathan Nichols	1888-1890
Thos. Sanders built	1810-1811	Geo. Abbot Furness & widow	1893-1904
Leverett Saltonstall and family		Mrs. Mary J. Reed	1895-1896
Francis Tuckerman	1811-1851	Vacant	1905-1906
Jno. F. Tuckerman & family	1857-1879	Mrs. E. D. Looney & family	1909-1939
Susan G. King	1855-1898	46 Chestnut St., wood, double house	
Mrs. W. C. Upton	1901-1902	Jas. B. Curwen and Wm. G. Webb built	1869
Hulings Brown	1903-1904	Wm. G. Webb & Family	1869-1914
Mrs. Chas. Laight and Miss Laight	1904-1910	Mrs. Stephen Webb	1881-1887
42 Chestnut St. wood.	1913-1939	Mrs. Martha D. Webb	1888-1889
Geo. Mullet, Town Crier after	1800	Mrs. & Misses Webb	1890-1891
Maria Ropes built new house	1858	John Kiely & Mrs. Kiely	1915-1928
Maria Ropes	1858-1878	Arthur P. Sullivan	1929-1939
Tobias A. Hanson, bought	1879	47 Chestnut St. wood	
Tobias A. Hanson & family	1879-1894	Mrs. Greenwood (mother of Chas. Sanders) before	1800
Mrs. E. O. P. Sturgis	1895-1900	48 Chestnut St. brick	
Vacant	1901-1911	Miss Caroline Emmerton built abt.	1909
Mrs. C. H. Hagar	1913-1916	Francis A. Seamans & Mrs. Seamans	1910-1932
Vacant	1917-1920	Mrs. Jno. Wooldredge	1933-1939
J. Foster Smith	1921-1924		

A BRIEF ACCOUNT OF THE WHALING INDUSTRY IN SALEM 1820-1860.

WITH SOME EXCERPTS FROM THE LOGS
OF SALEM WHALERS.

BY RICHARD PRICE NORTHEY.

On April 13th, 1837, there appeared in the *Salem Register* an article concerning a lecture of the Reverend Charles W. Upham, which was delivered in Boston a short time before. In this lecture the speaker claimed "there was good reason to believe that Salem was engaged in the whale fishery before Nantucket." This statement was denied by the *Nantucket Enquirer*. However, the *Register* claimed that "Mr. Upham in the course of his lecture at our Lyceum Hall on Friday evening fully sustained the opinion he had expressed." His claim was that whale catching did not start in Nantucket until 1690.

To prove that Salem had started before this time Mr. Upham produced letters of Mr. Nathaniel Higginson and his brother, John Higginson. In one of these letters John writes to his brother, then Governor of Fort St. George in the East Indies, concerning business conditions in Salem. He says, "For my own part in the year 1689 when the war first broke out I had attained a competent estate, being as much concerned in the fishing trade as most of my neighbors, but since that time have met with considerable losses. Of the 60 odd fishing ketches belonging to this town there are about three left. I believe no town in this province has suffered more by this war than has Salem." Mr. Upham thereupon produced another paper which presented conclusive evidence that the fishing trade to which Mr. Higginson referred consisted in part of the whale trade. This was a business letter written by Higginson to a Mr. Nathaniel Thomas, a lawyer on Cape Cod, dated March the 12th, 1691, and employing said Thomas "to obtain satisfaction for injuries done to him during the two preceding winters by some persons on Cape Cod who had taken possession of his whales which had been harpooned by his boats of which he appears to have had a considerable number in the vicinity of Cape

Cod and which whales belonged by law of the Old Colony to those who first harpooned them. The names of some of the men employed in his boats are given, and they are names peculiar at the time to Salem families, such as Woodbridge, Phippen, etc. Here then we have evidence that at the very time when the people of Nantucket were sending to Cape Cod for Padduck to teach them the art of whaling Salem vessels were pursuing the business off the shores and showing its perils and its profits with the inhabitants of the Cape."

This very interesting dissertation seems to indicate that the inhabitants of Salem were engaged in off-shore whaling on a wide scale within fifty years after the founding of the settlement although it had been carried on in a small way since 1626.

While it is fairly certain that the business of off-shore whaling was carried on regularly after 1690 there was apparently no desire to carry on the business in far distant waters.

In fact, Salem was one of the last of the famous Massachusetts ports to send its ships to distant oceans in pursuit of whales. According to Starbuck's *History of the American Whale Fishery*, Salem's first whaler was the ill-fated *Britannia*, which sailed out of Salem in 1818 only to be wrecked on the rocks in Manchester a few hours after leaving Derby Wharf.¹ In the next year, however, the *General Knox* left Salem presumably on a sealing voyage to the Falkland Islands bringing home in addition to 5000 sealskins 600 barrels of whale oil.² However, other ports had entered the whaling industry some time before. One of the first of the Massachusetts whalers was the *Chance* which sailed from Newburyport in 1785. According to Starbuck, Nantucket sent out its first whaler in 1784, and the *Rebecca* was the first whaler to sail from New Bedford in 1784. In 1830 several communications

¹ Felt—*Annals of Salem*.

² The list of Essex County whaling vessels in *The Whaling Industry* (Salem: Peabody Museum, 1908) page 5 includes mention of an unnamed brig commanded by a Captain Frost, which took 600 barrels of whale oil to Boston in 1784 (August), and of sealing voyages in the Antarctic by the ship *Minerva*, 1799-1802, and the ship *Rachel*, 1803.

are published which propose the whale fishery as a means to recover Salem from the depression. They were not without effect.³ It was not until 1832 that Salem had more than one whaler. In this year there were four: the *Bengal*, the *Izette*, the *Catherine*, the *Pallas*.

By 1836, however, the following article appeared in the *Salem Register* concerning the whaling business:⁴ "The whaling business of this port has gradually increased since it was introduced till it has attained a magnitude of which we are not aware. We now have fifteen vessels with an aggregate of more than 3500 tons and involving a capital of 350,000. Hitherto the business has answered the expectations of those who engaged in it, and the success has been such as to induce further investments which are said to be in contemplation. All our whalers are now absent, two of the largest, the *Samuel Wright* and the *James Maury* being expected home in the autumn. Two of them are the individual property of Mr. Phillips who we understand will soon add two more. The remainder are owned by Companies. The following table presents a complete view of our whaling commerce:

Name	Tons	Master	No. of bbls.	Cost	Age	Sailed
James Maury	395	Bigelow	4000	44000	4	May 15, 1833
Samuel Wright	372	Pitman	3200	37280	5	June 15, "
Izette	280	Sistare	2400	20096	11	May 21, 1835
Bengal	300	Netchar	2600	20096	20	July 11, "
Reaper	230	Jackson	1800	17664	11	August 6, "
Lydia	292	Ramsdell	2800	23296	14	Sept. 21, "
Richard	252	Dewing	2160	26626	8	Oct. 13, "
Cavalier	300	Russell	2700	28458	8	Oct. 25, "
Palestine	248	Cartwright	2300	28608	7	Nov. 8, "
Emmeline	98	Lambert	650	9000	4	March 1, 1836
Franklin	90	Newcomb	436	6976	12	April 11, 1836
Mac	80	Winslow	415	7424	5	" 22, "
Sapphire	365	Mayhew	3400	42000	8	June 19, "
Mt. Wollaston	325	Jewitt	2700	21504	14	" 28, "
Emerald	227	Dexter	2200	22000	12	July 9, "

While the rise of the whaling industry in Salem was extremely rapid as shown by the above table, its decline was almost as swift. By 1845 there were but four whalers in Salem. At this time there were also but 110 hands employed in the industry as compared with the 432 employed in 1836. The capital invested at the latter date

³ Felt—*Annals of Salem*.

⁴ *Salem Register*—August 1, 1836.

was \$121,000 as compared with \$453,944 in 1836.⁵ In 1847 according to Felt's *Annals of Salem* "there were two whalers from Salem. The prospect is that this perilous employment recommenced in hopes as to its increase will soon terminate in disappointment." Nevertheless, the whaling industry did continue sporadically until 1867; the last of the Salem whalers, the *Said Bin Sultan*, being sold to Boston in that year.

However, during the fifty years between 1820 and 1870 there were about 75 whaling voyages from Salem, not in any sense a negligible number. According to Starbuck's *History of the American Whale Fishery*, the *Izette* was the most active of the Salem whalers sailing six times. The *Emerald* made five voyages, the *Bengal* and the *Reaper* four each and the *Messenger* and the *Falcon* three each.

According to the best of sources John Osgood was the foremost whaling merchant of Salem.⁶ Twelve whaling vessels were registered in his name between 1830 and 1870. They were the *Mt. Wollaston*, the *Mac*, the *Samuel Wright*, the *Bengal*, the *Lydia*, the *Izette*, the *Reaper*, the *James Maury*, the *Falcon*, the *Para*, the *William Shailer*, and the *Said Bin Sultan*. Stephen Phillips was also quite prominent in the whaling industry. Four were registered in his name. They were the *Elizabeth*, the *Emerald*, the *Sapphire* and the *Malay*. Together the vessels of Messrs. Osgood and Phillips made approximately forty voyages from Salem, more than half of the total whaling voyages recorded in the annals of Salem history.

It must be frankly admitted, however, that on the whole the whaling industry was not a success in Salem. In order to clearly show this fact I have attempted to present a comparison of the catches of Salem ships with those of Nantucket, New Bedford and New London, as presented in Starbuck's *History of the American Whale Fishery*.

	No. of ships	Sperm oil	Whale oil	Barrels per ship
Salem	5	2700	2300	1000
1835 New Bedford	53	66742	30488	1866

⁵ Felt—*Annals of Salem*.

⁶ Starbuck—*History of the American Whale Fishery*.

		<i>No. of ships</i>	<i>Sperm oil</i>	<i>Whale oil</i>	<i>Barrels per ship</i>
	Nantucket	30	38824	4497	1444
	New London	14	11866	14041	1850
	Salem	4	5700		1425
1836	New Bedford	53	39154	38243	1460
	Nantucket	20	35154	2188	1867
	New London	13	3198	18663	1681
	Salem	11	3000	4120	647
1837	New Bedford	53	56831	63683	2274
	Nantucket	25	35056	4569	1585
	New London	18	8469	26774	1959
	Salem	4	1000	4750	1438
1838	New Bedford	92	77600	84100	1752
	Nantucket	16	21730	6200	1745
	New London	24	4400	34000	1600
	Salem	8	4630	6670	1412
1839	New Bedford	75	61695	72843	1793
	Nantucket	18	23140	7550	1670
	New London	22	4500	36690	1395
	Salem	6	4330	8120	2075
1840	New Bedford	82	63465	75415	1696
	Nantucket	25	43330	2275	1824
	New London	23	5145	38320	1887
	Salem	1	275	1300	1575
1841	New Bedford	57	54860	49555	1832
	Nantucket	24	39891	3508	1808
	New London	18	4115	27890	1777
	Salem	6	7450	120	1261
1842	New Bedford	63	70909	51112	1957
	Nantucket	16	27654	1519	1823
	New London	21	4013	27719	1485
	Salem	2	800	1800	1300
1843	New Bedford	56	61066	40922	1821
	Nantucket	20	30280	1563	1592
	New London	20	4243	36850	2055
	Salem	2	3300		1650
1844	New Bedford	76	54509	102992	2073
	Nantucket	21	31290	4461	1703
	New London	23	2296	9816	1874

However, the Salem whalers had more than their share of hard luck. The *Charles Daggett* burned off Oahu in 1834. The *Derby* was lost on the rocks at the Falkland Islands (1837). The *Palestine* was wrecked in 1842. In 1840 the *Samuel Wright* was lost at New Holland. The *Sapphire* foundered at sea in 1843. The *Eliza* was condemned at Tahiti in 1843. And in 1845 the *Henry* was wrecked off the Marquesas Islands, its remains being sold in Tahiti. Thus at least seven of the whalers from Salem died violent deaths, inflicting severe financial losses on their owners. This was doubtless a strong factor in the decline of whaling in Salem after 1845.

One of the most interesting phases of the whaling industry are the facts regarding the pay of the seamen employed on these voyages. The following table shows the pay received by members of the *Sapphire* which sailed out of Salem in 1836 and was gone three years and three months (the information is taken from an account book kept by James Cheever an agent for the Salem whaling merchants):

<i>Name</i>	<i>% of lay</i>	<i>Cash payment at end of voyage</i>
Nathaniel Mayhew (Capt.)	1-17th	Not listed
Henry Smith (Mate)	1-27th	" "
John Crowell (Mate)	1-27th	881.30
John West	1-50th	deserted
Stephen Briggs	1-60th	615.07
Jacob Harford	1-90th	deserted
William Hornby	1-90th	"
Andrew Shepherd	1-90th	253.62
John Gorham	1-90th	121.65
Josiah Breed	1-70th	342.64
John Snelling	1-65th	31.20
Michel Kinshela	1-140th	deserted
Henry Bickford	1-150th	"
Daniel Goodman	1-150th	"
Charles Gray	1-150th	3.95
Joseph Gilbert	1-150th	deserted
John Elisha	1-140th	owed owners 40.58
Thomas McCarthy	1-150th	deserted
Horatio Perry	1-150th	"
George Middlefield	1-140th	"

Thomas Williams	1-140th	deserted
John Izvaler	1-180th	51.85
John Full	1-150th	deserted
George Wingate	1-150th	"
John Fisher	1-140th	119.18
Charles Farnham	1-155th	deserted
Charles Williams	1-140th	owed owners 3.83
Ben Goodredge	1-180th	47.41
George Shepherd	1-180th	deserted
Jack Grinnell	1-160th	50.64
John Anton	1-180th	owed owners 34.28
Mark Fisk	1-160th	deserted
Belz Porter	1-140th	"
James Ward	1-40th	175.51

Where two of the crew have the same lay the difference in cash payment is due to the fact that the ship sold the crew clothing, equipment, tobacco, etc., and of course each man spent different amounts during the voyage. Many of the men deserted who got too far into debt to the ship's owners. Of the 34 men who shipped with the *Sapphire*, 17 deserted (50 per cent). This figure was definitely above the average, which was about 25 per cent. The bark *Emerald* also sailed in 1836 with 24 men and was gone 22 months. On this voyage only six (including the captain) received over \$100; nine owed money to the ship's owners at the end of the voyage.

The voyage of the ship *Elizabeth* in 1836 was one of the most successful of all the Salem whalers; 2400 barrels of sperm oil were brought home, an unusual catch. The ship was gone three years and six months. The table below shows the list of men on the voyage and the wages received:

Name	% of lay	Cash payment at the end of voyage
Isaac Hedge (Capt.)	1-17th	
Henry Cotton	1-27th	2264.21
Abner Lake	1-39th	1743.28
John Willson	1-50th	933.80
Jonathan Shirley	1-40th	659.34
Charles Nye	1-90th	495.37
Abraham Anthony	1-70th	781.32
Flaven Fluling	1-140th	225.49
George Greatner	1-140th	55.14

Moses Trask	1-55th	801.37	
Samuel Grance	1-140th	202.67	
Israel Larrabee	1-140th	199.20	
James Kimball	1-140th	230.39	
Edward Cloutman	1-140th	179.39	
William Wright	1-155th	197.65	
Robert Martin	1-140th	deserted	
George Garrish	1-150th	"	
Isaac Miles	1-150th	"	
Manuel Tanger	1-160th	280.56	
Joseph Mayerill	1-90th	227.79	disch.
Gilman Long	1-140th	349.32	
Royal E. Pulsifer	1-160th	241.61	
Benjamin Lund	1-160th	187.44	
William Holmes	1-160th	168.67	
Leander Doane	1-160th	193.66	
William Furness	1-160th	200.22	
William Lyman	1-160th	221.83	
James Langley	1-160th	200.24	
John Saunders	1-140th	478.10	
Amboy Lippett	1-120th	deserted	
Horris Gibson	1-120th	303.08	

On the whole, however, the men who shipped on the Salem whalers were grossly underpaid, comparing their pay with that of the sailors of other fishing or shipping industries. For instance, we find that between 1815 and 1840, "wages were lower than in Federalist days—8 dollars a month for boys, ten for ordinary seamen and twelve dollars for able seamen on long voyages—".⁷ Unless a whaler had a particularly successful trip such as that of the *Elizabeth* mentioned above, the average pay of the men aboard a whaler was far below the wage scale mentioned in Professor Morison's book. However, it must be admitted that the men who shipped on the whalers were very often green hands in their 'teens. Nevertheless, because of the very few successful whaling voyages out of Salem, the pay must have been lower than in some of the other whaling ports. This, of course, must have limited the supply of able whalemens in Salem, and naturally was an important factor in the sharp decline of the whaling industry in Salem after 1845.

⁷ Morison—*A Maritime History of Massachusetts* (Cambridge 1921), page 257.

It was quite evident during these years that the business of whaling was less popular than the oriental trade. Together with the log of the brig *Mermaid* I found some memoirs of its captain, J. H. Eagleston. Before embarking on the *Mermaid*, Captain Eagleston states that "Mr. Phillips wishing to extend his business to that of whaling, offered to buy me a ship of my own selection if I would take her for the business. Declining his very fine offer, I with William Waters, Allen Putnam and Charles Roundy, bought the brig *Mermaid* and on the 1st of October 1836 sailed on my 4th voyage for the cannibal waters."

The mere fact that the oriental trade had become a custom and a tradition in Salem was a large factor in causing the very late start of the whaling industry here. The very keen competition furnished by the well-established whaling ports such as New Bedford, Nantucket and New London was a great handicap to Salem whaling merchants who started almost fifty years later. The small profits on the early whaling voyages from Salem together with the decline of the prices of sperm oil and whale oil about 1845 caused Salem merchants to lose interest in whaling rapidly after this time. During the period when whaling was at its prime in Salem there were several other types of trade in which Salem merchants were more interested. First, there was the South American hide trade and the export of gum overshoes from Para. Secondly, there was the copal trade with Madagascar and Zanzibar, a very important trade for Salem during the middle of the 19th century. Thirdly, there were a considerable number of voyages to the west coast of Africa by Salem ships which carried on a bartering business in which they received camwood, gold dust, ivory, palm oil and peanuts.⁸ And lastly the oriental trade, especially in the East Indies, remained very popular all during this era. When one considers the great number of various shipping trades being carried on in Salem from 1820 to 1860, of which most were more profitable, better established and less risky than whaling, there is little wonder that whaling never really flourished in Salem, however well adapted the port may have been for the industry.

⁸ Morison—*A Maritime History of Massachusetts* (Cambridge 1921), page 221.

SOME EXCERPTS FROM THE LOGS OF
SALEM WHALING VESSELS.1. Aboard the Ship *Sapphire* (1st Voyage) 1836-1839.

April 28th (first voyage) At 10 p. m. Paul Sweet, James Lewis and William Hall for mutinous conduct were taken out of the ship and carried on board the U. S. frigate *Constitution*.

May 2nd this day the three men are taken aboard from the *Constitution* after promising good behaviour.

May 3rd this day the steward and the third mate returned to the ship after being absent thirty hours—likewise the cook after being absent 48 hours. Deserted from the ship this day John Adams and Paul Sweet. At 10 A. M. we found them on board the Ship *Heroine*; they were taken and put in the callabuse—found the boat they deserted in drifting out of the harbor:

June 24th found dead whale—took it along side and at 4 p. m. began cutting in found attached to the whale 3 lances, 2 spades and one harpoon.

2. Aboard the ship *Sapphire* (second Voyage); the log was kept by John Crowell.

April 25th, 1842 steering west south west fell in with a whale boat with 6 men in it—deserters from the Ship *Martha* of Fairhaven—they had been in the boat nine days—they were destitute of water and provisions—we supply them with 50 gallons of water, 2 pounds of bread, 50 lbs. of beef and pork and we give them a quadrant and told them how to steer—the longitude was 91-25 at the time the boat left the ship—we gave them likewise a compass.

April 28th 1842 at 4 saw blackfish—lowered the boats, struck and killed 3 and took them to the ship—the latter part of the day employed in boiling out blackfish blubber.

July 16th 1842 (at) At 7 a. m. the following men William Hall, Edward Inhamiel, Henry Flint, Arthur Burkman, Richard Grush, Joshua Chace, Joseph Sabino, John Cambel, Levi Vaneta, Charles Gray, and Manuel Brown came aft and inquired of the captain if he intended to ship more men and he told them the compliment was now 24 and he considered that number sufficient to carry the ship home, but if the consul or any compe-

tent judge did not consider it enough he would ship more and ordered them forward and went on shore.

July 17th 1842 At 4 P. M. the captain came on board called the crew and told them he should not ship any more men, that the consul considered the compliment now on board sufficient. At 5 A. M. he called on all hands to get underway the most of the crew refused to take the anchor until the captain shipped more men. The captain came forward and called on every man and asked them separately if they denied duty. The following men declared that they did: William Hall, Edward Ishamahiel, John Cambel, Henry Flint, Charles Rideout, Manuel Brown, Joseph Sabino, Joshua Chace, and Timothy Fisher. The captain then went on shore and in about an hour sent for Hall and Ishmahiel with their things and at 8 A. M. came on board and ordered all that had denied duty to be tied to the rigging. They came in a threatening manner with clenched fists threatening to strike us, John Cambel calling on them to come on but we succeeded in tying them; the captain then gave them 12 lashes each and then asked them if they would go to their duty which they promised to; he then went ashore and shipped two hands.

January 5th 1843 At 8 A. M. the captain was trying to find out who hove a quantity of blubber overboard that we found in the chains; the fourth mate accused me or my watch of doing it—I merely observed that it was as likely done in one watch as the other in consequence of which Mr. Welch, the fourth mate became very furious, left his work and came for me in a threatening manner with clenched fists threatening to flog me at the same using the most abusive and profane language, accusing me of things wholly untrue. Had not the captain immediately interfered the result I think would have been serious. The captain ordered him to be silent and go to his work and was often disobeyed. He often told him the consequence of such mutinous conduct with little effect but at last I suppose seeing no one came to his assistance he concluded by saying he would wait until we got on shore when he threatened the greatest violence to my person.

Sept. 13th all this 24 hours light breezes and foggy.

Having had much trouble by intoxication—on the account of it I am ordered by Captain Cartwright to note every case that occurs in the logbook which occurs in this and other ports during the voyage—at 7 P. M. the boat came from the shore with the liberty men in it Stephen Lambrose excepted nearly all intoxicated including the 2nd and 4th officers; Mr. Shepherd badly bruised—at 8 A. M. Stephen Lambrose came on board having been 14 hours over his liberty.

Sept. 20th begins with strong breezes from the southwest and clear weather the boat came on board which was sent for the liberty men; only a part of them came on board; at 8 A. M. the captain went on shore to get the men on board the cook Francis Jones resisted his order and declared he would not go on board; the captain had to call assistance to tie him and take him by force on board. At 9 A. M. he was put in irons on board the ship; the rest John Fish, Edward Ismahiel, Manuel Brown, Abner Burman and James Lewis came on board at the same time after having been absent 14 hours over their liberty—mostly intoxicated—Anton Lemir still absent.

August 9th begins with light winds and pleasant weather. At 5 P. M. saw right whales, lowered boats, struck one whale, got one boat stove lost one iron. At sundown came on board; at 3 A. M. saw right whales, lowered the boats after them, but did not get near—came on board—latter part of the day calm—employed in cleaning whale bone.

3. Aboard the Ship *Elizabeth* November 1845—after a run of bad weather—

It is lonesome enough for anybody but we will hope for the best and endeavor to make the best of things by submitting to those things which cannot be controlled and that the time will hasten on that will return us to our loved ones again is the fondest hope of my heart.

Friday Nov. 24th 1845—squally, heavy swell enough to make a pirate of a saint; thus we go and have gone for 34 months and God in infinite mercy send the end of this cruise and restore us to our port of destiny, but there are a few that say I make a long story of nothing.

Sunday Sept. 6th John Nolan being called to go aloft

refused and said he would not go by the captain's orders—I then order him aft; he would not go until compelled in taking hold of him to bring him aft; he laid his hands upon the captain and refused to go but being overpowered he went and was put in irons denying all duty and giving much insolence and swore he would not hold his tongue after being told to do so by the captain, and began singing all sort of lascivious songs and bidding defiance and said that he had only come on a voyage of pleasure and many other things very abusive.

Monday Sept. 7th John Nolan broke off his irons and attempted to go forward but was intercepted by the third mate although he threatened to put a knife into the man who laid his hands on him. He also told me he was sorry he had not lain the captain a corpse while he was bringing him aft to put him in irons. At 7 P. M. the captain called him and he acknowledged his faults and said he was ready to go on duty, in consideration of which he was liberated after being advised as regards his future conduct he went forward.

4. *Ship Elizabeth May 18, 1838* Long swells indicate the approach of trades, night clear and very mild; at sunrise nearly calm, now north of the range of chains; at half past six mastheads cry "there she blows! whale in several directions!" lowered boats and at 9 return having in tow ten, one having been killed and sunk after being secure of line; began cutting in at noon, sea nearly calm; had 3 hoisted and 3 cut in.

July 23—1838—continued same. 3 boats sent an hour after the starboard boats struck one long time killing him; stove or rather cut the starboard boat in two, and stove the bow boat. The latter reach the shore with crew. The other was towed by the other boats. Whale alongside by 5 P. M. and secured for the night. Boiling first whale continued. Sea very nearly calm. Whale again seen—lowered two boats at 7 returned at 8 with no whale.

Nov. 23 1838 at dawn very smooth and head south by west, the islands about 15 miles distant.

Within 5 miles of that laid down as being part of the islands a canoe was seen leaving the islands and making for the ship. At 5 P. M. 5 canoes along side. Of three

nations. Sent by the king to effect a trade. Natives remained till two a. m. At 8 I left for the shore—trading.

As a place for recruits it (Aitutaki) is among (if not the) first in the South Pacific;—yams, potatoes, pumpkins, pigs, ducks and fowls, with pineapples, bananas and limes very abundant, and in exchange the only way of trade for cloth clothing etc., indeed nearly any article that can be named will effect it at reasonable prices. Wood very easily had; water distant. The king, native missionary and the magistrate compose the authority. Trade is very well regulated. All articles are arranged in a large square in front of the king house, where purchases are made, paid for and delivered, and very expeditious so that one or two days only is necessary to recruit.

The entire absence of home or other white missionaries is probably the only cause why a general unbiased, unshackled right of native opinion is exercised, and although here so exercised it is with a due regard for their own interests. Fairness in trade appears as determined by the authorities as to have hardly effected sales at all. By noon purchased and sent off boat loaded. Heat on shore extreme.

July 1839 Mowey (Maui), one of the Sandwich group, lying between Raini (Lanai), Marakie (Molokai) and Owhyhee (Hawaii), an island much frequented by whalers, 52 having recruited here the present season—the anchorage is an open road-stede between the islands first named, subject to occasional blows from the north and east which in many instances have driven ships from the anchorage and in some instances caused much damage—Landing is on an open exposed beach over which rollers run high. The landing is guarded by a high fort, its walls of coral and contains several pairs of cannon. The buildings of the king and a few chiefs are of stone, the missionaries of wood and the natives generally of straw. The church is large and respectable. Taro patches in immediate background of the beach are in fine order,—very extensive generally edged with banana trees rendering a ramble there very acceptable. Recruits are general, and among the best if not the best found. Irish potatoes unequalled, sweet potatoes, squashes, mellons, cabbages,

cucumbers, onions, beef, pigs, goats, fowls, turkey etc. Wood none. Water distant and difficult. The absence of king at Oahu on account of death of queen, and missionaries attending yearly meeting rendered the port destitute of interest, activity or life.

The missionaries College and buildings, Printing establishment etc. at Lahaina Luna although very extensive, extravagantly built, commodious, well arranged and gardens well laid out, are at present in a deplorable dilapidated state,—neglected, dirty, fences and gates prostrated and indeed very rapidly going to decay.

5. Aboard the *Izette* (in the Bay of Whales) 1845.

I want to hear from home very much—this whaling business is not all that it is cracked up to be let me tell you and is not half so profitable as some have been foolish enough to suppose. I want to place my foot once more on the sod and see some new faces and hear some new stories for it is an act of charity now to listen to the old ones. I often think it wonderful how a man can exile himself so long from friends and from home and knock about the ocean for so greasy an object, but as the old saying goes: everyone to his own fancy with me at this time, but I live in hopes of finding it some time or other. It is a life of trouble and toil at the best and I suppose I must have my share as well as the rest of mankind.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

I. Secondary Sources:

- (a) Starbuck — *A History of the American Whale Fishery.*
- (b) Felt — *Annals of Salem.*
- (c) Morison — *A Maritime History of Massachusetts.*

II. Primary Sources:

- (a) *The Salem Register.*
- (b) *The Salem Gazette.*
- (c) Custom House Records—Imposts, Manifests.
- (d) Account Book kept by James Cheever.
- (e) Log of the Brig *Mermaid* at Essex Institute.
- (f) Logs of the following whalers: Ship *Sapphire* (first and second voyages), Ship *Elizabeth* (first and second voyages), Ship *Izette*, at Essex Institute.

SALEM OCEAN-BORNE COMMERCE

FROM THE CLOSE OF THE REVOLUTION TO THE
ESTABLISHMENT OF THE CONSTITUTION,
1783-1789.

BY JAMES DUNCAN PHILLIPS.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 158.)

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, July 6, 1784.
Naval-Office, Salem, July 5.

Entered.

Brig Hannah, Johnson	from Turks Island‡
Ship Kingston, Page	Port-au-Prince

Cleared.

Brig Hope, Ingersoll	for Martinico
Sloop Hopewell, Ropes	West-Indies
Sloop Waxford, Clark	North-Carolina
Schooner Polly, Needham	West-Indies
Schooner Sally, Dunham	West-Indies

* A cargo of Turks-Island salt offered for sale in adv. in this issue by Joseph & Joshua Grafton.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, July 13, 1784.
Naval-Office, Salem, July 12.

Entered.

Ship Industry, Allen	from Antigua
Brig Experiment, Smith	Cape Nich. Mole
Brig Lark, Webb	Martinico

Cleared.

Schooner Fanny, Dennis	for Baltimore
Brig Peggy, Ropes	West-Indies
Schooner Fox, Holmes	West-Indies
Schooner Hawke, Brookhouse	Virginia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, July 20, 1784.
Naval-Office, Salem, July 19.

Entered.

Sloop Exchange, Smith	from St. Ann's
Schooner Elizabeth, Andrews	Grenada

Cleared.

Brig Dispatch, Briggs	for West-Indies
-----------------------	-----------------

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 3, 1784.
Naval-Office, Salem, August 2.

Entered:

Ship Astrea, West	from Grenada
Brig Two Brothers, Strickland	Nevis

Cleared.

Brig Patty, Osgood	for West-Indies
Sch. Elizabeth, Andrews	Newfoundland
Brig Industry, Rust	West-Indies

Schooner Polly, Burk	West-Indies
Ship Polly, Emerton	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 10, 1784.

Salem, August 10. "The schooner Kingston, Capt. Nicholson, belonging to this place, arrived at Boston, on Sunday last . . . from Jamaica, and . . . brings an account that Capt. Samuel Williams of Falmouth, commander of the sloop Ceres, from this port, lately died at Cape Nichola Mole; and that Capt. Samuel Ingersoll . . . had sailed."

Naval-Office, Salem, August 9.

Entered.	
Sloop Union, Barr	from St. Vincent's
Schooner Dispatch, Brown	Turks-Island
*Brig Active, ———	Jamaica

Cleared.	
Brig Leopard, Lovett	for West-Indies
Brig Medford, Strout	Ditto.
Ship Polly, Gage	Ditto.
Brig Two Brothers, Strickland	Halifax
*Two captains, Stephen Blaney and (formerly the mate)	
Simon Byrne, died on this voyage.—Text.	

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 17, 1784.

Salem, August 17. "Captain Frost, in a brig belonging to this port, is arrived at Boston from a whaling voyage, with 600 barrels of oil."

Naval-Office, Salem, August 16.

Entered.	
Ship Fame, Ingersoll	from Jamaica
Ship Venus, Collins	St. Lucia
Schooner Benjamin, Shillaber	Turks Island
Ship Roehampton, Tucker	Ditto
Ship Jupiter, Ross	Ditto
Cleared.	
Sloop Union, Barr	for Guadeloupe
Brig Betsey, Barr	Virginia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 24, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, August 23.

Entered.	
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	from Baltimore
Sloop Ceres, Knight	Cape Nichola Mole
Schooner Eagle, Coit	Nevis
Schooner Patty, Elliot	Nova-Scotia
Cleared.	
Schooner Industry, Burchmore	for W. Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 31, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, August 30.

Entered.	
Ship Pilgrim, Ober	from St. Ubes
Brig Tom, Osborn	St. Martin's
Cleared.	
Schooner Eagle, Knight	for Philadelphia

Schooner Kingston, Tittle

West-Indies

Adv. of John and Andrew Cabot in same issue, "Lisbon Salt on board the ship Pilgrim, in Beverly Harbor, will be sold on credit, and the payment received in Fish." And in issue of Sept. 14, 1784, ". . . St. Ubes Salt . . ." by same.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 7, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, September 6.

Entered.

Schooner Fox, Whitmore

from Guadaloupe

Schooner Volant, Simmons

Guadaloupe

Schooner Elizabeth, Andrews

Newfoundland

Cleared.

Schooner Patty, Elliot

for Halifax

Sloop Eliza, Smith

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 14, 1784.

Salem, Sept. 14: "We hear that Capt. Cleves, in a ship belonging to this port, on his passage to London, was stranded on the Isle of Wight. The vessel and most of the cargo, it is said, are lost."

"Extract of a letter from Annotta Bay, Jamaica, dated Aug. 5.

'Capt. Cox got in here from St. Ann's the 30th ult. . . .

Capt. Rice in a brig from Salem . . . also on shore. . . .

Capt. Gray, in a brig belonging to Salem, lay at Morant Bay.' . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem, September 13.

Entered.

Sloop Mary, Bowditch

from Martinico

Brig Hope, Lambert

Turks-Island

Brig Cicero, Mason

St. Nichola Mole

*Brig Hind, Boardman

Turks-Island

Cleared.

Sloop Liberty, Townsend

for Nova Scotia

Ship Venus, Townsend

West Indies

Schooner Elizabeth, Andrews

Newfoundland

* Journal in Essex Institute of this and other voyages.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 28, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, Sept. 27.

Entered.

Brig America, Webb

from Martinico

Cleared.

Schooner Dispatch, Brown

for W. Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 5, 1784.

Salem, October 5. "Last Saturday the ship Commerce, Capt. Tuck, arrived at Beverly from St. Petersburg, in 73 days, but last from Elsinore (a port town at the entrance of the Baltic sea) in 61 days. The brig Light-Horse, Capt. Nehemiah Buffinton, of this port, bound to St. Petersburg. 30 days out, passed by Elsinore before Capt. Tuck sailed."

Naval-Office, Salem, October 4.

Entered.

Sloop Liberty, Townsend
Schooner Hawk, Slewman
Ship Commerce, Tuck

from
Nova-Scotia
Cape N. Mole
St. Petersburg

Cleared.

Ship Astrea, West
Brig Favourite, Smith
Schooner Fanny, Dennis
Brig Lark, Webb
Brig Hind, Boardman
Schooner Francis, Peirce

for
Baltimore
West-Indies
Baltimore
West-Indies
West-Indies
West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 12, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, October 11.

Entered.

Schooner Hawke, Brookhouse
Brig Two Brothers, Waters

from
Virginia
Shelburne

Cleared.

Schooner Three Friends, Peabody

for
W. Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 19, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, October 18.

Entered.

Schooner Polly, D. Needham
Ship Grand Turk, W. Fairfield
Schooner Wexford, Clark

from
St. Nic. Mole
N. York
N. Carolina

Cleared.

Brig Gambia, Champlin
Schooner Neptune, Buckman
Brig Mary Ann, Hathorne
Schooner Lark, Aubens
*Brig Nancy, Patterson
Sloop Two Brothers, Fearson

for
Africa
West-Indies
West-Indies
Virginia
Martinico
West-Indies

* Adv. of John Appleton in this issue of English and India goods—"imported by Captain Patterson."

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 26, 1784.

Salem, October 26: "The ship Betsey, Captain Hodges, of this port, arrived at Boston, on Tuesday last, from London . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem, October 25.

Entered.

Schooner Newcastle, Frost
†Brig St. John, Neal
Schooner Patty, Webb
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes
Schooner Eagle, Knight

from
Turks-Island
Virginia
Halifax
Guadaloupe
Philadelphia

Cleared.

Brig America, Webb
† "14 days"] text.

for
Martinico

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 2, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, November 1.

Entered.

Brig Hector, Stone
Brig Ranger, Byrne
Brig Medford, Gorham
Brig Dragon, Hall

from
West-Indies
Aux Cayes
Jamaica
Jamaica

Cleared.

Schooner Eagle, Knight

Halifax

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 9, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, November 8.

Entered.

Brig Hope, Ingersoll

from
Martinico

Cleared.

Brig Cicero, Mason

for
West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 16, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, November 15.

Entered.

Brig Neptune, Nichols

from
Hispaniola

Cleared.

Brig William & Henry, Simmons

W. Indies

Schooner Hawke, Slewman

West-Indies

Brig Hope, Ingersoll

Philadelphia

Schooner Freedom, Smith

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 23, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, November 22.

Entered.

Schooner Industry, Burchmore

from
Port au Prince

Schooner Fanny, Dennis

Baltimore

Cleared.

Schooner Newcastle, Frost

for
West-Indies

Schooner Mary, M'Millan

West-Indies

Schooner Friendship, Bullock

West-Indies

Schooner Hawk, Caulfield

West-Indies

Brig St. John, Neal

Virginia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 30, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, November 29.

Entered.

Brig Patty, Osgood

from
Port-au-Prince

*Brig Light-Horse, Buffinton

St. Petersburg

Ship Polly, Emerton

Port-au-Prince

Cleared.

Schooner Polly, Needham

West-Indies

Ship Grand Turk, Ingersoll

Cape of Good Hope

Schooner Eagle, Knight

West-Indies

Sloop Dispatch, Collins

West-Indies

Salem, November 30. "On Saturday last, the ship Grand Turk, Capt. Ingersoll, sailed from this harbour, bound to the Cape of Good Hope."

* "74 days"], text.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, December 7, 1784.

Salem, December 7. "Capt. Henry Rust, in a vessel belonging to this port, from the West-Indies, is arrived at Portsmouth.

We have intelligence, by the arrival of a sloop, on Thursday last, in 59 days from St. Sebastian, in Spain, that Captain Andrew Dodge, late commander of the said sloop, lately died at that place."

Naval-Office, Salem, December 6.

Entered.	from
*Brig George & Jacob, Williams	Turks Island
Cleared.	for
Brig Lion, Waters	West-Indies
Schooner Speedwell, Cox	West-Indies
* "12 days"], text.	

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, December 14, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, December 13.

Entered.	from
Brig Industry, Rust	Port-au-Prince
Schooner Sally, Dunham	Hispaniola
Cleared.	for
Schooner Peggy, West	South-Carolina
Brig Two Brothers, Felt	Grenada
Schooner Jonathan, Saunders	Hispaniola
Schooner Polly, Croel	North-Carolina
Brig Betsey, Warren	St. Ubes
Brig Patty, Pitman	Cape Verd

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, December 21, 1784.

Salem, December 21. "Capt. Revel, in a brig belonging to this port, bound in from the West-Indies, ran upon Plumb-Island, during the storm on Saturday night last. No lives were lost, and it is hoped the vessel will be got off."

Naval-Office, Salem, December 20.

Entered.	from
Schooner Lark, Aubins	Virginia
Schooner Friendship, Palmer	Turks Island
Brig Hope, Barr	Virginia
Sloop Eliza, Smith	Turks Island
Cleared.	for
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	Martinico
Schooner John, James	West-Indies
Brig Ranger, White	Martinico

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, December 28, 1784.

Naval-Office, Salem, December 27.

Entered.	from
Brig Favourite, Smith	Martinico
Schooner Francis, Peirce	Cape Francois
Cleared.	for
Schooner Nancy, Quiner,	Lisbon

Schooner Sally, Cook	Virginia
Brig Hector, Tittle	South-Carolina
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Martinico
Schooner Polly, Haraden	Virginia
Brig Dispatch, Briggs	West-Indies
Brig Good Hope, Forrister	West-Indies
Schooner Sebastian, Hodges	S. Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, January 4, 1785.

Salem, January 4, 1785. "The schooner Hawk, belonging to this port, and commanded by Capt. Cauldfield, was cast away, a few days ago, near Falmouth harbour, from whence she had sailed on a voyage to the West-Indies. The vessel and cargo, it is said, are lost, but all the men saved."

Naval-Office, Salem, Jan. 3.

Entered.	from
Brig Hope, Ingersoll	Philadelphia
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody	West-Indies
Cleared.	for
Brig Adventure, Welman	Martinico
Brig Light Horse, Buffinton	ditto
Brig Monmouth, Ingersoll	West-Indies
Brig Volant, Gray	ditto
Brig Favourite, Smith	ditto
Brig Favourite, Byrne	ditto
Schooner Willard, Lee	ditto
Schooner Polly, West	ditto
Schooner Kingston, Townsend	ditto
Schooner Dolphin, Archer	North-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, January 11, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Jan. 10.

Cleared.	for
Brig William, Shillaber	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, January 18, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Jan. 17.

Entered.	from
Schooner Benjamin, Shillaber	Jamaica
Brig Lark, Webb	Jamaica
Cleared.	for
Sloop Eliza, Smith	Turks-Island

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, January 25, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Jan. 24.

Entered.	from
Brig America, Webb	Turks-Island

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, February 1, 1785.

Salem, February 1. "Capt. Benjamin Crowninshield, in the brig Hope, arrived here, on Sunday last, from Jamaica, but last from the Mole."

Naval-Office, Salem, Jan. 31.

Entered.	from
Brig Hope, Crowninshield	Jamaica

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, February 8, 1785.
 Naval-Office, Salem, February 7.

Entered.	from
Schooner Dispatch, Brown	Hispaniola
Brig Union, Williams	Cape Nicola Mole

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, February 15, 1785.

* Salem, February 15. "Capt. William Ward arrived here, since our last, from Cape Nichola-Mole, after a tedious passage of about 40 days."

* See Naval-Office entry, February 21.

Naval-Office, Salem, February 14.

Entered, None. — Cleared, None.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, February 22, 1785.
 Naval-Office, Salem, February 21.

Entered.	from
Brig Tom, Ward	Cape Nichola Mole
Sloop Two Brothers, Fearson	Turks Island
Cleared.	for
Ship Polly, Emerton	South Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, March 1, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, February 28.

Cleared.	for
Schooner Sally, Dunham	Cape de Verd

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, March 8, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, March 7.

Entered.	from
Schooner Freedom, Smith	Guadaloupe
Schooner Peggy, West	South-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, March 15, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, March 14.

Entered.	from
Brig Nancy, Patterson	Aux-Cayes
Brig Speedwell, Cox	Leogane
Schooner Sally, Cook	Virginia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, March 22, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, March 21.

Entered.	from
Sloop Nancy, Drinkwater	Aux Cayes
Cleared.	for
Ship Africa, Robinson	Africa
Schooner Francis, Peirce	Baltimore

Naval-Office, Port of Beverly, March 21.

Entered.	from
Schooner Lark, Thisset	Martinico
Brig Fanny, Leach	Georgia
Cleared.	for
Schooner Polly, Burke	British Passamaquady

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, March 29, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, March 28.

Entered.

*Brig Betsey, Warren
Schooner Jonathan, Saunders
Schooner Polly, Needham
Schooner Fox, Dodge
Schooner Eagle, Knight
Schooner Polly, Haraden

from

St. Ubes
Port au Prince
C. N. Mole
Hispaniola
Gauvive
Virginia

*"52 days",] text.

Adv. in same issue: "To be sold on board the Brig Betsey
A Cargo of excellent St. Ubes SALT And a few Boxes of Fresh
Lisbon Lemons."

Entered.

from

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, April 5, 1785.

Salem, April 5. "Capt. Waters, in the brig Lion, arrived
here, on Saturday last, in 25 days from St. Eustatia." . . .

. . . "Capt. Waters heard, before he sailed, that the ship
Sebastian, belonging to Beverly, and commanded by Capt.
John Carnes, of this place, had arrived at Martinico."

Naval-Office, Salem, April 4.

Entered.

Brig Lion, Waters
Schooner Friendship, Bullock
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes
†Sloop Eliza, Smith

from

Guadaloupe
St. Croix
Turks-Island
Turks-Island

Cleared.

Schooner Sally, Bradshaw

for

Virginia

† Adv. in this issue: "To be sold, SALT. Afloat in Salem
Harbour, on board the Eliza, Capt. Smith. Inquire of William
Orne, or the master on board."

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, April 12, 1785.

Salem, April 12. "The ship Rambler, Capt. Butman,
arrived at Beverly, on Friday last, in 50 days from Lisbon."

Naval Office, Salem, April 11.

Entered.

Brig Ranger, White
Schooner Kingston, Townsend
Schooner Willard, Lee
Schooner Hannah, Lambert
Schooner Hope, Cheever

from

Guadaloupe
Grenada
Turks-Island
Cape François
Grenada

Cleared.

Sloop Nancy, Osgood

for

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, April 19, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, April 18.

Entered.

Ship Roehampton, Orsborn
Brig Hope, Forrester
Schooner Polly, Croell
Schooner John. James

from

Cape François
Cape François
North-Carolina
Turks-Island

Cleared.
Schooner Kingston, Townsend
Naval-Office, Port of Beverly, April 11.

Entered.
Ship Rambler, Bootman
Brig Harmony, Foster
Schooner Betsey, Hammond
Schooner Swallow, Stephens

for
Newfoundland
from
Lisbon
Leghorn
South-Carolina
Maryland

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, April 26, 1785.
Naval-Office, Salem, April 25.

Entered.
Ship Mercury, Brookhouse
Schooner Polly, West
Schooner Dolphin, Archer
Sloop Mary, Bowditch

from
Liverpool
Cape François
N. Carolina
Turks-Island

Naval-Office, Port of Beverly, April 25.

Entered.
Brig Active, Thorndike
Schooner Fortune, Roundy
Sloop Betsy, Williams

from
Lisbon
Philadelphia
Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 3, 1785.
Naval-Office, Salem, May 2.

Entered.
Brig Betsey, Barr
Schooner Nancy, Quiner
*Schooner Fanny, Dennis
Schooner Lydia, Tucker

from
Aux Cayes
Lisbon
Baltimore
Martinico

Cleared.
Schooner Eagle, Knight

for
St. Vincent

Naval-Office, Port of Beverly, May 2.

Entered.
Ship Mary, Carnes,
Schooner Raven, Foster

from
Martinico
St. Martin's

Cleared.
Brig Hannah, Johnson

for
Martinico

* Adv. in same issue for "freight or passage" on "Fanny."

Adv. by "Elias Hasket Derby" of "a few bushels of New Siberian Wheat."

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 10, 1785.
Naval-Office, Salem, May 9.

Entered.
Brig Favourite, Byrne
Brig Volant, Gray
†Brig Patty, Pitman
Schooner Lydia, Tucker
Sloop Two Brothers, Cleaves

from
Cape François
Hispaniola
Guadaloupe
Martinico
New York

Cleared.
Brig America, Webb
Schooner Dolphin, Archer
† Adv. of John Fisk: "Rock Salt on board the brigantine Patty."

for
Martinico
N. Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 17, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 16.

Entered.

Schooner Sebastian, Hodges
Schooner Francis, Peirce

from
Turks-Island
Baltimore

Naval-Office, Port of Beverly.

Entered.

Brig Hepzibah, Adams
Schooner Raven, Foster
Schooner Hetty, Woodbury

from
Turks-Island
St. Martin's
Turks-Island

Outward-Bound.

Brig Harmony, Foster
Schooner Fox, Baldwin

for
Portsmouth
West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 24, 1785.

Salem, May 24: "The ship Empress of Russia,* Captain Greene, lately arrived at New York from Canton, brings advice of the arrival of the ship Grand Turk, Capt. Jonathan Ingersoll, of this port, at the Cape of Good Hope."

Naval-Office, Salem, May 23.

Entered.

Brig Cicero, Mason
Brig William, Shillaber
Brig Hind, Boardman
Schooner Friendship, Palmer

from
Martinico
Guadaloupe
Port-au-Prince
ditto

Cleared.

Sloop Two Brothers, Holman

for
Virginia

* Someone has crossed out "Russia" and written in "China" in pencil.

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, May 31, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 30.

Entered.

Ship Astrea, West
Brig Halifax Packet, Woodbury
Schooner Sally, Bradshaw
Sloop Dispatch, Collens

from
Virginia
Halifax
Virginia
Halifax

Cleared.

Ship Roehampton, Cleaves
Ship Juno, Lee
Brig Betsey, Barr
Brig Volant, Gray

for
St. Ubes
Martinico
West-Indies
West Indies

Naval-Office, Port of Beverly, May 30.

Cleared.

Brig Leopard, Lovett
Brig Hope, Bowles

for
West Indies
St. Petersburg

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 7, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 6.

Entered.

Schooner Hawk, Burchmore

from
St. Thomas's

Cleared.

Ship Astrea, Hodges

for
London

Brig Patty, Pitman	Cape Verd
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes	West Indies
Schooner Francis, Peirce	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 14, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 13.

Entered.	from
Brig Hope, Ingersoll	Cape François
Brig St. John, Neal	Lisbon
Sloop Union, Barr	Aux Cayes
Cleared.	for
Brig Dispatch, Peirce	West Indies
Schooner Sebastian, West	Cape François
Schooner Sally, Orsborn	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 21, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 20.

Entered.	from
Ship Friendship, Thomas	Turks-Island
Schooner Neptune, Buckman	St. Eustatia
Cleared.	for
Brig Favourite, Warren	St. Ubes
Brig Nancy, Elkins	West-Indies
Sloop Sally, Ward	New-Haven

Naval-Office, Port of Beverly.

Cleared.	for
Ship Rambler, M'Comb	Cadiz

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, June 28, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 27.

Entered.	from
Sloop Charming Sally, Whitney	Connecticut

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, July 5, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, July 4.

Entered.	from
Sloop Peggy, Russel	Connecticut
Cleared.	for
Brig Hind, Boardman	West-Indies
Schooner Greene, Richardson	Maryland

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, July 19, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, July 18.

Entered.	from
Ship Industry, Allen	St. Ubes
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Baltimore
Schooner Sally, Dunham	St. Eustatia
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody	Curaçoa

Cleared.	for
Ship Union, Barr	West-Indies
Schooner Sterett, Coffin	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, July 26, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, July 25.

Entered.	from
Brig Adventure, Wellman	Aux Cayes

Brig Gambia, Hambleton
Sloop Salem Packet, Fearson
Cleared.

Ship Friendship, Thomas
Schooner Friendship, Palmer

S. Carolina
New Brunswick
for
West-Indies
ditto

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 2, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Aug. 1.

Entered.

Brig Monmouth, Ingersoll
Brig America, Webb
Schooner Hope, Wellman
Sloop Dispatch, Collins

from
St. Martin's
Turks-Island
Martinico
New York

Cleared.

Brig Lydia, Byrne
Schooner Sally, Flint

for
Alicant
Nova-Scotia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 9, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Aug. 8.

Entered.

Ship Grand Turk, Henfield
Brig Favourite, Welman
Schooner Francis, Peirce
Sloop Nancy, Osgood
Sloop Two Brothers, Holman

from
St. Eustatia
Port au Prince
Maryland
Aux Cayes
Virginia

Cleared.

Sloop Rainbow, Wyatt

St. Peter's

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 16, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Aug. 15.

Entered.

Ship Juno, Lee
Brig Ranger, White
Brig Volant, Gray
Brig Hope, Barr
Schooner Eagle, Knight

from
St. Eustatia
St. Croix
St. Martin's
Turks-Island
St. Eustatia

Cleared.

Brig St. John, Neal
Brig Cicero, Mason
Brig America, Webb
Brig William, Shillaber
Sloop Salem Packet, Fearson
Sloop Dispatch, Collins

for
West-Indies
ditto
ditto
ditto
Quebeck
New-York

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 23, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Aug. 22.

Entered.

Brig Dispatch, Peirce
Schooner Essex, Andrews
Sloop Recovery, Clark

from
St. Martin's
West-Indies
ditto

Cleared.

Brig Favourite, Osgood
Schooner Eliza, Townsend
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody
Schooner Eagle, Knight

for
West Indies
ditto
ditto
Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, August 30, 1785.
 Naval-Office, Salem, Aug. 29.

Entered.	from
Brig Nancy, Elkins	Martinico
Schooner Volant, Cheever	St. Martin's
Schooner Sebastian, West	Turks-Island
Schooner Benjamin, Shillaber	St. Eustatia
Sloop Eliza, Smith	Hispaniola
Sloop Two Brothers, Perkins	St. Eustatia

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 6, 1785.
 Naval-Office, Salem, Sept. 5.

Entered.	from
Sloop Nancy, Mallery	N. Carolina
Schooner Sterrett, Coffin	Baltimore
Schooner Sally, Orsborn	St. Martin's
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	Turks-Island
Brig Patty, Pitman	Cape de Verd
Cleared.	for
Schooner Hawk, Burchmore	West-Indies
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	New-York

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 13, 1785.
 Salem, September 13. "On Saturday last, the ship Atlantic, commanded by Capt. Trefethen, but having on board, as freighter and supercargo, Capt. Jonathan Ingersoll, of this town, arrived here from New-York."

Naval-Office, Salem, Sept. 12.

Entered.	from
Schooner Hannah, Lambert	St. Martins
Schooner Dispatch, Brown	C. N. Mole
Ship Atlantick, Trefethen	Grenada
Sloop Peggy, Russell	Connecticut
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes	Cape François
Brig George & Jacob, Williams	St. Martins
Cleared.	for
Schooner Speedwell, Andrews	West-Indies
Brig Ranger, Clark	West-Indies
Schooner Swan, Dunham	West-Indies
Brig Nancy, Moriarty	Baltimore
Schooner Sterett, Coffin	Baltimore

Naval-Office, Beverly.

Entered.	from
Ship Jane, Beckford	Turks-Island
Cleared.	for
Brig Fanny, Tucker	Bilboa

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 20, 1785.
 Naval-Office, Salem, Sept. 19.

Entered.	from
Brig Tom, Ward	St. Eustatia
Schooner John, Crowninshield	St. Lucie
Cleared.	for
Ship Atlantick, Trefethen	Portsmouth

Brig Betsey, Murphy	West-Indies
Schooner Essex, Patterson	ditto
Schooner Polly, Needham	ditto
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Baltimore
Schooner Francis, Peirce	ditto

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, September 27, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Sept. 26.

Entered.

Brig Good Hope, Forrester

from

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 4, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, October 3.

Entered.

Brig Lion, Waters
Sloop Nancy, Mallery
Brig Hind, Boardman
Brig Hope, Lambert
Schooner Gilman, Bowditch

from

Cape François

Connecticut

Guadaloupe

Cape François

Martinico

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 11, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, October 10.

Entered.

Ship Roehampton, Cleaves
Sloop Union, Barr
Brig Mary-Ann, Hathorne
Schooner Eagle, Knights
Schooner Lydia, Tucker
Brig Favourite, Warren

from

St. Ubes

Turks-Island

Guadaloupe

Baltimore

New-York

St. Ubes

Cleared.

Brig Volant, Lander
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes
Brig Lark, Peirce
Schooner Hope, Chever

for

West-Indies

West-Indies

West-Indies

New-York

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 18, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, October 17.

Entered.

Ship Friendship, Thomas

from

Cape François

Cleared.

Brig Favourite, Warren
Brig Patty, Pitman
Brig Dispatch, Briggs
Schooner Fox, Grant

for

Virginia

West Indies

ditto

ditto

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, October 25, 1785.

Salem, October 25. "Capt. Ashton, who arrived at Beverly, a few days ago, from Bilboa, brought out one of the four Jack-Asses sent as a present from the King of Spain to General Washington; but the animal, notwithstanding the extraordinary precautions which were taken for insuring his health and safety, died on the passage."

"The ship Rambler, Capt. M'Comb, arrived at Beverly, on Saturday last, in 54 days from Cadiz. . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem, October 24.

Entered.

*Brig Wm & Henry, Simmonds

Sloop Salem Packet, Chipman

Cleared.

Ship American, Allen

Brig Hope, Lambert

Brig Hind, Boardman

* "in 57 days"] text, previous issue.

from

L'Orient

Quebec

for

S. Carolina

New-York

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 1, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, October 31.

Entered.

Brig Three Sisters, Saunders

Cleared.

Schooner Felicity, Brown

Schooner Sally, Molloy

Schooner Eagle, Knights

Brig Good Hope, Forrester

Schooner Volant, Cheever

from

Cape Francois

for

South-Carolina

Cape Verd

Philadelphia

Hispaniola

South-Carolina

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 8, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Nov. 7

Entered.

Brig St. John, Neal

Schooner Hope, Cheever

Schooner Friendship, Palmer

Cleared.

Schooner John, Crowninshield

Schooner Hope, M'Grigor

Sloop Dispatch, Collins

from

Martinico

New-York

Port-au-Prince

for

Martinico

N. Carolina

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 15, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Nov. 14

Entered.

†Ship Astrea, Hodges

Brig John & Benjamin, Felt

Brig William, Shillaber

Schooner Hawk, Burchmore

Cleared.

Brig Gambia, Chilcott

Brig George & Jacob, Hodges

Schooner Benjamin, Carpenter

Schooner Eliza, Smith

Schooner Lively, Very

† "Capt. Benjamin Hodges . . . in 45 days"] text.

from

L'Orient

St. Croix

ditto

ditto

for

Africa

W. Indies

C. of Good Hope

Hispaniola

Baltimore

From: *The Salem Gazette*, Tuesday, November 22, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Nov. 21.

Entered.

Schooner Fanny, Dennis

Brig Hector, Tittle

Brig Favourite, Osgood

Cleared.

Schooner Union, Roche

from

Baltimore

St. Petersburg

Turks-Island

for

West-Indies

Schooner Lydia, Tucker	West-Indies
Brig Adventure, Wellman	West-Indies
Schooner Joseph, Glover	North-Carolina
Francis B. Dennis] adv. in next issue.	

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, November
28, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Nov. 26.

Entered.	from
Brig Lydia, Byrne	Cadiz
Brig Light-horse, Buffinton	St. Petersburg
Schooner Speedwell, Andrews	St. Martin's
Schooner Francis, Peirce	Baltimore
Schooner Newcastle, Frost	Turk's Island
Cleared.	for
Brig Providence, Knight	N. Carolina

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, December 5, 1785.
Naval-Office, Salem, Dec. 2.

Entered.	from
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody	Curaçoa
Cleared.	for
Ship Friendship, Thomas	W. Indies
Ship Grand Turk, West	Isle of France
Brig Wm & Henry, Simmons	W. Indies
Brig Ranger, Buckman	S. Carolina
Brig St. John, Neal	Demerara
Schooner Friendship, Palmer	Port-au-Prince
Schooner Patty, Woodbury	Martinico
Schooner Robin, Cook	Maryland
Schooner Success, Newman	Bilboa

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday,
December 12, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Dec. 9.

Entered.	from
Schooner Dolphin, Archer	Port-au-Prince
Cleared.	for
Schooner Betsey, Croel	North-Carolina
Brig Cato, Elkins	South-Carolina
Schooner Sebastian, Slewman	Demerara

Naval-Office, Beverly, December 9.

Entered.	from
Brig Leopard, Lovett	West-Indies
Cleared.	for
Schooner Hannah, Ober	Virginia
Brig Rambler, Ober	Philadelphia
Schooner Lark, Thissel	West-Indies

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday,
December 19, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Dec. 16.

Entered.	from
Brig America, Webb	Port-au-Prince
Schooner Polly, Needham	St. Eustatia

Schooner Eagle, Knight	Philadelphia
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes	Point à Petre
Brig Hope, Ingersoll	St. Croix
Cleared.	for
Brig Monmouth, Woodberry	S. Carolina
Brig Nancy, Fairfield	Cadiz
Schooner Hawke, Burchmore	N. Carolina
Schooner Lark, Bowditch	N. Carolina
Sloop Two Brothers, Perkins	Martinico

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday,
December 26, 1785.

Naval-Office, Salem, Dec. 23.

Entered.	from
Brig Betsey, Murphy	Turks-Island
Brig Lark, Peirce	St. Eustatia
Schooner Lively, Very	Maryland
Cleared.	for
Ship Juno, Lee	Martinico
Ship Astrea, Hodges	South-Carolina
Schooner Sukey, Symonds	Virginia
Schooner Betsey, Chapman	Virginia
Sloop Mary, Crowninshield	Martinico
Schooner Friendship, Smith	Virginia

Naval-Office, Beverly, December 23

Entered.	from
Brig Harmony, Foster	Cape François
Cleared.	for
Schooner Betsey, Lovett	West-Indies
Schooner Rebecca, Quartermass	S. Carolina
Schooner Betsey, Hillon	West-Indies

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, January 2, 1786.

Boston, January 2. "We hear that Capt. Joseph Robinson, of the ship Africa, belonging to Salem, lately died on the coast of Africa."

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, January 9, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, January 6.

[Two weeks]	Cleared.	for
Schooner Eagle, Knight		North-Carolina
Schooner Polly, Felt		South-Carolina
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout		N. Carolina
Brig Lyon, Waters		Martinico
Schooner Speedwell, West		West-Indies
Brig Hector, Tittle		South-Carolina

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, January 16, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, January 14.

Entered.	from
Schooner Eliza, Townsend	Baltimore
Schooner Dolphin, Thorp	Connecticut
Cleared.	for
Brig Favourite, Osgood	West-Indies

Brig Lydia, Murphy	Corrunna
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody	West-Indies
Schooner Polly, West	West-Indies
Brig Three Sisters, Saunders	Virginia

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, January 23, 1786.

Boston, January 23. "The Brig Ranger, Capt. Clark, in forty-two days from Aux-Cayes, bound to Salem, in distress, arrived at New-York on the 13th instant."

Naval-Office, Salem, January 20.

Entered.	from
Schooner Swan, *Du ham	Cape François
Cleared.	for
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Baltimore
Schooner Polly, Selman	South-Carolina

* The third letter of the Captain's name is omitted.

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, February 6, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, February 3.

Entered.	from
Brig Nancy, Moriarty	Aux Cayes
Brig Wexford, Meek	St. Ubes
Cleared.	for
Schooner Eliza, Townsend	West-Indies

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday,

February 20, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, February 18

Entered.	from
Brig Hind, Boardman	Cape François
Brig Ranger, late Clark, deceased	Aux Cayes
Schooner Hope, Welman	Turks-Island
Cleared.	for
Schooner Gilman, Emerton	West-Indies
Schooner Generous Friend, Haskell	Lisbon
Brig Hope, Ingersoll	West-Indies
Schooner Hopewell, Rogers	West-Indies

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday,

February 27, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, February 25.

Entered.	from
Brig Favourite, Warren	Virginia
Cleared.	for
Schooner Polly, Storey	Baltimore
Brig Isaac, Orne	Philadelphia

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, March 13, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, March 11.

Entered.	from
Ship Friendship, Thomas	Cape François
Brig Adventure, Wellman	Aux Cayes
Cleared.	for
Schooner Hope, Wellman	New-York
Brig Betsey, Byrne	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, March 30, 1786

Naval-Office, Salem, March 29

Entered since the 23d inst.

Sloop Dolphin, Thorp
Sloop Pilgrim, Cannon
Brig Ranger, Buckman
Schooner Lark, Bowditch
Cleared—None.

from
Connecticut
Ditto
St. Martins
Virginia

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, April 3, 1786.

Boston, April 3. "Last Thursday night, a new schooner belonging to Beverly, from the West-Indies, loaded principally with salt and sugar, struck upon Baker's Island breakers, near Salem harbour, and sunk; by which both vessel and cargo were lost."

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Friday, April 7, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, April 5

Entered since the 29th inst.

Schooner Joseph, Glover
Schooner Speedwell, West
Brig George & Jacob, Hodges
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody
Schooner Fanny, Dennis
Cleared.

from
N. Carolina
St. Martins
Baltimore
Cape François
Baltimore
for
Virginia

Brig Hind, Boardman

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, April 13, 1786

Naval-Office, Salem, April 12.

Entered.

Schooner Hope, Wellman
Brig Mary Ann, Hathorne
Cleared.
Brig Light Horse, Buffinton
Sloop Louisa, Very

from
New-York
Turks-Island
for
Gottenburg
Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, April 20, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, April 19

Entered.

Ship Juno, Lee
Brig St. John, Neal
Ship Africa, Ravell
Brig Betsey, Croel
Cleared.

from
St. Eustatia
Demerara
St. Eustatia
N. Carolina
for
Connecticut
West-Indies
Ditto
Ditto
Ditto
Ditto

Schooner Dolphin, Ketchum
Schooner Dolphin, Webb
Brig Ranger, Peirce
Sloop Union, Barr
Brig Nancy, Nicholls
Brig Cicero, Mason

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,
Thursday, May 4, 1786.

Extract of a letter from Richmond, April 1.

"The Whirlpool, of Salem, and another American ship . . .
have been taken by the Algerine corsairs."

Naval-Office, Salem, May 4.

Entered.

Schooner Sally, Molloy
Schooner Polly, West
Schooner Dispatch, Collins
Schooner Essex, Patterson

Cleared.

Schooner Eliza, Smith
Schooner Friendship, Palmer

from
St. Martins
Port-au-Prince
N. York
Martinico
[for]

West Indies
Ditto

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Monday, May 15, 1786.

Boston, May 15, "The Schooner Benjamin, Capt. Carpenter, arrived at Salem, on Wednesday last, from the Cape of Good Hope, after a passage of 63 days. He advises of the arrival there, a short time before he sailed, of the ship Grand Turk, Capt. West, belonging to Salem, on her way to the Isle of France, in the Indian ocean, in Asia, 400 miles east of Madagascar."

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,
Thursday, May 18, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 17.

Entered.

Schooner Benjamin, Carpenter
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout
Brig Monmouth, Woodberry
Sloop Two Brothers, Perkins
Schooner Success, Newman
Schooner Nancy, Fairfield

Cleared.

Brig Ranger, Buckman
Brig William, Shillaber

from
Cape of Good-Hope
Port Prince
St. Eustatia
N. York
L'Orient
Cadiz

for
West-Indies
West-Indies

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,
Thursday, May 25, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, May 24.

Entered.

Schooner Polly, Felt
Brig Volunt, Lander
Schooner Hawk, Burchmore
Brig Favourite, Osgood
Sloop Three Sallys, Allen
Brig Hope, Ingersoll

Cleared.

Schooner Freedom, Smith
Schooner John, Martin
Schooner Fox, Barr

from
Point-Petre
Virginia
Port Prince
Aux-Coyes
North-Carolina
Aux-Coyes
for
Virginia
West-Indies
West-Indies

Schooner Polly, Story	Ba[l]timore
Schooner Nancy, Fairfield	West-Indies
Schooner Hope, Chever	North-Carolina

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, June 8, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 7.

Entered.	from
Brig Isaac, Orne	Port-au-Prince
Brig Lark, Webb	St. Martins
Brig Patty, Pitman	St. Martins
Cleared.	for
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Baltimore
Brig Volant, Mosely	Cowes
Schooner Eliza, Townsend	West-Indies
Schooner Jonathan, Deland	St. Peters
Brig St. John, Neal	West Indies

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, June 15, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 14.

Entered.	from
Sloop Pilgrim, Cannon	Connecticut
Sloop Rebecca, Smith	Providence
Schooner Hopewell, Ropes	West-Indies
Brig Two-Friends, Clark	St. Estatia
Brig Dispatch, Briggs	St. Martins
Schooner Union, Roch	Philadelphia
Sloop Louisa, Very	Philadelphia
Cleared.	for
Brig Favourite, Burchmore	West-Indies
Schooner Polly, Holman	Philadelphia
Schooner Swan, Cox	West-Indies
Brig Betsey, Byrne	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, June 22, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem, June 14

Entered.	from
Brig Hind, Boardman	St. Martins
Schooner Polly, Hall	Turks-Island
Sloop Three-Friends, Lowell	N. Carolina
Ship America, Allen	Nantz
Cleared.	for
Schooner Sebastian, Slewman	W. Indies

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, June 29, 1786

Naval-Office, Salem, June 28.

Entered.	from
Sloop Peggy, Russel	Connecticut
Cleared.	for
Ship Polly, Waters	West-Indies
Schooner Sally, Osborn	Ditto

Brig Monmouth, Woodberry	Ditto
Schooner Essex, Lander	Ditto
Brig Hope, Ingersoll	Ditto
Schooner Friendship, Dunham	Turks-Islands

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, July 6, 1786.

Salem, July 6: "By the schooner Eagle . . . arrived at Boston last week from Aux Cayes, we are furnished with a list of American vessels at that port when she sailed, as also of vessels lately seized, viz. . . .

Brig Venus, Foster of Beverly

Naval-Office, Salem, July 5

Entered.

from

None

Cleared.

for

Brig Isaac, Orne

Guadaloupe

Schooner Gilman, Emerton

West-Indies

Brig Favourite, Osgood

Ditto

From: *The Salem Chronicle and Essex Advertiser*,

Thursday, August 3, 1786

Naval-Office, Salem, August 2

Entered.

from

Schooner Polly, Holman

Philadelphia

Brig Good-Hope, Forrister

Port au Prince

Cleared.

for

Schooner Eliza, Smith

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, October 14, 1786

Salem, October 14. "The schooner William, William Marshall, master, returned here, on Wednesday last, from a fishing voyage; having, on the 24th ult. in lat. 46, sustained the loss of her cables, and an anchor, in a violent gale of wind." . . .

"The ship Ann, Capt. Reed, arrived at Philadelphia from Cadiz, on the 2d ult. in lat. 36.30. long. 45.30. west, spoke the brig Three Sisters, captain Daniel Saunders, 13 days from this port, bound to the Cape of Good Hope, all well."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entries since Oct. 7.

Ship Polly, Waters

Cape François

Brig Hector, Tittle

from Russia

Brig Isaac, Orne

Martinico

Brig Providence, Knight

Port au Prince

Schooner Dolphin, Rust

S. Carolina

Clearances.

Brig Dispatch, Briggs

for W. Indies

Schooner Lydia, Tucker

do.

Schooner Nabby, Sinclair

do.

Schooner Speedwell, West

do.

Schooner Swan, Cox

Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, October 21, 1786

* Salem, October 21. "Last Tuesday, the brig Light-horse, capt. Nehemiah Buffinton, arrived here from St. Petersburg, Russia."

* See Naval-Office entries, Oct. 27.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, October 28, 1786

Naval-Office, Salem, Oct. 27.

Entries.

Ship American, Allen	L'Orient
Brig Light-horse, Buffinton	St. Petersburg
Brig Volant, Mosely	L'Orient
Schooner Essex, Lander	C. François
Schooner Polly, Foster	Baltimore
Schooner Three Friends, Peabody	St. Thomas's

Clearances.

Brig Good Hope, Forrester	S. Carolina
Brig Benjamin, Needham	W. Indies
Brig Mary Ann, Hathorne	do.
Schooner Eliza, Webb	do.
Schooner Friendship, Dunham	do.
Sloop Dispatch, Townsend	do.
Sloop Two brothers, Perkins	do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, November 11, 1786

Naval Office, Salem

Brig Betsey, Byrre	Port-au-Prince
Brig Favourite, Burchmore	Demerara
Schooner Wolf, Copp	New Brunswick
Schooner Sally, Orsborn	C. François
Schooner Dolphin, Ketchum	Connecticut
Schooner Volant, Chever	Guadaloupe

Clearances.

Brig Ranger, Buckman	W. Indies
Brig John & Benj., Crowninshield	do.
Brig St. John, Neal	do.
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout	do.
Schooner Hope, Wellman	do.
Schooner Polly & Sally, Crowninshield	do.
Sloop Sukey, Thomas	do.
Sloop Louisa, Very	Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, November 25, 1786.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entries.

Brig Henry, Andrews	L'Orient
Schooner Eagle, Knight	Guadaloupe
Sloop Nancy, Hinsdale	Connecticut

Clearances.

Schooner Felicity, Brown	N. Carolina
Schooner Dolphin, Ketchum	Connecticut
Schooner 2 Friends, Holmes	S. Carolina
Schooner St. John, West	W. Indies
Schooner Polly & Sally, Crowninshield	do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, December 2, 1786
Naval-Office, Salem.

Entries.

Sloop Louisa, Very

Philadelphia

Clearances.

Brig Cato, Elkins

N. York

Brig Hector, Tittle

Ireland

Brig Hope, Lambert

C. Good Hope

Schooner Bee, Barker

Bilboa

Schooner Neptune, McComb

Corunna

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, December 9, 1786
Ship News.

“Capt. Newson, from Martinico, left the following vessels there, Oct. 25, viz.

Brig Hind, Boardman, of Salem; . . . ”

“Extract of a letter from Capt. Thomas Lee of this town, —Martinico, Oct. 27 . . . ”

[letter gives description of sloop found at sea]

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, December 16, 1786.
Ship News.

“On Thursday last arrived a fishing schooner, from Cape Cod, and brought two men belonging to the schooner Nancy, Capt. Fairfield, of this port, which was cast ashore last Sunday morning, about 3 miles from Province-town, being on the homeward passage from Port au Prince. The storm was so violent, that the men were obliged to quit the vessel at 10 in the evening. they travelled about all night in search of a house, but in vain; Mr. Eastick Cook, of this town, perished in the search—the Captain and all the men much frozen. In the morning, the men returned to the vessel, where they met several persons who very humanely furnished them with clothes from their own backs, and afforded them every assistance in their power. The cargo, it is said, is saved, but the vessel supposed to be lost.”

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entries.

Brig Favourite, Osgood

Port au Prince

Brig Hope, Ingersoll

do

Schooner Union, Barr

St. Eustatia

Clearances.

Ship American, Allen

S. Carolina

Brig Betsey, Byrne

Cadiz

Schooner Industry, Woodberry

Hispaniola

Schooner Essex, Lander

W. Indies

Schooner Hannah, Lane

Maryland

Schooner Sebastian, Slewman

Demerara

Schooner Freedom, M'Grigor	N. Carolina
Sloop 2 Brothers, Roche	do.
Sloop Good Fortune, Stickney	do.

From: *The Massachusetts Gazette*, Tuesday,
December 19, 1786.

Boston, December 19. "The schooner Nancy, Capt. Fairfield, of Salem, was cast ashore, in the last snow-storm, at Cape-Cod, on her homeward-bound passage from Port-au-Prince. Mr. Eastick Cook, of Salem, perished with the cold—the Captain and the rest of the men were much frozen. The vessel is supposed to be lost; but the cargo, it is said, is saved."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, December 23, 1786
Salem, Dec. 23. "The ship Intrepid, Capt. Quartermass, arrived at Beverly, last week, from Denmark, but last from Ireland." . . .

"Capt. Spence Hall, in a schooner belonging to this port, we hear, was cast away, in the same storm,* in Barnstable Bay—the mate and a boy lost."

* [referred to in other paragraphs]

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entries.	
Brig Lark, Webb	C. François
Schooner Swan, Cox	Baltimore
Clearances.	
Ship 3 Sisters, Nichols	C. Good Hope

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, December 30, 1786

Died— " . . . At Port-au-Prince, Capt. Timothy* Welman, master of the brig Ranger, of this port. It is remarkable that this is the third successive voyage in which the above vessel has lost her Captain, (viz. Captains Clarke, Peirce and Welman) and all at the same island.

* Note from same paper issue of Jan. 6, 1787: "In our last was inserted, through misinformation, the death of Capt. Timothy Welman — It is the loss of Capt. Adam Welman we have to lament, who died under the same circumstances as were there mentioned."

Ship News.

"Yesterday, arrived here, the schooner John, Capt. Martin, from Port-au-Prince. Extract of a letter from Portland, Casco-Bay, Dec. 22.

" . . . It is also reported, that a ship from Spain, belonging to Mr. Derby and others, of Salem, with a very rich cargo of oil, wine, cash, &c. has foundered at sea. . . . "

(To be continued)



ALDEN PERLEY WHITE
No. 72

PORTRAITS IN PUBLIC BUILDINGS IN SALEM.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 174.)

49. JOSEPH ASBURY PITMAN, 1867- . Oil by Richard V. Ellery. Canvas, 42 in. x 31½ in. Three-quarters length seated figure, face turned slightly to right, eyes front, gray hair, thin on top of head. Turned-down collar, black tie, black college gown with blue hood. Right hand rests in lap, left hand clasps chair arm. Books on shelves in background. *Salem State Teachers College.*

Joseph Asbury Pitman, educator, was born 30 June 1867 in Appleton, Maine, the son of William Henry and Ruth A. (Richardson) Pitman. He was graduated from the Castine Normal School in 1887 and at once was appointed principal of the High School in Searsport, and later in Jefferson, Maine. On 23 July 1890 Mr. Pitman married at Lincolnville, Maine, Flora Etta Carver. He removed to Massachusetts in 1891 where he was principal of schools in Milbury and Malden, after which he was Superintendent of Schools in Marlborough. He was soon appointed agent of the Massachusetts State Board of Education, and in 1906 principal of the Salem Normal School, now the State Teachers College. "A man of tireless energy and broad interests," he was also active in Salem civic affairs and served as chairman of the City Planning Board, President of the Chamber of Commerce, as well as of the Salem Home for Aged Women. The degree of Doctor of Education was conferred upon Mr. Pitman by the Rhode Island College of Education and in 1932 he was granted leave of absence to go to Europe to study foreign systems of education. The graduation of the last class under Dr. Pitman at the State Teachers College was held 18 June 1937 when his official connection with this school was severed after more than thirty years of continuous service.

[See *State Teachers College Log*, 15 June 1937; *Rockland Courier-Gazette*, 20, 22 August 1929; *Alumni Record State Teachers College*, Anniversary No. (1937), 47.]

50. WILLIAM HICKLING PRESCOTT, 1796-1859. Oval oil portrait, by J. Harvey Young. Canvas, 36 in. x 27 in. Head and shoulders, face three-quarters to left, eyes look left. Brown hair and short side whiskers, high white collar with black stock, plaited front shirt, dark coat. Dark background.

Salem State Teachers College.

William Hickling Prescott, historian, was born in Salem 14 May 1796, the son of Judge William Prescott and his wife Catherine Green (Hickling) Prescott. Although handicapped in his junior year at Harvard College by a severe accident which eventually affected his sight, he was graduated with the class of 1814, but was obliged to forego his intention to study law. In spite of almost total blindness he determined to make for himself a literary career, and this he so far accomplished that he is known as one of America's most notable historians. *The Reign of Ferdinand and Isabella*, *The Conquest of Mexico* with several other histories comprise his best-known works. He married on 4 March 1820 Susan Amory, born in 1802, the daughter of Thomas Coffin Amory and Hannah R. (Linzee) Amory. Their home was on Beacon Street in Boston, with summer residences at Nahant and later in Lynn. The family homestead at Pepperrell, Massachusetts, long owned by his grandfather, held however the greatest place in Mr. Prescott's affections. He died 28 January 1859 in Boston, survived by his wife, two sons and a daughter.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 194, IV, 216; *Chart of the Amory Family of Boston*; *Dict. Am. Biog.*, XV, 196-200.]

51. SAMUEL PUTNAM, 1768-1853. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 30 in. x 22 in. Three-quarters length figure, seated in red upholstered chair at table. Smooth face, gray hair, high white collar, white stock. Right hand holds quill pen and rests on paper, left hand on table, dark suit. Dark brown background. *Essex County Law Library.*

Samuel Putnam, jurist, was born in Danvers, 13 May

1768, the son of Gideon and Hannah (Browne) Putnam. He was destined by his father for the teacher's profession, but after attending school at Beverly and Phillips Academy at Andover, he was graduated from Harvard College in 1781 and began to read law at Newburyport with Judge Parsons and Theophilus Bradbury and in 1794 was admitted to the bar. He at once established a law office in Salem, which city he represented in the General Court and later was elected as Senator. It was said "he had no zeal that was not matched by his fairness." No advocate of his time was better versed in the principles of commercial law and his opinions were considered valuable contributions to the Massachusetts law reports. In 1814 he was upon the bench of the Superior Court of Massachusetts and in 1825 the University of Cambridge, England, conferred upon him the degree of LL.D. He married, 28 October 1795, Sarah Gooll, born 28 November 1772 at Salem, the daughter of John and Lois (Pickering) Gooll, who died in Boston 22 November 1864. Judge Putnam was remarkably fond of music and society and his Salem home on Federal Street, now familiarly known as the Assembly House, was the scene of many a delightful gathering. He removed to Boston in 1833 but always cherished his Danvers residence which was his summer home. He died 3 July 1853.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 376, IV, 233; *Danvers Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 302; *E. I. H. C.* (1878), XV, 291; *Boston Advertiser*, 6 July 1853; *Salem Gazette*, 8 July 1853; Putnam, *History of the Putnam Family*, I, 207, 345; Bartol, *Discourse on the Life and Character of Samuel Putnam*; Ellery and Bowditch, *Pickering Genealogy*, I, 252, 253.]

52. JOSEPH FRANCIS QUINN, 1857-1929. Oil by Richard V. Ellery, painted 1931. Canvas, 40 in. x 32 in. Seated figure of a middle-aged man, gray hair, head slightly turned to right, wears spectacles. Low white collar, dark suit and robe, black tie. Holds paper in both hands.

Essex County Law Library.

Joseph Francis Quinn, jurist, was born in Salem 14 February 1857, the son of Thomas and Honora (Coughlin) Quinn. After attending the Salem High School he was graduated from Ottawa University in 1879, studied law at Boston University, and was admitted to the bar in 1884. He then took up the practice of law with Henry P. Moulton continuing until he set up his own office in 1896. He was City Solicitor of Salem, a member of the American Bar Association and of the Essex Institute besides being actively connected with many other societies. He was a trial lawyer of exceptional ability and unusual eloquence. In 1911 Governor Foss appointed him Associate Justice of the Superior Court and he attracted nation-wide attention for his masterly rulings in a famous capital case resulting from a textile strike in Lawrence. An accomplished musician on both the organ and piano, he had presided for several years at the organ of one of the local churches. Judge Quinn married 18 June 1888 Elizabeth E. Peart of Beverly, born at Manchester, the daughter of Charles W. and Elizabeth Peart. They resided on Winter Street, Salem, where Judge Quinn died 12 August 1929. The words spoken by him of another seem peculiarly fitted for his own eulogy: "To every task he gave his best always, and his gracious personality and ever ready sympathy endeared him to all."

[See *Salem C. H. Rec.*, VIII, 105, XVII, 84, XXVII, 199; *Salem Evening News*, 12 August 1929; *Salem Directory*, 1916; *Memorial, Essex Bar Association*.]

53. CHARLES ALBERT READ, 1812-1882. Oil by J. Harvey Young. Canvas, 39½ in. x 29½ in. Portrait presented by Mr. Read's son, Charles Read, in 1888. Three-quarters length standing figure, head and eyes turned slightly to right. Dark hair thin on top of head, high forehead, dark complexion, smiling countenance. High collar, black stock, dark suit, left hand rests on book which lies on table in lower right corner. Dark background.
City Hall.

Charles Albert Read was born in Salem 26 December

1812, the son of Jacob and Mary (Winship) Read. Jacob Read's name was changed by act of the Legislature to John Read in 1821. Charles Albert Read was educated at Phillips Academy and at once entered the employ of Eben Dodge, but shortly took a position as bookkeeper for Jones and Oakes, wholesale stationers in Boston. An attempt to establish himself in the same business in New Orleans proved unsuccessful and upon his return to Boston he became freight agent for the Boston and Albany Railroad, and later was financially concerned in general railroading in which venture he acquired a competence. He retired from active business twenty-seven years before his death in Newton, 19 February 1882. Among the provisions in his will was a clause devising forty thousand dollars to the city of Salem. A portion of its income was to be used for "an annual sleigh ride or picnic for the children of Salem," and this legacy has been fully enjoyed each year. The city of Newton also received a similar bequest. Mr. Read married a relative, Charlotte L., daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Keyes) Read, who survived him.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 229; *Names Changed in Massachusetts*, 39; *Newton Directories*, 1883-1905; Reed, *History of Reed Family*, 85, 88; *Boston Journal*, 20 February 1882; *Salem Register*, 2 March 1882; *Salem Gazette*, 3 March 1882.]

54. ABIGAIL PICKMAN ROPES, 1796-1839. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, $16\frac{1}{4}$ in. x $13\frac{1}{2}$ in. Head and shoulders, almost full face, eyes front, brown hair parted in center, curls at side, large linen collar. Dark background. *Ropes Memorial.*

55. ABIGAIL PICKMAN ROPES, 1796-1839. Oil by Charles Osgood. Canvas, 29 in. x $24\frac{1}{2}$ in. Waist length portrait, almost full face, eyes front, brown hair parted in center, curls at side of head. Large linen collar, black dress. Dark background.

Ropes Memorial.

Abigail Pickman Ropes was born 20 October 1796, the daughter of Nathaniel Ropes and his first wife, Sarah

(Putnam) Ropes, and sister of Sally Fiske (Ropes) Orne, the wife of Joseph Orne. She died unmarried, 23 April 1839, from burns received when carrying coals from one room to another.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), I, 246, VI, 192; *Inscription on reverse of portrait signed by Eliza Orne Ropes*; Perley, I, 346.]

56. CHARLES FISHER ROPES, 1865- . Oil by Phebe Ropes. Canvas, 47 in. x 29 $\frac{1}{4}$ in. Three-quarters length standing figure facing front, dark hair, small moustache. Wears full-dress uniform of Second Corps Cadets, red coat, dark blue trousers, three medals. Arms hang at sides, dark gray background. *State Armory.*

Charles Fisher Ropes was born in Salem 26 June 1865, twin son of Charles Augustus Ropes and his second wife, Lucinda (Whipple) Ropes. He was educated in the Salem public schools and for many years was a member of the hay and grain firm of Ropes Brothers in Salem. After the firm dissolved he became Superintendent of Greenlawn Cemetery in Salem, a position which he holds at the present time (1939). Col. Ropes has been interested in military affairs from his youth and joined the Salem Second Corps of Cadets, passing through all grades to the rank of Lieutenant Colonel. He married Margaret Linton Robertson of Beverly on 19 June 1900. They are the parents of four children and reside on Dearborn Street in Salem.

[See *E. I. H. C.*, VIII (1866), 61; *Information furnished by Willis H. Ropes*; Perley, I, 350.]

57. NATHANIEL ROPES, 1793-1885. Oil by J. W. Venable painted in 1845. Canvas, 30 in. x 25 in. Seated half-length portrait of middle-aged man, three-quarters to right, eyes front. Iron-gray hair brushed back from face, dark complexion, wears gold-rimmed spectacles. High collar, black stock, dark clothes. Part of right hand shows at lower edge of canvas. Dark background.

Ropes Memorial.

Nathaniel Ropes was baptized at Salem 27 October 1793, the son of Nathaniel and Sarah (Putnam) Ropes. He removed to Cincinnati about 1820 when that city was in its infancy and there engaged in the candle and oil business in which his son Nathaniel was also at one time interested. In this venture Mr. Ropes amassed a considerable fortune. He did not return to the East, but died in Cincinnati 19 July 1885. His wife was Sarah Evans Brown of Cincinnati, whom he married 10 July 1826. She died in 1873.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 250; *Salem News*, 7 February 1893; *Salem Observer* 11 February 1893; Perley, I, 348; *Inscription on reverse of portrait.*]

58. SARAH EVANS (BROWN) ROPES, 1802-1873. Oil by J. W. Venable, painted in 1845. Canvas, 30 in. x 25 in. Head slightly to left, eyes look towards right, brown hair parted in center. Frilled lawn cape with white neck-scarf fastened by oblong brooch, black velvet dress. Dark background.

Ropes Memorial.

[See references for Nathaniel Ropes, No. 57 in this series.]

59. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, 1783-1845. Oil copy by unknown artist. Canvas, 29½ in. x 24½ in. Half-length figure three-quarters to left, eyes left, curling brown hair, wears spectacles. High collar, white stock, high-collared dark coat. Dark gray background. *City Hall.*

60. LEVERETT SALTONSTALL, 1783-1845. Oil copy by unknown artist. Canvas, 30 in. x 25 in. Description identical with No. 59 in this series. See *E. I. H. C.*, LXXII (1936), 155.

Essex County Law Library.

61. SAMUEL SEWALL, 1652-1730. Oil copy by unknown artist. Canvas, 30 in. x 25 in. Waist length figure, face turned to right, long gray hair, black clothes, white neck cloth with long ends, black

skull cap. Dark gray background. [See *E. I. H. C.*, LXXII (1936), 238.]

Essex County Law Library.

62. LEMUEL SHAW, 1781-1861. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 77 in. x 49½ in. Standing figure facing right, head full three-quarters to right, eyes look toward right. Thick brown hair worn over forehead, high collar, white stock tied in small bow knot, gold shirt pin, dark clothes. Stands on carpeted platform, left hand holds papers, right hand rests on large book, which with a paper are on a pedestal half covered by a green cloth. Light gray background. *Essex County Superior Court.*

Lemuel Shaw, jurist, was born at Barnstable, Massachusetts, 9 January 1781, the son of Rev. Oakes Shaw and his second wife, Susanna (Hayward) Shaw. He prepared for college at Mr. Salisbury's school at Braintree and during the vacation periods taught in Lexington and Boston. A graduate from Harvard College in 1800, he was admitted to the bar, first in Hillsboro County, New Hampshire, in 1804, and at about the same time in Plymouth County, Massachusetts. He was then also connected with the *Boston Gazette* which published from time to time many articles from his pen. He read law with David Everett in Boston and later, after practising alone for fifteen years, took Sidney Bartlett into partnership. On 6 January 1818, he married Elizabeth Knapp of Boston, who died 13 June 1822. His second wife, whom he married 29 August 1827, was Hope Savage, the daughter of Dr. Samuel Savage of Barnstable. She died 13 August 1879. Judge Shaw's appointment as Chief Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts was in September 1830 and he received the degree of LL.D. in 1831. He was an advocate of free trade and was active in its promotion. His most celebrated criminal trial was that of Professor Webster for the murder of Dr. Parkman, when, although savagely attacked by the press, he bravely followed the path of integrity and justice. He resigned from the bench on 21 August 1860 and died 30 March 1861.

[See *New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Memorial Biographies*, IV, 200-247; *New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg.*, XV (1861), 284; *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, XVII, 42.]

63. PHILIP HENRY SHERIDAN, 1831-1888. Oil by C. C. Redmond. Canvas, 35½ in. x 26½ in. Portrait of elderly man in military uniform, head three-quarters to right, gray hair, moustache and imperial. Hands rest on thighs, holds sword in right hand. Medium warm gray background. *City Hall*.

Philip Henry Sheridan was born 6 May 1831, the son of John and Mary (Meenagh) Sheridan, both of whom were natives of Ireland. After Sheridan's graduation from the Military Academy he saw much service against the Indians in the Northwest and was appointed Colonel of the Second Michigan Cavalry in 1862. He soon won the rank of Major General and served with great honor in the Civil War, commanding the Army of the Shenandoah. He continued to serve his country in various ways after peace was restored and in 1888, a short time before his death, Congress bestowed upon him the rank of General. He died on 5 August 1888. Salem was honored by a visit from General Sheridan in February, 1888, when Phil H. Sheridan Post 34 of the G. A. R. met him at the station and escorted him to City Hall. After a short reception they proceeded to Grand Army Hall where a luncheon was served and the General made a short address. His wife, who survived him, was Irene Rucker, whom he married 3 June 1875.

[See *Dict. Amer. Biog.*, XVII, 79; *Boston Journal* 3 February 1888.]

64. MICHAEL LEO SULLIVAN, 1870-1928. Oil by Howard E. Smith, painted about 1928. Canvas, 44 in. x 36 in. Standing figure more than half length, head turned slightly to left, eyes front, gray hair parted on right. Turned-over collar, dark tie, dark clothes. Holds paper in right hand, thumb of left hand in trousers pocket. Marble mantel to right, desk with books at left, medium gray background. *Essex County Law Library*.

Michael Leo Sullivan was born in Salem 10 November 1870, the youngest child of Owen P. and Eliza (Sheedy) Sullivan. Upon finishing his public school education he studied at Boston University Law School from which he was graduated in 1893, being admitted to the bar the same year. After a few months in the office of a Boston lawyer, he began his independent practise in Salem, where he soon became well known for his splendid handling of criminal cases. He was especially skillful in cross examination and fluent in addressing the jury. He was President of the Essex Bar Association, City Solicitor of Salem and a valued member of the Salem Rebuilding Commission after the great fire. Mr. Sullivan was tall and erect, with a gracious and charming personality. He married in Salem 30 April 1895 Mary E. Crouse, born at Salem 9 January 1874, the daughter of William E. and Mary F. (Carr) Crouse, who survived him, removing after his death to Marblehead. Mr. Sullivan died 29 January 1928 and his Memorial was fittingly delivered by Hon. Alden Perley White on 22 June 1928, when his portrait was presented to the Essex County Bar Association by his son, George A. Sullivan.

[See *Salem C. H. Rec.*, XI, 98, XIV, 1, XIX, 53, XXVII, 174; *Memorial, Essex Bar Association*, 1928.]

65. WILLIAM SUTTON, 1800-1882. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 49½ in. x 39½ in. Standing figure, three-quarters length turned slightly to left, brown hair and side whiskers. Right hand in coat opening, left arm rests on rock ledge on which lies a hat. Tents in middle distance, landscape background. *State Armory.*

William Sutton was born 26 July 1800 in South Danvers, the son of William and Elizabeth (Treadwell) Sutton. As a young man he was connected with agricultural and manufacturing interests in his native town. He also was a member of the House, the Senate and the Massachusetts Executive Council. He held high offices with many manufacturing corporations. He was actively interested in Masonry and these interests extended not

only to his native town but to the Grand Lodge of Massachusetts. A Lieutenant's commission in the Danvers Light Infantry in 1821 began his military career and in 1838 he commanded the Salem Cadets. He passed through all the grades and became Major General of the Second Division, M. V. M. General Sutton was twice married. His first wife was Nancy Osborne, the daughter of William and Ann (Lang) Osborne, whom he married 4 October 1822. She died 18 May 1875, and was the mother of eight children. On 17 July 1879, he married Susan M. Stevens of Salem, who survived him. He died, 18 April 1882, at his residence in Peabody.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), IV, 359; *E. I. H. C.*, III (1861), 265; *Boston Journal* 18 April 1882; *New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg.*, XXXVI (1882), 336; *Genealogies of Boston and Eastern Mass.*, I, 371.]

66. GEORGE WASHINGTON, 1732-1799. Oval oil by Gilbert Stuart. Canvas, 29 in. x 24 in. Head and shoulders, head three-quarters to left, eyes front. Dark coat, white frilled shirt, white hair.

State Armory.

67. GEORGE WASHINGTON, 1732-1799. Oil by James Frothingham after Gilbert Stuart. Presented to City of Salem by A. A. Low. Canvas, 96 in. x 60 in. Standing full-length figure, head turned to left, right arm and hand extended, left hand clasps sword. White stock, lace shirt front, black velvet coat, short breeches, low shoes with silver buckles. Gilt red upholstered chair at right and gilt table holding ink well.

City Hall.

68. GEORGE WASHINGTON, 1732-1799. Oil by Jane Stuart after an original by her father, Gilbert Stuart. Canvas, 40½ in. x 32½ in. Seated figure, facing left, eyes front, gray wig, black stock, lace frilled shirt, lace cuffs, black velvet coat. Right hand rests on paper on red-covered table at lower left corner. Sword hilt rests on left arm, column and dark red curtain. Sky back-

ground. See *E. I. H. C.*, LXXIII (1937), 60.
City Hall.

69. **MARTHA WASHINGTON, 1732-1801.** Oval oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 32 in. x 27 in. Head and shoulders, face and eyes turned toward left, white hair and cap, black dress with lace trimmings, white kerchief. Dark background.

Salem State Teachers College.

Martha (Dandridge) Custis Washington was born in the County of New Kent, Virginia, in May 1732, the daughter of John Dandridge. She was the widow of Daniel Parke Custis when she married General George Washington on 6 January 1759. Her married life was passed at Mount Vernon, where she presided with dignity and grace over the mansion on the estate, where after her death in 1801 she was buried beside her husband in the historic tomb on the banks of the Potomac river.

70. **THOMAS WEST, 1777-1849.** Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 26½ in. x 21¼ in. Head and shoulders of elderly man turned slightly to left, eyes front, thin iron gray hair brushed over forehead. High white collar, white stock, dark waistcoat buttoned up to neck, dark coat opened. Dark background.

Salem Marine Society.

Thomas West, master mariner, was baptized at Salem 4 May 1777, the son of Benjamin and Abigail (Phippen) West. He joined the Salem Marine Society, 29 June 1806. He commanded the ship *George* on its second, third and fourth voyages when she sailed to Hamburg and Calcutta, returning to Salem with large cargoes of sugar, cordage, etc. consigned to Joseph Peabody and other Salem merchants. Captain West also commanded the ship *Derby*, a Pickman owned vessel in 1803, and the schooner *Eros* in 1810. He also served as a privateersman in the War of 1812 and for a short period was a weigher and guager at the Salem Custom House. Captain West married on 5 April 1807 Elizabeth Moseley, born in Salem 25 July 1783, the daughter of Captain Joseph and Elizabeth (Crowninshield) Moseley. Cap-



GEORGE WHEATLAND
No. 71

tain and Mrs. West lived at 125 Essex Street, where he died 24 June 1849, survived by his wife who passed away 25 February 1864.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 88, 413, IV, 455, VI, 323; *Laws of the S. M. S.* (1936), 24; *E. I. H. C.*, IV (1862), 132, 260, XLIX (1913), 183, LXVII, 279; Perley, II, 306; Putnam, II, 4-7, 34, 39; *Salem Ship Reg.*, 40, 54.]

71. GEORGE WHEATLAND, 1804-1893. Oil by Frederick P. Vinton. Canvas, 35½ in. x 32 in. Seated half-length portrait of elderly man, almost full face, thin gray hair, gray beard under chin. Left hand on chair arm, right hand rests on crossed legs and holds cane, dark clothes. Dark gray background. *Essex County Law Library.*

George Wheatland, attorney-at-law, was born 10 November 1804 in Salem, the son of Richard and Martha (Goodhue) Wheatland. The Salem schools fitted him for Harvard College, from which he was graduated in 1824. He read law in the office of Leverett Saltonstall, Salem's first mayor, and was admitted to the Essex bar in 1828. He was elected to the Salem Common Council in 1842 and to the Board of Aldermen the next year. He served five years in the Massachusetts Legislature, was a trustee of the Asiatic National Bank in Salem, the Salem Lyceum and of Harmony Grove Cemetery Corporation. Deeply interested in military matters, he held the post of paymaster in the old regiment of Artillery, First Brigade, under the command of Colonel Peabody. In the exercise of his legal profession, Mr. Wheatland was noted for his concise and clear arguments, and although very impulsive, was always generous and kind. In business bold and far-seeing, he amassed a fortune, was well read upon a variety of subjects and it was said "he was a depository of family as well as of local history of Salem." In February, 1833, Mr. Wheatland was married to Hannah Bemis Richardson of Newton, the daughter of John Richardson and his second wife, Hannah (Bemis) Richardson. She died 8 March 1840, at the age of twenty-eight years,

leaving one son, George Wheatland, Jr. Mr. Wheatland died 20 February 1893.

[See *Salem Vit. Rec.* (printed), II, 415, IV, 457, VI, 375; *Newton Vit. Rec.* (printed), 365; *Salem C. H. Rec.*, XVIII, 78; *Salem Gazette*, 20 February 1893; *Salem News*, 20 February 1893; *Boston Transcript*, 21, 27 February 1893; Willson, *Sermon preached in North Church, Salem*, 26 February 1893; Vinton, *The Richardson Memorial*, 98.]

72. ALDEN PERLEY WHITE, 1856-1933. Oil by Frank W. Benson. Portrait presented to Essex Bar Association by members of the White family. Canvas, 48 in. x 36 in. Three-quarters length seated figure almost full face, gray hair. Wears spectacles, blue necktie with pin, black robes. Right hand on arm of chair, left hand rests on left knee which is crossed over right. Dark brown background.

Essex County Probate Court.

Alden Perley White, Judge of Probate, was born in South Danvers 20 October 1856, the son of Amos Alden and Harriet Augusta (Perley) White. After leaving the Holten High School, Danvers, he attended Lawrence Academy at Groton and was graduated from Amherst College in 1878. Then came Harvard Law School and admission to the Essex County bar in 1880. He entered the general practice of law in Salem under the firm name of Perry and White and in 1890 was appointed Special Justice of the First District Court, in 1891 assistant District Attorney of Essex County and four years afterward became District Attorney, succeeding William H. Moody. Mr. White held many offices wherein he served his city faithfully and well. Among these as President of the Board of Aldermen, member of the Salem School Board, charter member and President of the Danvers Historical Society as well as President of the Essex Institute, which latter office he held at the time of his death. He was also trustee of Dummer Academy, the Salem Public Library and the Salem Atheneum. In 1917 he was appointed by Governor McCall Judge of Essex County Court of Probate and

Insolvency, occupying the latter post during the remainder of his life. He married first in Danvers, on 13 June 1884, Mary Howe. She was born at Clinton, Iowa, 9 March 1865, the daughter of Isaac B. and Hannah R. (Gould) Howe, and died at Danvers 4 August 1885. Their only child, Alden Eaton White, died in Danvers at the age of seven years. Judge White's second wife was Jessie Carter, whom he married at Springfield, Massachusetts, 2 June 1896. She was born in that city 31 May 1865, the daughter of Horatio Nelson and Abigail (Griswold) Carter. Judge White possessed a fine legal mind and a courteous, affable yet dignified personality. He was one of the ablest attorneys of the Essex bar where eloquence in oratory and consideration for the feelings of others distinguished all his official acts. He died 9 July 1933 at his summer home in Danvers, beloved and deeply mourned by all his associates. On 28 December 1934 the Essex bar honored him in a memorial delivered at a special session.

[See *Danvers Hist. Soc. Colls.* (1934), XII, 46; *Memorial presented by the Essex County Bar*, 1934.]

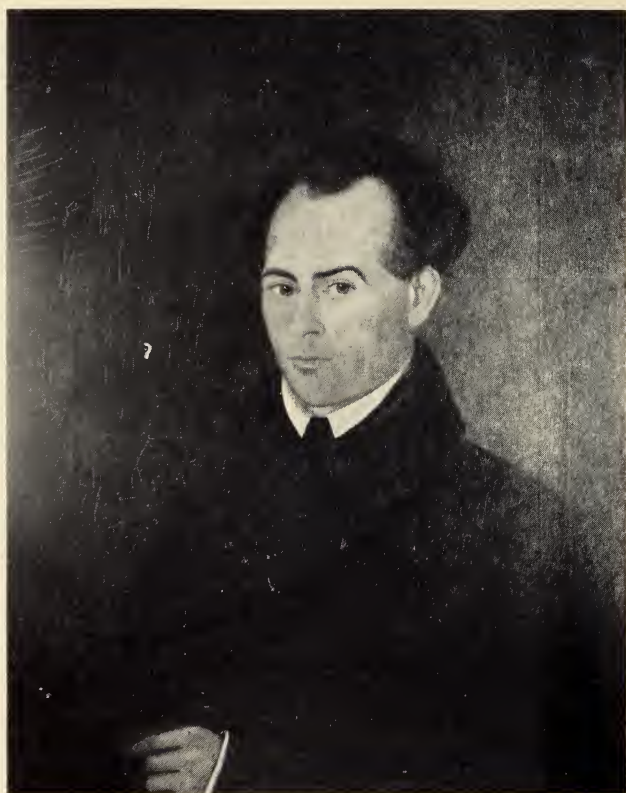
73. SAMUEL WORCESTER, 1770-1821. Oil by unknown artist. Canvas, 29 in. x 24 $\frac{1}{8}$ in. Head and shoulders, head and eyes turned slightly toward left, brown hair, short side whiskers. High-colored dark coat, dark vest buttoned up to high white stock. Dark background.

Library of Tabernacle Church.

Samuel Worcester was born in Hollis, New Hampshire, 1 November 1770, the son of Noah and Lydia (Taylor) Worcester. Educated at New Ipswich Academy and graduated from Dartmouth College in 1795, he studied theology with Dr. Austin of Worcester and was ordained pastor of the Fitchburg Congregational Church in 1797, where he remained until 1802. On 20 April 1803 he was installed pastor of the Tabernacle Church in Salem and received his degree of Doctor of Divinity from Princeton College in 1811. It was during his Salem pastorate that the first foreign missionaries were sent out

from Salem in 1812. Besides his pastoral duties Dr. Worcester also performed those of Corresponding Secretary and later President of the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions. In 1819 an associate pastor, Rev. Elias Cornelius, relieved him of a portion of his work thus making it possible for Dr. Worcester to journey to the South in search of relief from the ill health which had overtaken him. In 1820 he traveled through many southern states, unsuccessfully combating disease, and died at Brainerd, Tennessee, on 1 June 1821, where he was buried. In 1845 his remains were removed to Salem and deposited in Harmony Grove Cemetery. Dr. Worcester married 20 October 1797, Zervia Fox, born 16 February 1799, the daughter of Dr. Jonathan Fox of Dracut, Massachusetts, and Hollis, New Hampshire. Mrs. Worcester died in Salem 23 October 1857. They were the parents of eleven children, one of whom, Rev. Samuel Melancthon Worcester, became pastor of the Tabernacle Church in Salem in 1834.

[See *New Eng. Hist. and Gen. Reg.* (1858), XII, 93; *New Hampshire Repository*, II, 9-28; Worcester, *History Hollis, N. H.*, 375; Worcester, *Worcester Family*, 33.]



JOHN PIERCE BARNARD CALEF

ROBERT CALEF AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY ANNE CALEF BOARDMAN.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 198.)

134 LUCY (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton and Campton, N. H.; b. 19 Feb. 1778, Exeter, N. H.; d. 15 March 1829, Campton; m. 15 March 1801, Daniel Cheney, b. 26 June 1770, Haverhill, Mass.; d. 18 Dec. 1849; son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Cheney. He m. (2) Catharine Cummings (no chn.).

Children:

- i JONATHAN H., b. 1 June 1802; d. 16 Dec. 1862, Bonapart, Iowa; m. 17 May 1821, Lydia Tuttle.
- ii OLIVER, b. 27 Dec. 1803; m. Lydia Moulton.
- iii RUTH, b. 14 July 1805; m. 29 Nov. 1830, Benjamin Stokes Tuttle, Meredith, N. H.

135 SALLY (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton, N. H.; b. 18 June 1780, Exeter, N. H.; d. 12 Feb. 1866, Sanbornton; m. 2 May 1797, Sanbornton, Deacon John Woodman, b. 1 Feb. 1769, Lee, N. H.; d. 30 Oct. 1865, Sanbornton; son of Capt. Joshua and Lois (Woodman) Woodman.

Children:

- i STEPHEN, b. 25 Sept. 1798; d. 28 June 1837; m. Judith Marsh, Rumney, N. H.
- ii SUSANNA, b. 28 Mch. 1800; d. 24 Nov. 1818; m. Saml. Shores, Sanbornton.
- iii JOSHUA, b. 20 Feb. 1802; m. (1) Almira Johnson, (2) Martha Huckings, Strafford, N. H.
- iv { LOIS, b. 25 Dec. 1803; m. Enoch Hoyt, Gilford, N. H.
- v { ELIZA, b. 25 Dec. 1803; m. Abel R. Eastman, Meredith.
- vi SAMUEL, b. 6 Oct. 1805; m. Mary Keniston, Orangeville, Mich.
- vii JOHN, b. 4 Feb. 1808; d. 22 July 1830, Brighton, Mich.
- viii IRA, b. 27 Dec. 1810; m. (1) Phebe Morrison, (2) Betsy J. Wiggin, Sanbornton.
- ix { SALLY, b. 12 Dec. 1812; m. Barnard H. Smith.
- x { Infant, unnamed, b. 12 Dec. 1812; d. at birth.
- xi CHARLES CHASE, b. 12 Nov. 1814; m. Martha Boody, Strafford, N. H.

- xii NATHANIEL HART, b. 30 May 1817; m. Melinda Downs, Sparta Center, Mich.
- xiii WILLIAM SANBORN, b. 11 July 1819; m. Mary A. Fox.
- xiv MARY SANBORN, b. 29 July 1821; m. (1) James Eaton, (2) Harris Allen, Lebanon, N. H.
- xv LAWRENCE C., b. 1 Mch. 1825; m. Mary Purrington, Owatonna City, Minn.

136 MEHITABLE (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Gilmanton, N. H.; b. 30 Aug. 1785, Exeter, N. H.; d. 7 Sept. 1872; m. 24 Jan. 1814, Joseph Burleigh jr., b. —; d. —; son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Ewer) Burleigh of Gilmanton.

Children:

- i NATHANIEL EWER, b. 18 May 1817; drowned, 5 Apr. 1827.
- ii DECATUR, b. 20 Aug. 1820; left home 1840; probably served in army in Mexican War.
- iii JAMES CREIGHTON, b. 12 Nov. 1822; m. 11 July 1852, Catharine A. Cheney, Sanbornton.
- iv { HENRY PEARSON, b. 24 Feb. 1825; m. Lucia Page, Haverhill, Mass.
- v { STEPHEN PERRY, b. 24 Feb. 1825; d. infancy.

137 MARY (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Campton and Rumney, N. H.; b. abt. 1788, Exeter, N. H.; d. 13 Aug. 1823, Campton; m. 5 March 1818, Charles Chase, b. 14 April 1791, Campton; d. —; son of Carr Chase of Newburyport, Mass.

Children:

- i JOHN WOODMAN, b. 25 Feb. 1819; m. 23 July 1843, Emily P. Darling, Rumney.
- ii SAMUEL R., b. 11 Jan. 1821; m. 5 Aug. 1852, Carlinda Foss, Rumney.
- iii MARY, b. 7 Aug. 1822; m. 16 Oct. 1862, Peabody Palmer, Campton.

138 NANCY (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton, Campton, Sandwich and Tamworth, N. H.; b. 18 May 1789, Exeter, N. H.; d. 26 Sept. 1869, Tamworth; m. 17 Nov. 1806, Exeter, Joseph James, b. 24 July 1783, Gilmanton, N. H.; d. 23 March 1848, Sandwich.

Children :

- i DELILAH C., b. 14 Sept. 1807; m. Sept. 1825, Hiram Woodbury, Campton.
- ii DANIEL C., b. 24 May 1809; m. 11 Oct. 1831, Eliza Holmes, Campton.
- iii CYRUS B., b. 24 Feb. 1811; m. 24 Feb. 1846, Hannah Bryant, Libertyville, Ia.
- iv ESTHER G., b. 7 Jan. 1813; m. 25 Dec. 1832, Wm. Mears, Jr., Campton.
- v SALLY C., b. 21 Nov. 1815; m. 28 Oct. 1834, Lyman Haines, Campton.
- vi JOSEPH, b. 31 Aug. 1818; m. 10 Aug. 1842, Sarah Sullivan, Moultonville, N. H.
- vii SAMUEL H., b. 1 Oct. 1820; m. 29 Oct. 1843, Eliza J. Dow, Tamworth.
- viii ABIGAIL, b. 6 May 1828; d. 9 Sept. 1847; unm.
- ix DAVID B. M., b. 24 Nov. 1832; m. 6 Sept. 1852, Mary Hoit, Concord, N. H.
- x JONATHAN C., b. 12 Oct. 1834; lost at sea, 1853.

139 OLIVER SMITH (Oliver, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton; Canaan, N. H.; Plymouth, Vt.; Lowell, Mass.; b. 9 Dec. 1791, Exeter, N. H.; d. 31 March 1863, Lowell; m. 20 Sept. 1812, Sanbornton, Lydia R. Copp, b. 22 Sept. 1789, Sanbornton; d. —; dau. of Solomon and Jemima (Smart) Copp.

Children :

- 245 i EBENEZER KNOWLTON, b. 14 Nov. 1813.
- ii ELIZABETH, b. 22 Oct. 1815; d. 22 March 1825.
- 246 iii ASA FOSTER, b. 27 Nov. 1818.
- 247 iv SOLOMON COPP, b. 8 Aug. 1820.
- 248 v ISAAC W., b. 31 Jan. 1823.
- vi ROBERT SMART, b. 10 Jan. 1825; d. 22 Jan. 1836.
- 249 vii OLIVER SMITH, b. 4 March 1827.
- viii ELIZABETH ANN, b. 3 March 1829; m. Albert Glines, W. Derby, Vt.
- ix LYDIA RUNDLETT, b. 13 Sept. 1831; d. 24 Apr. 1861; m. Calvin Crocker, Lowell; no chn.
- x JOHN WOODMAN, b. 18 Dec. 1833; d. 2 Sept. 1854.
- xi CHARLES CHENEY, b. 28 Dec. 1835; d. 20 June 1855.

Two children, Elizabeth Ann and Lydia, were born at Plymouth, Vt.

140 MARY (Jeremiah, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton (Franklin), N. H.; b. 3 Jan. 1775, Exeter, N. H.; d. 15 Nov. 1848; m., Sanbornton, N. H., Abraham Thorne, b. 22 Dec. 1772, Sanbornton; d. 20 Aug. 1818; son of John Thorne.

Children born at Sanbornton:

- i MARY, b. 12 Dec. 1798; d. Feb. 1863, Woburn, Mass.; m. June 1818, Lewis Lord; 8 chn.
- ii LYDIA, b. 29 Nov. 1800; m. 29 March 1821, Ebenezer Swain, Wentworth, N. H.; 11 chn.
- iii JEREMIAH, b. 9 Nov. 1802; d. 6 Feb. 1874, Franklin; m. (1), Hannah M. Prescott; (2) Matilda Jane Mason; 3 chn.; (3) Eunice Avery Noyes.
- iv JAMES BRACKETT, b. 7 June 1805; d. 14 June 1838; m. 20 Jan. 1827, Lydia Cummings, Boston; 4 chn.
- v JOHN, b. 13 Feb. 1807; d. abt. 1850; m. Mary Lawrence, Epping, N. H.; 1 son.
- vi ELIZA, b. 11 May 1809; m. 27 Dec. 1838; Noah B. Brown, Sanbornton; 1 dau.
- vii HANNAH B., b. 12 Sept. 1811; m. Nov. 1848, Lemuel Clark, Boston, Franklin; 1 dau.
- viii RUFUS, b. 9 Sept. 1813; d. 14 Feb. 1889, Gardner, Kansas; m. —; 7 chn.
- ix NOAH EASTMAN, b. 3 May 1816; m. —; went West abt. 1858; 4 dau.

141 JEREMIAH (Jeremiah, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton, N. H.; b. 5 May 1782, Exeter, N. H.; d. 23 Feb. 1856, Northfield, N. H.; m. (1) 13 Sept. 1805, Sanbornton, Anna (Nancy) Osgood, b. 15 Aug. 1782; d. 10 March 1824, Sanbornton; dau. of James and Molly (Prescott) Osgood, Sanbornton; (2) 2 Sept. 1824, Sally Eastman, b. 1 Dec. 1797, Sanbornton; d. 26 Aug. 1850, Northfield; dau. of Ebenezer and Abigail (Barker) Eastman.

Children by wife Anna:

- i JAMES OSGOOD, b. 5 Aug. 1806; d. 24 April 1835, London, N. H.
- ii SAMUEL PRESCOTT, b. 15 Aug. 1808; m. (1) Mehitabel P. (Smith) Drew; (2) Martha A. Calef (Coburn) (253).

iii MARY ANN, b. Sept. 1812; d. 31 Aug. 1816.

iv Son, b. Sept. 1814; d. Sept. 1814.

Children by wife Sally:

250 v ARTHUR BENJAMIN, b. 30 June 1825.

vi ABIGAIL EASTMAN, b. 26 Feb. 1827; d. 4 July 1829.

vii JEREMIAH, b. 13 Dec. 1830; d. 11 Nov. 1833.

251 viii EBENEZER BARKER, b. 11 Aug. 1832.

The son Samuel Prescott began as a tanner and currier in Charlestown. After a few years he went back to New Hampshire, took up farming in Loudon and there married Mehitable P. (Smith) Drew. He served as selectman and for thirty-five years was justice of the peace. Late in life he went back to his birthplace, Sanbornton, and there was town treasurer. His second wife was a cousin, Martha A. (Calef) Coburn (253). He had no children.

142 JAMES (Jeremiah, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton, N. H.; b. 28 Jan. 1785, Exeter, N. H.; d. 30 March 1856; m. 30 Nov. 1820, Sanbornton, "by Mr. Bodwell," Phebe Jewett, b. 18 Sept. 1790, Sanbornton; d. 7 Oct. 1877; dau. of Andrew and Mary (Piper) Jewett.

Children:

252 i MARY JANE, b. 24 Nov. 1822.

253 ii MARTHA ANN, b. 7 April 1827.

254 iii ANDREW JAMES, b. 23 April 1829.

iv JEREMIAH BRACKETT, b. 30 Dec. 1831; m. 25 April 1861, Susan B. Clark; no chn.

James lived in the homestead near Calef Hill. He was a member of the New Hampshire House of Representatives, 1887.

143 BETSY (Jeremiah, James, Jeremiah, Robert) of Sanbornton, N. H.; b. 15 Oct. 1791, Sanbornton; d. 27 July 1873, Sanbornton; m. 4 Nov. 1813, Sanbornton, Noah Eastman, b. 6 Nov. 1784, Sanbornton; d. 9 Oct. 1851, Sanbornton; son of Ebenezer and Abigail (Barker) Eastman.

Children :

- i ELIZABETH CALEF, b. 24 Oct. 1824; unm.
- ii NOAH BARKER, b. 17 Jan. 1827; d. 29 Sept. 1863; m. 25 Dec. 1848, Martha M. Weir, Winchester, Mass.; 3 chn.

144 DOROTHY JEWETT (Jedediah, John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of —; b. 26 Oct. 1801, Ipswich, Mass.; d. 24 Oct. 1825, Saco, Me.; m. John McMullin.

Child :

- i MARY.

145 ROBERT (Jedediah, John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of Ipswich, Mass., and Niniger, Minn.; b. 16 May 1803, Ipswich; d. April 1860, Niniger; m. —.

Child :

- i ROBERT.

Robert was another of the Calef sea-captains. When he retired he followed his brothers and sisters to Minnesota.

146 SAMUEL (Jedediah, John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of St. George, N. B.; Niniger and Hastings, Minn.; b. 8 Feb. 1807, Ipswich, Mass.; d. —; m. 22 March 1836, Penfield, N. B., Susan Justason, b. 31 May 1807, Penfield; d. —; dau. of Justus and Susan (Chaffee) Justason.

Children :

- i CATHARINE JANE, b. 15 Feb. 1837; d. 3 Nov. 1863, Niniger; unm.
- 255 ii SARAH ELIZABETH, b. 9 Sept. 1840.
- iii DOROTHY JEWETT, b. 24 Nov. 1843.

147 PETER MOWATT (Jedediah, John, Robert, Joseph, Robert) of Point Douglas, Minn.; Lone Pine and Riverside, Cal.; b. 8 Feb. 1818, St. George, N. B.; d. after 1877; m. 5 Feb. 1853, Point Douglas, Elizabeth Truax, b. 15 Feb. 1833, Montreal, Canada; dau. of Caleb and Elizabeth (Hendricks) Truax.

Children :

- i HORTENSE, b. 5 May 1855.
- ii CYLONA, b. 1 Oct. 1856; d. 20 Aug. 1857.
- iii GEORGE PETER, b. 30 Oct. 1861.
- iv SALMON LINCOLN, b. 30 May 1863; d. 20 Aug. 1865.
- v EMMA VORILIA, b. 9 Jan. 1868.

148 MEHITABLE MILLER (Ebenezer Winter, Joseph, Joseph, Joseph, Robert) of Dorchester, Mass.; b. 3 Feb. 1803, Boston.; d. 14 March 1870; m. abt. 1831, Arnold William Copenhagen (second wife); d. abt. 1857.

Children :

- i ARNOLD WILLIAM, b. —; d. unm.
- ii MEHITABLE CALEF, b. —; m. — Wilson, Boston.
- iii MARIA FRANCES, b. abt. 1836; d. abt. 1866; unm.
- iv JOHN HENRY, b. —.
- v SARAH WINTER, b. abt. 1846; d. abt. 1867; unm.

Mehitable Calef Copenhagen studied law and had charge of her mother's large property.

149 STEPHEN (Califf) (Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Smithfield, Pa.; b. 28 April 1788, Halifax, Vt.; d. 28 April 1874, Smithfield; m. 18 Aug. 1816, Matilda Perkins, b. 24 June 1801, Goshen, Ct.; d. 14 April 1881.

Child born at Goshen :

- 256 i LOUISA, b. 21 Aug. 1817.

Children born at Smithfield :

- 257 ii ISABEL, b. 15 June 1820.
- iii HENRY, b. 23 Nov. 1822; d. 19 Sept. 1825.
- 258 iv EMILY A., b. 22 Aug. 1826.
- v LAURA T., b. 11 Nov. 1829; m. (1) 29 Jan. 1855, Warren E. Brown; (2) — Scott; no chn.
- 259 vi LOVILLA M., b. 21 March 1832.
- vii MENSTER D., b. 17 April 1842; d. 6 March 1857.

Stephen and his brother Ezra set off in 1813 from Halifax, Vermont, to make their fortunes. They came on foot to Smithfield, Pennsylvania, all their possessions in their knapsacks. Each purchased one hundred and twenty acres on Bucks Creek, where eight years later they, with their younger brothers, Jonathan and Hosea, built a sawmill and a grist mill.

Stephen had held the rank of lieutenant in Vermont and he took active interest in the military affairs of this new settlement.

150 EZRA (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of East Smithfield, Pa.; Miami, Indiana; b. 9 May 1790, Halifax, Vt.; d. 1 May 1844, Miami; m. 7 April 1814, E. Smithfield, Samantha Mitchell, b. 19 Feb. 1792, Gloucester, R. I.; dau. of ——— and Elizabeth (Smith) Mitchell.

Children born at Smithfield:

- 260 i JOANNA, b. 17 Feb. 1815.
- 261 ii LOVISA, b. 10 Oct. 1816.
- 262 iii LOIS, b. 16 June 1821.
- 263 iv NEWELL, b. 26 June 1823.
- 264 v GILBERT M., b. 27 Aug. 1828.

Ezra came with his brother Stephen to Smithfield before the rest of the family. Like his father, Stephen (73), the wanderlust came upon him again when he was nearing fifty, and, probably with their five children, he and Samantha went to break fresh land on the levels of Indiana and again build a frontiersman's house.

151 RUTH (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Smithfield, Pa.; b. 31 May 1792, Halifax, Vt.; d. 8 July 1857, Smithfield; m. 22 Sept. 1814, Halifax, Martin Hurlburt, b. 2 Sept. 1780, Suffield, Ct.; d. 31 May 1861, Smithfield; son of Zaccheus and Amy M. (Halladay) Hurlburt.

Children born at Smithfield:

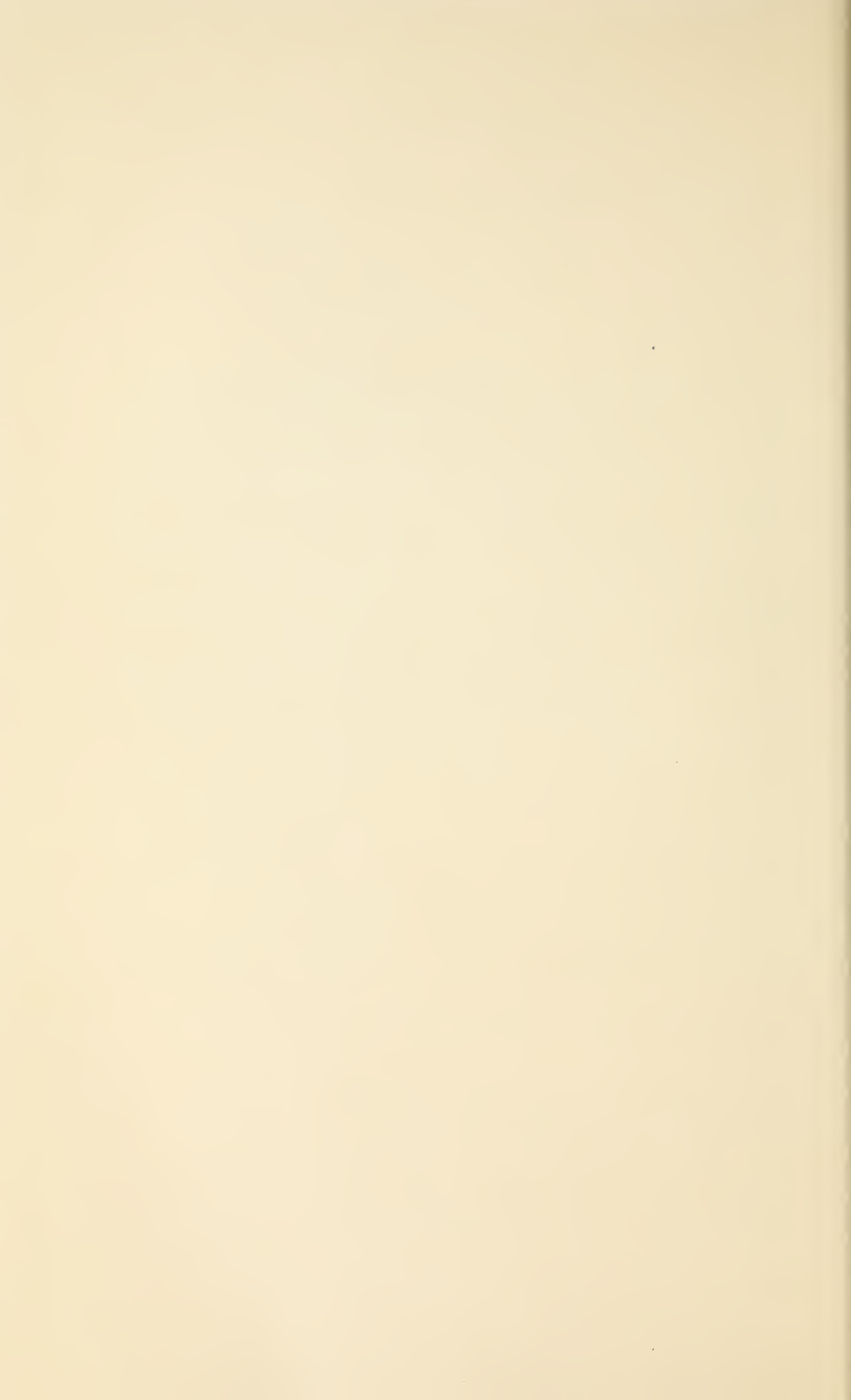
- i ELAM, b. 2 July 1815; d. 14 Oct. 1838.
- ii ELLIOT, b. 4 April 1818; d. Mound City, Mo.; m. (1) Mary Burlingame; (2) Jane Wood; 2 chn.
- iii CYRUS, b. 24 Oct. 1824; m. 18 Feb. 1861, Mary A. Terry.

Ruth had married a few days before her family started on the journey to Pennsylvania. She and her husband were of the party of adventurers from Green River.

152 JONATHAN (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Smithfield, Pa.; b. 2 May 1794, Hali-



SAMPLER WORKED BY REBECCA SHREVE, 1786



fax, Vt.; d. 22 March 1871, Smithfield; m. (1) 11 Nov. 1819, Polly Chamberlain, b. 26 Feb. 1791, Dudley, Mass. (?); d. 10 April 1836; (2) 21 Aug. 1836, Mrs. Cynthia Orton, b. 10 Jan. 1805; d. 14 Oct. 1860.

Children by wife Polly:

- 265 i LINUS AUSTIN, b. 19 July 1822.
- 266 ii DAVID EMRI, b. 16 Feb. 1825.
- iii L. CORILLA, b. 16 Jan. 1828; d. 3 March 1881.
- 267 iv OBED WARREN, b. 12 Oct. 1829.
- v A. IRENE, b. 20 July 1832; m. 14 July 1849, Jonathan King, Waverly, N. Y.; 3 chn.
- vi SAMUEL J., b. 15 March 1836.

153 JOEL (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Smithfield, Pa.; Illinois; Iowa; b. 10 Oct. 1796, Halifax, Vt.; d. March 1860, Iowa; m. 27 April 1821, Jane Salisbury, b. 11 April 1801, R. I.; d. 1887, Iowa.

Children:

- 268 i EDWIN BEEBE, b. 8 Feb. 1822.
- ii HELEN MARIA, b. 28 March 1823; d. 1894; m. Seth R. Smead.
- 269 iii SAMUEL BRADFORD, b. 3 Feb. 1826.
- 270 iv JOEL MARK, b. 28 Oct. 1827.
- 271 v ADALIZA JANE, b. 13 Aug. 1829.
- vi JOSEPH BADGER, b. 30 Sept. 1831; d. unkm. Oregon City, Ore.
- vii MARY A., b. 11 April 1834; m. — Webster, Rosalia, Wash.; 5 chn.
- 272 viii JULIA ADELAIDE, b. 4 June 1836.
- ix EVELYN FRANK, b. 3 March 1838; m. Susan McSwinn; 1 c. d. infancy.

The Rev. Stephen Allen Califf writes: "At the outbreak of the Civil War the brothers, Joseph, Samuel, and Evelyn, enlisted in the same company. Joseph was disabled the first year and discharged. Evelyn was wounded by a piece of shell that exploded in front of their line at the siege of Vicksburg, Jan. 19, 1863, and died 1 July following. Samuel after thirteen months in the service was promoted to a captaincy and from that time on held various commands, serving until the end of the war."

Joseph went to Oregon City, Ore., where he was police judge and county treasurer.

154 LOIS (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of East Smithfield, Pa.; b. 12 Dec. 1798, Halifax, Vt.; d. 28 May 1865; m. 22 Oct. 1826, Eleazer King, b. 13 March 1798; d. 12 Oct. 1844, E. Smithfield.

Children born at East Smithfield:

- i JASPER, b. 22 Aug. 1827; m. 2 May 1852, Alvira Seaward; 3 chn.
- ii OLIVA, b. 9 April 1829; d. 14 Jan. 1851; m. 18 Jan. 1845, David Kingsbury; 1 ch.
- iii RUTH, b. 21 Dec. 1830; m. 31 Dec. 1852, Lester Chittenden; 3 chn.
- iv POLLY LOIS, b. 16 March 1840; m. 28 Sept. 1859, Geo. M. Beardsley; 2 chn.

155 HOSEA (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Smithfield, Pa.; b. 4 Aug. 1801, Halifax, Vt.; d. 12 Feb. 1881, Smithfield; m. 6 Oct. 1831, Mary Pierce, b. 1 Jan. 1811, Bristol, R. I.; d. 28 July 1892, Smithfield; dau. of Ebenezer and Prudence (Burr) Pierce.

Children born at Smithfield:

- i WILLIAM HENRY, b. 26 July 1832; d. 13 June 1843.
- ii MIRA ANN, b. 10 June 1834; d. 2 July 1836.
- iii EMMA AUGUSTA, b. 24 Oct. 1836; d. 15 June 1910; unm.
- 273 iv JOHN NEWTON, b. 9 May 1839.
- 274 v JOSEPH MARK }
- 275 vi MARY JOSEPHINE } b. 31 Aug. 1843.

156 ENOS (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of East Smithfield, Pa.; b. 13 June 1807, Halifax, Vt.; d. 13 Nov. 1898, Springfield, Pa.; m. 30 April 1837, Luzina Harkness Bird, b. 11 Dec. 1817, Smithfield; dau. of John and Mary Bird.

Children born at Smithfield:

- i CORNELIA, b. 20 Sept. 1838; unm.
- 276 ii ELLEN, b. 1 Jan. 1841.
- iii VERONA, b. 22 March 1843; m. (1) 21 May 1874, Eli Gilmore Pierce; (2) 1881, Thomas H. Wylie; 1 ch.
- 277 iv EMMORETT, b. 8 Jan. 1846.

- v LAURA JANE, b. 27 May 1849; d. 14 June 1871; m. 18 June 1870, J. Leroy Vincent.

278 vi JUSTIN EDWIN, b. 13 April 1852.

Enos was a carpenter and millwright. For several years he was major of militia. The daughters of this family spelled the name "Cailiff."

157 ANNA (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of East Smithfield, Pa., and Elmira, N. Y.; b. 22 March 1809, Halifax, Vt.; d. 10 June 1888, Elmira; m. 4 Feb. 1828, Billings Pierce, b. 24 Jan. 1806, Bristol, R. I.; d. 26 Nov. 1862.

Children:

- i STEPHEN, b. 21 Nov. 1829; m. 11 June 1864, Alma Perkins.
- ii EBEN W., b. 13 March 1831; d. 9 Apr. 1872, St. Louis, Mo.; m. 26 July 1853, Amanda Bingham.
- iii ANNA, b. 12 Dec. 1833; m. 9 Apr. 1858, Sidney Loomis.
- iv ALMA, b. 10 March 1835; m. 21 Jan. 1852, Daniel D. Parker.
- v WILLIAM B., b. 1 Nov. 1841; m. 16 Aug. 1865, Mary J. Wykoff.
- vi MILLARD F., b. 17 Dec. 1848; d. 5 Nov. 1875.
- vii LYNNA, b. 25 Sept. 1849; m. 6 Aug. 1870, Rufus C. Vail.

158 RUFUS (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of Smithfield, Pa.; b. 14 Oct. 1810, Halifax, Vt.; d. 16 April 1888, Smithfield; m. 24 Feb. 1832, Phebe Lockwood Thomas, b. 30 Oct. 1813, Wickford, R. I.; d. 10 Sept. 1897.

Child:

279 ESTHER PHEBE, b. 12 Nov. 1832.

159 ALLEN (Califf) (Stephen, Stephen, Peter, Joseph, Robert) of E. Smithfield, Pa.; b. 17 Aug. 1812, Halifax, Vt.; d. 4 Jan. 1888, E. Smithfield; m. 8 March 1835, Hannah Arnold Thomas, b. 12 Oct. 1809, North Kingston, R. I.; d. 8 June 1895.

Children born at E. Smithfield:

- 280 i STEPHEN ALLEN, b. 29 Feb. 1836.
- ii GEORGE CLINTON, b. 24 Sept. 1837.
- iii MILOT HERMON, b. 6 Nov. 1852; d. 21 Jan. 1853.

160 MARY HAZEN (William, John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 14 June 1796, Hampstead; d. 25 March 1879; m. 18 March 1819, Benjamin Balch Garland, b. 7 Feb. 1793, Barrington, N. H.; d. 8 Aug. 1872; son of Benjamin and Mary (Balch) Garland.

Children:

- i MARY ANN, b. 28 Aug. 1820; m. 22 Oct. 1851, Fred A. Pike, Hampstead.
- ii JOHN WILLIAM, b. 15 Feb. 1828; m. Emily Ann Ring, Hampstead.

161 LOUISA (William, John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 17 Nov. 1798, Hampstead; d. 29 May 1850; m. 14 Nov. 1822, Lieutenant John Little, b. 23 Oct. 1794, Hampstead; d. 27 June 1852; son of Col. Jonathan and Dolly (Little) Little.

Children:

- i WILLIAM CALEF, b. 17 Dec. 1823; m. (1) Julia E. (Harris) Hazletine; (2) Emily J. (Harris) Greenough; 2 dau.
- ii LOUISA, b. 17 Feb. 1830; d. 14 Sept. 1863; m. 20 May 1852, Hazen Lawrence Hoyt; 1 son.

162 JOHN (Joseph, John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead and Canaan, N. H., and Little Rock, Wis.; b. 9 Dec. 1808, Hampstead, N. H.; d. after 1852; m. Sally Pollard, of Canaan, N. H.

Child born at Hampstead:

- 281 i ANN AUGUSTA.

163 JOSEPH JAMES (Joseph, John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 2 Sept. 1828, Hampstead; d. before 1888; m. Mary Bachelder, b. 22 March 1849, Hampstead; dau. of Samuel Harrison and Alpha (Green) Bachelder.

Child:

- i MARGARET ANN, b. 28 Sept. 1867.

Joseph was a farmer and stage driver between Haverhill and Hampstead.

164 HORATIO GATES KIMBALL (James, John, John, John, Robert) of Saco and Belfast, Maine, and Boston, Mass.; b. 11 March 1808, Saco; d. —; m. (1) 2 May 1833, Augusta, Me., Julia Ann Patten, b. 7 Feb. 1811; d. 23 Oct. 1837; dau. of Jonathan Patten, Billerica, Mass.; (2) 30 May 1838, Hannah Patten, b. 18 March 1815; d. 17 Aug. 1838; sister of his first wife; (3) 15 March 1839, Margaret Symonds Webster, b. 20 June 1816; dau. of Peter Eaton and Rebecca (Symonds) Webster, Salem, Mass.

Child by wife Julia:

- i ABBY PATTEN, b. 1 July 1834; unm.

Children by wife Margaret:

- ii JULIA AUGUSTA, b. 27 May 1840; d. before 1888; m. 15 Feb. 1871, Charles Mortimer Waterbury.
- iii HORACE WEBSTER, b. 15 June 1842; m. 2 Aug. 1872, Emily M. Howells, England.
- iv JAMES, b. 1 April 1852; d. 5 July 1878, Brooklyn, N. Y.

165 HARRIET NEWELL (James, John, John, John, Robert) of Derry, N. H.; b. 12 April 1816, Hampstead, N. H.; d. —; m. 28 Jan. 1841, Daniel J. Day, b. 14 April 1804, Derry; d. —; son of Little and Sarah (Jaques) Day.

Children:

- i CHARLES HENRY, b. 28 April 1842; m. 24 Nov. 1864, Martha Sanborn, Derry.
- ii LUCY ELIZABETH, b. 30 Jan. 1847; d. 29 July 1857.

166 LOIS (James, John, John, John, Robert) of Hampstead, N. H.; b. 4 Sept. 1821, Hampstead; d. —; m. 10 Aug. 1846, William Sanborn, b. 10 Feb. 1812, Chichester, N. H.; son of Jeremiah and Martha Sanborn.

Children born at Hampstead:

- i MARY ELIZABETH, b. 29 June 1851; d. 25 Aug. 1869.
- ii JAMES WILLIAM, b. 3 April 1853.
- iii SUSAN EMMA, b. 25 April 1857; d. 5 June 1870.
- iv JOHN CALEF, b. 29 Sept. 1863; d. 18 July 1938.

167 JOSIAH (Joseph, John, William, John, Robert) of Boston, Mass.; Saco, Me.; b. 21 May 1782, Kingston, N. H.; d. 2 March 1863, Saco; m. (1) 14 May 1812,

Nantucket, Mass., Susan Hussey; b. 14 Sept. 1790, Nantucket; d. 10 May 1822, Boston; dau. of Zaccheus and Lydia (Folger) Hussey; (2) 20 March 1827, Haverhill, N. H., Sarah Phillips Gale; b. 4 Jan. 1793, Kingston; d. 24 April 1878; dau. of Dr. Amos and Hannah (Gilman) Gale, Haverhill.

Children by wife Susan:

- 282 i SARAH, b. 14 March 1813.
 ii SUSAN ANN, b. 12 Nov. 1814; d. 23 Nov. 1889; m. (1) 7 Oct. 1839, Dr. Albert Gallatin Bartlett; (2) 20 Oct. 1846, Thomas Cutts.
 iii MARY, b. 27 Jan. 1820; d. 10 Feb. 1845, Mobile, Ala.; unm.
- 283 iv JOSIAH BARTLETT, b. 27 April 1822.

Children by wife Sarah:

- 284 v GEORGE FOLGER, b. 17 June 1829.
 285 vi HANNAH BARTLETT, b. 19 Feb. 1831.

Josiah bore the name of his grandfather, Dr. Josiah Bartlett, signer of the Declaration of Independence. His second wife, Sarah Gale, was the daughter of Dr. Gale, who had studied medicine under Dr. Bartlett and became his partner. Josiah was educated at Exeter. He went early to Boston, where he did well as a merchant. His name is on the list of the Ancient and Honourable Artillery Company. In 1811 in connection with Col. Thomas Cutts he built large iron works at Saco, Maine. The business prospered till 1829 when a fire destroyed the works. He won recovery from this disaster, was a director in the bank, the insurance company, the railroad, and was a most useful citizen. His energy and enterprise were the more notable that he had always to fight ill health. Of his children, one married a grandson, another a great-grandson, of his associate, Colonel Cutts.

168 MIRIAM (Joseph, John, William, John, Robert) of Loudon, Meredith Bridge, N. H.; b. 20 May 1784, Kingston, N. H.; d. 14 May 1863; m. Dr. Joseph Eastman; b. 26 Feb. 1783, East Kingston; d. Dec. 1816; son of Timothy and Abigail (Gale) Eastman.

Children born at Loudon:

- i JOSIAH CALEF, b. 22 April 1811; m. (1) Anne A. Wilson; (2) Mary H. Harris; 5 chn.

- ii SUSAN, b. 16 July 1812; m. Lorenzo Bacheller; 1 son.
- iii JOSEPH, b. 29 Jan. 1814; d. 2 May 1853; m. Adeline Harriman; 3 chn.

Miriam Calef's husband and her two sons were physicians. Josiah Calef Eastman, like his father, graduated at Dartmouth Medical School. He practiced in Hampstead, was president of the N. H. Medical Society, and surgeon of the 4th N. H. Regiment, besides being county treasurer and serving in both houses of the legislature.

Joseph was trained at the Brunswick Medical School, Maine. He practised in Candia, N. H., crossed the Isthmus in the gold rush, but returned in about a year and practiced medicine in Epping, N. H., till his health failed.

169 JOHN PIERCE BARNARD (Joseph, John, William, John, Robert) of Saco, Maine, and Salem, Mass.; b. 15 Sept. 1801, Kingston, N. H.; d. 12 Dec. 1880, Salem; m. 25 April 1825, Salem, Rebecca Shreve; b. 25 Feb. 1803, Alexandria, Va.; d. 14 Feb. 1880, Salem; dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Very) Shreve, Salem.

Children born at Saco:

- i ELIZABETH TUCKER, b. 17 Feb. 1826; d. 15 Jan. 1892, Lynnfield, Mass.; unm.
- ii SARAH SHREVE, b. 15 Jan. 1831; d. 7 Sept. 1909, Lynnfield; m. 21 Dec. 1854, David Perkins Ives; no chn.
- 286 iii BENJAMIN SHREVE, b. 26 Jan. 1835.
- iv WILLIAM HORTON, b. 10 Aug. 1841, Saco; d. 26 Aug. 1842, Salem.

Salem was a great port in the days when Benjamin Shreve sent his young son Isaac up from Alexandria to "learn the business" under Captain Samuel Very. He armed the boy with a letter so remarkable that it is little wonder it came down to Isaac's descendants.

To Isaac Shreve from his Beloved Father:

Alexandria, 29th, the 5th Month, 1794.

Dear Son Isaac: Thee is now going from under the care of thy loving father, whose eyes have ever been watchful for thy good into the wide world. Thee will now be under the care of Captain Very, who will advise thee for thy good, and I would wish thee to be advised by him. I have thought it

most for thy good for thee to go to Salem to learn the trade of a tanner. If Captain Very can get thee a place to suit, I would advise thee to stay; if not, come home by the first opportunity that offers. As thee will be among strangers, take good care how thee forms acquaintance. Let them be friends if possible, and steady, sober lads, older than thyself, and the fewer, the better. A young man's happiness, both in this world and that which is to come, in a great measure depends on the connections he forms when young. Keep steady to meeting and to plainness both in speech and apparel, and that God that made us will protect thee from all harm. Above all things, be true to thy trust and defraud no man though the thing may be small. But do unto men as thee would that they should do unto thee. And by so doing thee will gain the esteem of all good men and thy master, and come up in the world a useful member of society. Thee will have peace in thy own mind which cannot be taken away but by actions which I hope thee will not be guilty of. If I should be spared to live until thee comes of age, I am in hopes to be able to set thee up in thy intended business so that by care and industry, thee may soon get above the frowns of this world. But if I should be taken from works to rewards, thee may expect an equal share of what I leave behind me: provided thee conduct thyself in a sober and orderly manner. If thee agrees to stay, I shall send thee a certificate which thou must take to the monthly meeting. As there will be many opportunities, I would have thee write often and let me know if thee stand in need of anything; and I will endeavor to furnish thee from time to time. I want thee to serve five years and a half. Then thee will have some time in the winter which will give time for thee to prepare for settling thyself in the Spring following. I now recommend thee to that God that has protected me from my youth until this time (my father having died when I was about four years old.) And I am sure He is the same heavenly father that ever He was, and will remain to protect and preserve all those that love and fear him. From your loving father

Benj. Shreve

N. B. Take care of the little money thee has, for thee will find that to be a friend where all others have forsaken thee. I shall furnish thee with small matters of money according as I hear of thy behaviour. Often read this advice and endeavor to follow it.

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS.

THREE AMERICANISTS: Henry Harrisse, Bibliographer; George Brinley, Book Collector; Thomas Jefferson, Librarian. By Randolph G. Adams, Director of the William L. Clements Library. 1939. 101 pp., small octavo, cloth, illus. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press. Price, \$1.50.

These three lectures given by Dr. Adams, Rosenbach Fellow in Bibliography, are full of meat for the bibliophile. Harrisse was a young Frenchman, who, in the middle of the nineteenth century, exercised a profound influence over the writing of history in America by his insistence that sound bibliographic investigation must precede any attempt to write history. Brinley, the well-remembered book collector, whose marvelous collection was sold at auction in the seventies and eighties, was a native of Boston. He left to five lucky institutions books to the value of \$25,000—the American Antiquarian Society, Watkinson Library at Hartford, Yale College, New York Historical Society and the Historical Society of Pennsylvania. Dr. Adams gives a vivid account of these auction sales and of the distinguished people of the times who attended them, particularly librarians of the great libraries of the country. Of Thomas Jefferson, as librarian, the author tells the interesting story of the beginnings of the Library of Congress, with Jefferson's library as a nucleus. To obtain enough votes in Congress to purchase these books was a struggle. New York and New England, with the exception of Vermont, voted strongly against it, although the books were worth twice what was asked. Timothy Pickering of Salem and Daniel Webster and Rufus King were in opposition. The South voted for it. Of the Colleges, there were forty-nine graduates in Congress, and thirty-four voted against it, including those of Harvard, Dartmouth, Yale and the College of Rhode Island. Strangely enough of the 130 non-college graduates, 100 voted for it. This volume should be in every library in the country.

THE CANDLE BOOK. Text and Photographs by L. M. A. Roy. 1938. 45 pp., small quarto, cloth, illus. Brattleboro, Vermont: Stephen Daye Press. Price, \$2.00.

This is a very useful little volume to all interested in the making of candles. The process is illustrated in a series of

forty-five pictures in which the author's mother was taken actually doing the work, so that by reading the text and studying the pictures any person can learn how to make candles. This is an almost forgotten craft, and the author has done well to preserve it in this lucid manner. Books on rag-rug making, butter churning and blacksmithing will follow. Thus we shall have an accurate and artistic record of the New England mode of working a hundred years ago.

THE RISE OF AMERICAN NAVAL POWER, 1776-1918. By Harold and Margaret Sprout. 1939. 398 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. Princeton: Princeton University Press. Price, \$3.75.

In this volume are assembled the historic patterns of conditions, institutions, events, ideas, motives and personalities which have shaped the course of American naval development. The need for such a work, covering the whole period of our national history, to the end of the World War, was apparent to those who would determine what course to pursue at the present time. This book shows the background of the country's naval policy, and will be read with profit by all interested in naval strategy. It is a thorough piece of work, a fine contribution to knowledge of the American navy, and a valuable treatise offered by competent scholars. Strongly recommended to all libraries.

JEDEDIAH MORSE. A Champion of New England Orthodoxy. By James King Morse. 1939. 180 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. New York: Columbia University Press. Price, \$2.50.

The theological controversy between the liberal and conservative schools of thought at the beginning of the nineteenth century which resulted in a split in the Congregational churches is very thoroughly presented by the author. Documents and letters which the Rev. Jedediah Morse left, now at Yale and the New York Public Library, have been made available to Mr. Morse, and he has also drawn freely from the Bentley Diary, which was published by the Essex Institute several years ago. Essex County seems to have been, next to Boston, a hot-bed of the controversy, in which Dr. Bentley no doubt was a leading figure. The castigation which Jedediah Morse and the Newburyport and Salem ministers suffered at the hands of the liberal Doctor is historic. This volume tells of Morse's early life and college days, his

pastorate at Charlestown, his work on geographies, by which he was known as "The Father of American Geography," the Harvard controversy, and the founding of the Andover Theological School. To all interested in this Trinitarian-Unitarian discussion, this book will be very illuminating.

DOWN-EAST DUCHESS. By Ruth Blodgett. 1939. 378 pp., octavo, cloth. New York: Harcourt, Brace and Company. Price, \$2.50.

Miss Blodgett, who lives in Swampscott, has written a novel of much interest to this part of New England. The scene of the story is "Peacedale," which to many is synonymous with Salem, but it would be more to the point to say that it is a composite of several New England coast towns, from which she has extracted atmosphere and history. Some of the expressions which she puts into the mouths of her characters are decidedly not old New England, but as the period is post-war times many colloquialisms borrowed from other parts of the country have crept in. The author has portrayed the career of the "Duchess" in an ingenious fashion, and that it will be a popular novel this summer goes without saying.

THE LETTERS OF RALPH WALDO EMERSON. In six volumes. Edited by Ralph L. Rusk, Professor of English in Columbia University. 1939. LXVI + 458 + 471 + 462 + 541 + 546 + 633 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. New York: Columbia University Press. Price, \$30.00.

All libraries and individuals who have any interest in nineteenth century literary characters, will need these volumes, because Emerson was so closely connected with all the writers of that period and of movements peculiar to New England that his letters touch almost every field of knowledge. Professor Rusk's accomplishment is so worthwhile and the volume of material that he has collected so overwhelming that it seems impossible to do justice to it in a brief review of such a monumental work. The six volumes contain 2,313 letters of Emerson never before printed and 271 hitherto partly published, now printed in full, and not only that but there are 509 letters previously printed and 1,281 others known to have been written. In all 4,374 Emerson letters! There is a wealth of material relating to Essex County, especially in his correspondence with Jones

Very, Hawthorne, Whittier, Harriet P. Spofford, and many others connected with the Lyceums in Newburyport, Haverhill, Gloucester and Salem. Of Very, in 1839, he writes: "I am greatly interested in Mr. Very. He seems worthy to be well known," and in later years Emerson helped make him so. So far as known this is the first extensive edition of the letters of any author prepared with the aid of the photostat or photographs, practically all of the letters scattered over this and foreign countries having been copied in this fashion. These photostats are to be placed in the Columbia University Library, where they may be consulted by any person who wishes to verify the text. The letters are invaluable for the new light they throw upon the growth of Emerson's own mind and personality. As Professor Rusk writes in the Introduction: "With the aid of essays, lectures, poems, and journals, and now, of these letters, we can know Emerson as well, perhaps, as we know any of his contemporaries and better than any of them knew him." The index is exhaustive, and a model for the research-worker. Every possible phase of his life is brought out, in addition to names and places. The volumes are not sold separately. Each volume contains a reduced facsimile of a letter as a frontispiece. Strongly recommended to all libraries.

THE TOWN OFFICIALS OF COLONIAL BOSTON, 1634-1775.

By Robert Francis Seybolt. 1939. 416 pp., octavo, cloth. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press. Price, \$5.00.

Professor Seybolt has done a valuable and painstaking piece of work in compiling the names of all town officials of Boston up to the time of the Revolution. We now have the information in handy form, instead of the laborious searching through many volumes, both printed and in manuscript, with which the research worker previously has been confronted. This compilation is based upon the manuscript minutes of the town and selectmen's meetings, which have been collated with the published records and supplemented by material from newspapers, diaries, and various unpublished official memoranda. Professor Seybolt has corrected many errors in the published records and even the manuscript records at City Hall are not without incorrect names and dates. Town clerks were not always accurate in Boston, as in other places, and it is gratifying to know that an attempt has been made to straighten out and correct the "Re-

ports of the Record Commissioners of the City of Boston," published in more than forty volumes about forty years ago. All who have occasion to use the early town records must consult this book, not only on account of the correctness of the lists, but also for the innumerable footnotes which give additional information. There is an index of offices and one of names, both very full and complete. A reference book which should be in every library.

THE
ESSEX INSTITUTE
HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV—OCTOBER, 1939

ISSUED QUARTERLY



SALEM, MASS.

PRINTED FOR THE ESSEX INSTITUTE

ESSEX INSTITUTE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

The Historical Collections are published quarterly with illustrations, each volume containing a complete index. Subscription \$3.00 per annum.

COPYRIGHT, 1939, BY THE ESSEX INSTITUTE, 132-134 ESSEX STREET, SALEM.
Entered at the Post Office in Salem, Massachusetts, as second class matter under the
Act of March 3, 1879.

The Essex Institute disavows responsibility for the positions taken by contributors to its pages.

CONTENTS—OCTOBER, 1939

	PAGE
1. Summers With a Poet. Recollections of John Greenleaf Whittier. By Elizabeth F. Hume . . .	313
2. Bills of Jabez Baldwin, Silversmith and Clockmaker . . .	325
3. Vessels Taxed by the Town of Salem, 1756-57 . . .	326
4. Lafayette's Visit to Salem in 1824 . . .	329
5. William Pepperrell's Trade With Spain . . .	332
6. Samuel McIntire Bill . . .	333
7. Journal of Stephen Cross of Newburyport, Entitled "Up to Ontario," the Activities of Newburyport Shipbuilders in Canada in 1756. (<i>Continued</i>) . . .	334
8. Salem Ocean-Borne Commerce, from the Close of the Revolution to the Establishment of the Constitution, 1783-1789. By James Duncan Phillips. (<i>Continued</i>) . . .	358
9. Revolutionary War Manuscripts in Possession of Marblehead Historical Society. (<i>Continued</i>) . . .	382
10. Robert Calef and Some of His Descendants. By Anne Calef Boardman. (<i>Continued</i>) . . .	393
11. Book Reviews . . .	409

Recently Published

MARBLEHEAD GREAT NECK

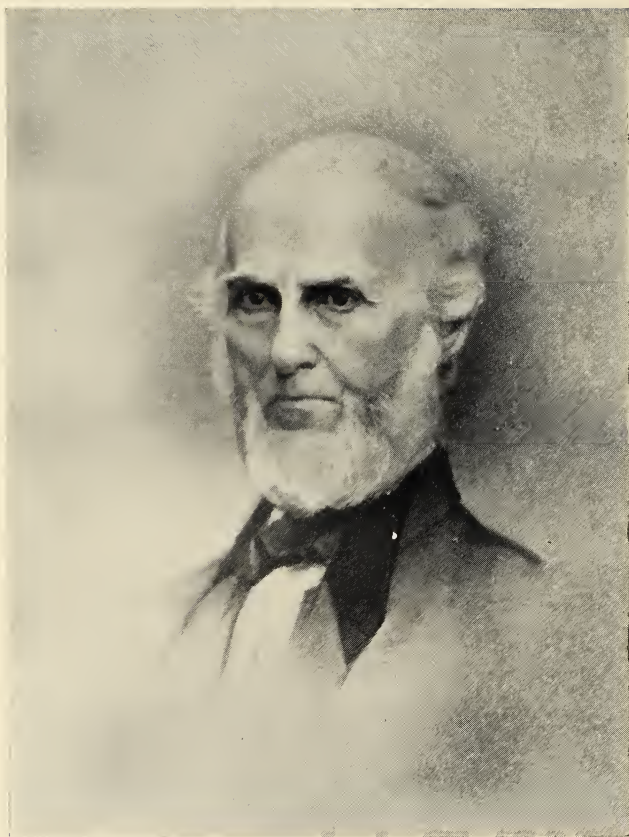
By RICHARD WHITING SEARLE

This is the first attempt to write a history of this popular summer resort, and Mr. Searle has succeeded admirably. The author recounts the early history of the Neck, as well as the humble beginnings of the summer colony from the time when Nashua, N. H., families in the 1860's pitched their tents on this glorious neck of land.

40 pp., octavo, paper, 13 illus. Price, \$1.00.

Address:

THE ESSEX INSTITUTE,
SALEM, MASSACHUSETTS.



JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER

From a Crayon portrait by Charles Harold Davis, now in the Amesbury High School

ESSEX INSTITUTE

HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS

VOL. LXXV

OCTOBER, 1939

No. 4

SUMMERS WITH A POET.

RECOLLECTIONS OF JOHN GREENLEAF WHITTIER.

BY ELIZABETH F. HUME OF AMESBURY.

During the decade of the eighteen-seventies, the Poet Whittier spent a part of the month of August, each year, at West Ossipee, New Hampshire, a country village in the lower White Mountain region, where the "Bearcamp River House," a modest country inn, welcomed his party. In this annual visitation, Mr. Whittier was often accompanied by a group of Amesbury neighbors, and their friends, to whom he delighted to display the beauties of the region, and in whose familiar companionship he was peculiarly and happily at ease. Extracts from a series of letters written at the time by a schoolgirl member of these parties, picture the place and its people with a simplicity which serves to mark the not-very-remote-time as in wide contrast to the summer outings of the present day.

While the Whittier party, returning year after year, formed the nucleus of the social life, other guests as they arrived were quickly assimilated, and however much they might differ in temperament, age or outlook, they quickly became at one with the general atmosphere. A group of New York friends of the Amesbury contingent especially added a welcome touch of fashion and animation to the more sober New England color of the scene, yet the affiliation with literary and artistic interests was paramount in them, and the prevalence of books in the old parlor, of sketches on the easels and "good" music on the piano, emphasized a community of taste.

Golf and tennis were hardly known and only a mild game of croquet on the front lawn rivalled the usual occupations of walking, climbing hills and reading aloud. Of the three years, '76, '77 and '78, we have definite and interesting data, due to the fact that many of the incidents were enshrined in either amateur or professional verses,—for certainly, rhyming was in the air, and few escaped the contagion. In '76 came "The Climbers of Chocorua," and the imaginary "Will of the man caught in the Beartrap," in which the members of the party are characterized; in '77 "The Seeking of the Waterfall," by Whittier; "Our Days at Ossipee," by William Gannett, etc., while the launching of the first little boat on the Bearcamp river in '78 and the festivities attending the event found expression in the rhymed story appearing the following year in the *St. Nicholas*, under the title "The Voyage of the Jettie."

The following extracts from letters written home detail one person's reaction to these simple events and are of value only by reason of their authenticity.

THE LETTERS.

We arrived here safely at one o'clock, after a long wait in Newburyport for the White mountain train; Mr. Whittier drove down with us in the hack to the Amesbury station and seemed very pleased that we were going.

He is certainly a very nervous man to travel with, constantly walking back and forth from end to end of the car, putting down and taking up his bag and changing his seat; but he was very kind and would come up now and then to have a little chat and to see how we were faring.

The latter part of the way was very rough, and the wood smoke from the engine gave me headache a little and perhaps did his.

We went through many small stations only three or four minutes apart and sister was very impatient till the right Ossipee appeared, which it did at last, and the minute we got off the train Mellie seized us and Mr. Currier was there too to welcome us.

It is only a step from the station to the hotel but we all climbed on the coach and rode up. I on top for the first time.

Some of the same people who were here last year have already arrived but Miss Larcom has already gone on to Sandwich as it is not quite high enough here for her hay fever relief, and we are sorry to miss her.

The hotel stands on a small plateau which looks artificial but I don't know whether it is or not; there is a long front with a curving drive and some flowerbeds. The piazza runs around two sides of the house and part of the third and at the rear the bank slopes off very suddenly and, just below, the various country roads meet in a kind of four corners, where there is an old hay barn, black with the weather.

The people were expecting us and our rooms were ready; Mr. Whittier, as always, chose a southeast room; he always gets one if he can and then boasts of never missing the sunrise.

We were very tired after dinner and napped a little but in the late afternoon I came down to the parlor where a bright wood fire was snapping and crackling, and sat about rather subdued and watched the people, which was very interesting.

Mr. Whittier already had his place arranged at the left of the fireplace, and there he likes to sit and tend the fire and talk and listen all the evening.

Miss Powers was there and was very kind and there was a party of four from Brooklyn, father, mother and two daughters, the latter just over from the Adirondacks and evidently used to mountains. Then there was Dr. Andrews and his pleasant wife and two dear chubby little girls of whom Bella was so fond last year, and a Mr. and Mrs. Wells from Boston with three children, the eldest a boy of twelve, nice tho rather city-like. It seems much warmer here than at home but the people say the nights are already beginning to be cold, hence the fire.

Everyone talks a good deal about the air here, and it is very pure and clear and not sharp as with us on the coast.



It was cold last night as they said it would be, and when I came down to breakfast this morning, it was so cold at the hotel door that I had to run up and down briskly to get warm.

Mr. Whittier was already out, striding up and down the piazza and commending "the air" at a great rate.

He trotted me over to the end of the walk and carefully pointed out a spot which he said was the Tip-Top House on Mount Washington.

It was amazingly clear and I could see it quite plainly myself; it was I think an unusual chance, but it was too cold to stay long and we came round to the south side where we found two dogs there belonging to the house and amused ourselves with them for some time.

One was a big Newfoundland and the other a black and white bull terrier and Mr. Whittier delighted to get them growling at each other, which was rather hard work as they were such good friends. He teased them and petted them alternately, and of course a little jealousy resulted. Directly after breakfast the gentlemen begged us to go over to the Chocorua river, across the railway track, where as we found they had arranged a lovely woodsy place for Mr. Whittier to sit.

They had made rustic armchairs and settees and cleared up the underbrush and it was sheltered from the wind and yet not too closed in.

The brown river ran along close by our feet under its curving bank.

Mr. Whittier was charmed with their thoughtfulness for he had always loved the place, and often visited it.

We spent the whole morning there, some of the people sketching, the rest lounging and listening to Mary Bayley, who read aloud Miss Jewett's "Deephaven," a book in which we are all much interested.

Mr. Whittier says he told Miss Jewett when she was correcting the proofs that she was too particular to have everything exactly right, but that now he sees she has her reward for every word is so right.

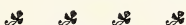
He especially enjoys the story of the Captain with its long-shore talk and its remarkable second sight suggestions.

Not "In Silk Attire"
Sit we by the fire,
Up in Ossipee,
But on the hills we camp
And on the mountains camp
Up in Ossipee,
When the evening comes
Listen to the drums
Of the Bear Camp Band,
And gather, gather all
Close around the shawl
To hold the glow of sand,
Samuel Wells
Sept 4/77
W. O.

POEM WRITTEN AT WEST OSS�PEE, BY SAMUEL WELLS,
PROMINENT BOSTON LAWYER, HUSBAND OF KATE GANNET WELLS,
IN MISS HUME'S AUTOGRAPH ALBUM

I think he is fond of ghosts and things like that for he quoted some queer things people had told him they had experienced.

It had grown very warm when we walked back to the hotel for dinner, really summer like. After dinner came our one excitement of the day, the arrival of the mail by coach and train. Although Mr. Whittier is trying to rest he enjoys looking over the new people who arrive and trying to decide whether they are to be permanent members of the household or merely transients.



The two great hills that look down on us here are called Big and Little Ossipee and while we call them mountains they are really just hills, I think.

I walked up Little Ossipee this morning, a very pleasant walk, and not hard only one gets tired walking on the sides of one's feet.

There is a nice place Mr. Whittier likes, in a grove of pines right on the side of this hill where it is always cool and breezy, and there we go sometimes to read when we don't go over to the river.

Mr. Whittier does not care for climbing or walking far, but seems to enjoy the little elevation over the road,—Today he read poetry to us and his voice is so beautiful it always brings tears to my eyes.

He read today from Lucy Larcom's collection of verses about the hills and the sea and he read the poem about the reason the pine tree moans, and it was very musical. Then he read "Sunday on the Hilltop," and somebody said it was written by Mrs. Wells' brother, the quiet man I told you about.

When we came in from the hill the brother and sister came up to the porch from their walk,—they walk a great deal together, and Mr. Whittier said to him, "We have been reading thy poem, 'Sunday on the Hilltop'; it is a fine poem," and of course Mr. G. looked pleased, as I should have thought he would.

Tomorrow we are going to walk around the five mile road and see how many kinds of goldenrod we can find; there is a lovely blackstemmed kind here with little tufts

of yellow at alternate intervals and the stalk as black as maiden hair fern.

There is a botanical lady here, very sweet looking, and very skillful at drawing flowers.

Mrs. Wells is making such a pretty tidy of grey cheese cloth on which long reeds and cattail heads of cloth and velvet are appliqued on; the design is on the cover of the "Deephaven" book. The botanical lady made me a drawing of it to bring home and Mrs. Wells has cut me a paper pattern.

Today when I was standing at the piano arranging some ferns and flowers, Mr. Whittier came in from a drive with Mr. Currier and said to me with such a bright look, "O we have been seeing some of the loveliest pictures the Lord ever hung up,"—it was *lovely* to see his face so animated and alight for he is usually so grave.

He worries a good deal about Mr. Currier's health, I think, and he has himself had an attack of neuralgia, but beauty out of doors always seems to cheer him.

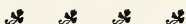
He gets a lot of fun out of a Greek lady here; I don't think she is Greek, only a teacher and professor of it, and she leaves little books of the Greek plays lying around in the parlor just like other books.

Mr. Whittier pokes them over sometimes with a look of fun and murmurs "Light summer reading." However, she is very entertaining in talk and has confided all her history to him and he seems to pity her with all his amusement. He told me he did not wonder she was queer for she had had a very hard and unusual upbringing. He suspects her of writing us all up and says sometimes with a chuckle, "She's got us all in."

He has such a strong sense of humor and yet so much sympathy it is fun to be with him. The other night when we were playing cards he came and looked on a while, saying, "When I was a boy we had a game, I think it was called High Low Jack, but of course the folks did not know."

Last night we danced Virginia Reel and played games and he watched us with interest; it was pleasant that all joined in, young and old, great and small. Later when

the moon came out we girls took a stroll on the porch. It was beautiful to see the light touch the wet ledges high up on the mountain tops, but it certainly was chill, and Mr. Whittier kept saying we were crazy girls and had better come in to the fire.



Yesterday we made the ascent of Big Ossipee and as I was never on a mountain before I found the sensation very exhilarating.

I went with the one I call the quiet man and the Greek lady and the two Brooklyn sisters, a very pleasant party.

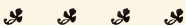
When the invitation came I warned them that I might be a great deal of trouble as I was entirely inexperienced and when I saw the whole party begin to walk straight up the hill as if on level ground I was in despair; however all were very considerate and helped me most effectively.

We ascended first the barren pasture and then came into a wide bed of luxuriant green ferns through which we literally waded. We then entered a fairylike forest of pale white birches and taking finally to the bed of a brook now dry we climbed along over fallen logs and through slippery mud holes, finally arriving at the dry rocky top where we were glad to settle down to rest.

And there we sat and saw the sun go down most beautifully and its golden rays slant across the valley like the most gigantic music staff, and on the north the curved peak of Chocorua back up against the light blue of the high mountains at the behind,—It was beautiful.

We hated to leave it, but finally began to struggle down and it was quite dark when we reached the level again and began thinking about our late supper.

Poets are surely very human, for Mr. G. said as we struggled out of the birch woods, "How much birch trees look like candles," and ruminated a while as to what the feast of Candlemas was, and then a few minutes after, "I know what I wish they would have for supper, graham gems and honey, but I am sure they won't."



Today, Miss Ford and I were walking on the piazza, we could see Mr. G. writing vigorously, and she remarked, "He is probably doing up his next winter's sermons," for, it seems, he is a minister.

Dr. Andrews writes plays and they are printed, for I saw one lying about the other day, but he is also a wonderful maker of photographs and has done some unusual ones of his little girls.

I forgot to say he was a dentist and is used to looking into distinguished mouths, as he has to do with Harvard, and their home is in Cambridge.

I am sorry Miss Larcom had already gone to Sandwich when we came; her hayfever was unusually bad and this altitude is not quite right for her; the last year she was here part of the time.

Mellie, who is Gail Hamilton's niece you know, is very amusing with her stories of "Aunt Abby" and the Blaine children.

We do a good deal of talking beside all the reading and walking.

I play now and then, and there is quite a good piano, Hallet and Cumston, and though Mr. Whittier does not like a piano, it does not seem to disturb him. The "Quiet man," who is, it seems, a minister as well as a poet, brought me the Unitarian hymnal the other day and I went through it for him. He has had something to do with its arrangement I believe.

The little autograph book I brought with me has been going the rounds and as I had made a rhyme for the beginning, saying, I hoped

"Each name might be

A memory of our days at Ossipee"

evidently Mr. Gannett took the title of his verses from that.

At least, he brought the poem to me first all written minutely and said rather diffidently, "I thought you might put it in the book if you liked." This was my birthday, August thirty-first, and it was the crowning pleasure of the entire visit.

Today we go on the tally-ho drive, for Mr. Whittier

"Our Days at Ossipee."

What does it take
A day to make,
One day at the Bear Camp Ossipee?
White clouds a-sail in the shining blue,
Each dropping a shadow to dredge the lands,
A mountain-wind and a marching storm,
And a sound in the trees like waves on sands;
A mist to soften the shaggy side
Of the great green hill, till it lies as dim
As the hills in a child hood memory;
And crags and the ledges silver-chased
Where yesterday's rainy runlets raced;
And the back of an upland pasture steep,
With delicate fern-beds notching wide
The dark wood-line where the birch trees keep
Candlemas the whole summer-tide.
And flashing across the meadow bright
A laughing light, as if all brown eyes
Were fused to gem its malachite;
And watching his valley, Chocoma grows,
And a golden sunset watching him!

POEM WRITTEN BY WILLIAM C. GANNETT IN MISS HUME'S AUTOGRAPH ALBUM

Add - fifty lives of young and old,
Of tired and sad, of strong and bold,
And every life a deeper hue
Than its own owner dreams can be;
Add little children in their glee
Upturning to a mother's knee,
Their earliest altar; add her heart,
Their feeble brooding Providence;
Add hands that greet with inner sense,
And careless hands that touch & part;
Add voices that in friendly talk
Drift down some woody way together,
Then drift all ways through different weathers,
And eyes whose glances have the law
Of coursing planets in their draw:
Add this to that, and thou shalt see
What goes to summer-chemistry!
What the God takes
Each time he makes
One summer day at Ossipee!

W. C. Gannett
Met Ossipee, Aug. 30/77

wants us to find a wonderful waterfall somewhat in the direction of Tamworth, and we are all going in search of it; the directions are rather vague but Turkey Hill and especially Turkey Hill road are objective points. There are bars to be let down, various guideposts to remember—it is on the whole a complicated way but Dr. Andrews is to manage it, and what he manages generally goes.

We teased Mr. Whittier to go, but no, indeed, we are to find the way and then he will know how to go.

3 days later.

We started on that wonderful trip early Saturday afternoon, mostly young people went with two or three elders to "weight the coach" as the driver said, for of course we all wanted to sit on top. Mr. Whittier's last words were, "Now find the Turkey Hill road, then turn off the road into the field and inquire at the farmhouse." He had a twinkle in his eye that rather indicated a wild goose chase, to my mind, but the others seemed to take it seriously enough and off we drove.

It was a lovely day and much more autumnal in feeling than any we have had and it was fascinating to drive through those narrow wooded roads so high up it was like flying and gave one a birdlike feeling.

At last we reached the point where we were to turn into the fields and so we all clambered down from the coach and went through a barred gate and up a cart track for about half a mile finally reaching an unpainted farmhouse from which we got directions where to enter the woods.

The moment we plunged into the underbrush we began to hear the faint sound of falling water and as we walked up the rocky and almost dry bed of the stream it grew louder and louder and we felt sure it was a waterfall and very near. The banks grew higher with every step, and it was hotter and hotter though so shady. The flat ledges made it possible to clamber along and in the middle was always a small flowing stream into which we dipped our hands to cool them. Finally we became discouraged. Miss Bayley sat down on a rock and began to cry and as I knew she was not strong I felt worried and proposed

turning back but it looked so far to the coach that some were for pressing on, thinking after we reached the fall there must be an easier way out, for the ground was higher and the air a little less heavy as we pressed on.

At last, however, even the bravest gave in and we tracked back over the long way all rather downcast with our lack of success and wasted time.

Mr. Whittier was quite reproachful, and accused us of not even finding the right Turkey Hill road but I don't believe there could be two roads of that name.

All this was three days ago and tonight we got our reward for Mr. Whittier read to us the poem he has been working on, and which has served to keep him in his room more than usual.

It is called "The Seeking of the Waterfall," and read in his lovely rhythmic way it was very impressive.

At first a little play was enacted as usual. Mr. Currier said a poem had been found and Mr. Whittier would read it, and the latter said, "This writing is very blind, but I will try." After the first there was no question for he read more beautifully than usual, and as Kate, our elocutionary lady, said under her breath, "This beats all my elocute," and of course that was true. Then Mrs. Wells read a lovely poem about "Our Days at Ossipee" which her brother, the Quiet man I wrote you about, had done.

He had kept it secret even from his folks but it was perfect description of mountain walk the other day, and about the place as well. He surely is a real poet, too.

They seem very prevalent here. The other day Mr. Whittier drew my attention to a quiet looking middle-aged man reading the blue *North American Review*. "See that man," said he, "he's cashier of a bank and he writes poetry, too. I believe he belongs down on the Cape."

These extracts end somewhat abruptly and picture only a fragment of the wonderful days so full of novelty and interest to the writer. A word about certain of the company and what they contributed to the picture may not be inappropriate.

First and foremost of those always at Ossipee was Mr. Horace Currier, an Amesbury man, and member of the Boston Bar. His devotion and reliability, as well as his keen appreciation of the poetic atmosphere of the place, made him of great value to Mr. Whittier. At the time of which I write he was already in failing health and his death, which occurred a few years later, was a deep grief to the poet. The publication of the invaluable *Bibliography* of Whittier by his nephew, Mr. Franklin Currier of the Harvard Library, would have been a great joy to him, and the enthusiasm with which this labor of twenty years has been pursued may have been unconsciously inspired by an inheritance of this devotion of sixty years ago.

Miss Martha Powers, a gifted and beautiful elderly woman, also a near neighbor of Whittier at Amesbury, but for many years a successful teacher in New York, often brought pupils and friends who added the touch of the city to our quiet circle; among others, the interesting and very tall lady whose intimacy with Anna Dickenson made a connecting link with Whittier, for the Dickensons of Philadelphia were among his earliest and most valued anti-slavery friends. A companion and protege of Miss Powers was Miss Kate Brannan, an elocutionist, whose bright Irish wit and attractive personality were very entertaining to the poet.

After Miss Powers' death this lady printed for private circulation a small volume reminiscent of her friend, interesting in that it contained the pretty verses addressed to her by Whittier, in which the name "Martha Powers" was rhythmically and musically repeated. Mrs. Caldwell, also of New York and a niece by marriage of Mr. Whittier, was often of the party, and well known to us by her frequent Amesbury visits, while Mr. and Mrs. Pickard, the former Elizabeth Whittier, were there occasionally, and are referred to in the amusing "Will" of the centennial summer, '76.

Another Amesbury member of our party was Miss Mary Bayley, of whose reading aloud I have spoken. In a set of verse called "My Neighbour," Mr. Whittier has amusingly touched off the varied talents of this lady which were as diverse as New England character affords. It was she who

knitted the long warm stockings he liked to wear, and when through some difference of yarn or stitch they became too small and had to be laid away, he would not have her told lest she be hurt, and only by accident she learned it. Miss Bayley had a gifted and original mind and also a real enthusiasm for dramatic poetry, and I am sure she was almost the first in Amesbury, after Elizabeth Whittier, to revel in the poetry of Robert Browning and to read "Pippa Passes" exceedingly well aloud.

Jettie Morrill, with a beautiful physique and an opulent richness of nature, made friends wherever she went, and was followed and admired by artists and musicians. Lucy Larcom chaperoned her in Boston for a winter, and she grew to know many interesting people whom her gifts of beauty and talent attracted. Of course she was encompassed by lovers, and finally married in Paris one of long standing, an early neighbor in Cleveland. Both these friends much my senior died early.

The Morrills were old Amesbury residents who returned to make a delightful home there, after a sojourn of some years in the Middle West. "The Henchman," a poem written for music by Whittier at Jettie's request, is, I feel, the most spontaneous expression of a mood which our poet has left us; it is said to have been written in a single night and to "see if he could do it."

The variety of character and interests of the members of the Ossipee party served to increase its vitality, for in the perfect informality that prevailed, each person had a chance to be heard.

The Rev. William Gannett and his sister, Mrs. Kate Gannett Wells, children of the Rev. Dr. Gannett of the Arlington Street Church in Boston, were the natural inheritors of the problems left by the Civil War and the subsidence of the Transcendental wave which had earlier swept New England. While their pleasure was manifestly in the beautiful scenery and restful atmosphere of this quiet spot, it was their nature to consider and discuss the deeper problems of life and thought, and with both brother and sister Mr. Whittier had long and serious talk, as we heard afterward. In Mr. Gannett's poem of the place, the elder poet took a warm interest and often referred to it in

speaking to me, with an almost affectionate regard.

The winter following the August of which I write, Dr. Andrews sent out invitations for a gathering of the Ossipee party at his home in Cambridge, prefacing them with a quotation from "Our Days at Ossipee". Alas, the weather was unpropitious, a blinding snowstorm preventing the full attendance hoped for; however, those attending reported a congenial meeting. Poems were read from absent members and reminiscences brought forth, and the following year, 1878, witnessed again an enthusiastic gathering on the shores of the Bear-camp.

In the January *Atlantic Monthly* of that year appeared "The Seeking of the Waterfall," a poem in which all of the original expedition felt a partnership.

BILLS OF JABEZ BALDWIN, SILVERSMITH AND CLOCKMAKER.

Salem March 23rd 1810

The Social Insurance Company To Jabez Baldwin Dr	
To a Gilt figuer of Hope & the Anchor	\$16..00
" a pine case gilt and Varnished	20..00
" Gauze to cover the Case \$1.00 mending	
key 50 cts	1..50
<hr/>	
" paid George Ropes for drawing a sketch	
for the Glass	\$37..50
	1..00
<hr/>	
	\$38..50

Salem March 31st 1810 Received Pay Jabez Baldwin

\$142..00

Salem Feby 1st 1810

The Social Insurance Company To Jabez Baldwin Dr	
To A Large Elegant Patent Timepiece without	
Eagle	\$142.00

Recieved Pay Jabez Baldwin

VESSELS TAXED BY THE TOWN OF SALEM, 1756-57.

Salem, S S., To John Ives a Constable of ye Town of Salem in ye County of Essex.

The following is an assessment & tax for a year from & after ye first day of Nov. A. D. 1756 upon ye Whaling Fishing & Coasting Vessels in said Town by us made pursuant to an Act of this Province made & passed in ye Thirtieth Year of His present Majesty's Reign intituled "An act for providing and maintaining two armed vessels to guard the coast and for supplying ye Treasury with seven thousand pounds for that end — which assessment and Tax (amounting in ye whole to - 30 - 2 - 6) you are to collect of ye masters or other persons having ye principal care of such vessels and to pay ye sums into ye Province Treasury. The first or left hand column contains ye names of ye vessels — the second ye Tonnage, the third the names of ye Masters or Skippers and ye fourth or right hand column contains the Tax and ye sum each vessel is assessed at is therein set against ye name thereof.

<i>Names of the Vessels</i>	<i>No. Tons</i>	<i>Names of ye Masters or Skippers</i>	<i>Duty or Sum Taxed</i>
Fishing Schooners			
Kingston	24	Robert Goodal	-12-0
Good Intent	21	Joseph Pickering	-10-6
Victory	22	Jonathan Felt	-11-
Eagle	18	Joseph Pittman	- 9-
Lucretia	51	Samuel Carrill	1- 5-6
Swallow	40	Michael Smethurst Jr.	- 1-
Swan	32	John Archer	-16-
Union	28	Pinson Bickford	-14-
Eunice	27	George Bickford Jr.	-13-6
Molly	51	Abraham Valpy	1- 5-6
Traveller	24	Ebenezer Peele	-12-
Fisher	44	John Whitford	1- 2-
Molly	35	David Felt	-17-6
Sally	24	George Glover	-12-
Lyn	19	John Cloutman	- 9-6
Elizabeth	28	John Cook	-14-
Benjamin	22	Thomas Bright	-11-
William	50	James Fabins	-1 -5

Esther	35	Joseph Ede, Jr.	-17-6
George	40	Jacob Clarke	- 1-
Olive Branch	32	Samuel Cook	- 1-
Elizabeth	32	John Symonds	-16-
Dolphin	24	William Symonds	-12-
Swallow	44	John Smethurst	1- 2
Sparrow	40	Tobias Davis, Jun	- 1-
Sarah	24	Edward Tucker	-12-
Three Sisters	32	Robert Frye	-16-
Kate	32	Richard Masury	-16-
Success	30	William Smith	-15-
Mary	21	Sam'l Whitford	-10-6
Hitty	40	Jonathan Cook	- 1-
Elizabeth	25	Peter Smithurst	-12-6
Ann	20	John Masury	-10-
Sally	24	George Ashby	-12-
Coasting Vessels			
Benjamin	20	Benj ^a Felt Jun	-10-
Mary	20	George Peele	-10-
Abigail	20	John Archer Jun	-10-
Sea Flower	20	Israel Ober	-10-
Victory	62	William Webster	-1-11-

-30- 2-6

Given under our hands at Salem this 7th day of Oct^r
A. D. 1757

Thorndike Procter	}	Assessors of Salem
Stephen Higginson		
Ab ^m Watson		
Tim ^o Orne		
Nath ^l Ropes		

The following is a copy of ye Certificate respecting ye
Tax on Vessels sent by ye assessors to ye Province Treasur-
er viz:—

Salem Oct^r 7 1757

Srs. Pursuant to an Act of this Province made in ye
thirtieth year of His Present Majesty's Reign intitled
"An act for providing & maintaining two armed vessels
to guard ye coast and for supplying the Treasury with
seven thousand pounds for that end "we have assessed &

taxed the Whaling Fishing & Coasting Vessels belonging to s^d Town for a year from & after ye first day of November, A. D. 1756 according to ye direction of said act— which assessment & Tax (amounting in the whole to 30-2-6 we have committed to John Ives one of ye Constables of ye s^d Town and ye following is a list of every vessel by us according to ye Tenor of ye s^d act assessed & taxed as aforesaid, which we hereby transmit unto you viz:—

<i>Names of Vessels</i>	<i>No. Tons</i>	<i>Names of Vessels</i>	<i>No. Tons</i>
Fishing Schooners			
Kingston	24	George	40
Good Intent	21	Olive Branch	40
Victory	22	Elizabeth	32
Eagle	18	Dolphin	24
Lucretia	51	Swallow	44
Swallow	40	Sparrow	40
Swan	32	Sarah	24
Union	28	Three Sisters	32
Eunie	27	Kate	32
Molly	51	Success	30
Traveller	24	Mary	21
Fisher	44	Hitty	40
Molly	35	Elizabeth	25
Sally	24	Ann	20
Lynn	19	Elizabeth	28
William	50	Benjamin	22
Esther	35	Sally	24
Coasting Vessels			
Benjamin	20	Abigail	20
Mary	20	Victory	62
Sea Flower	20		
			<hr/> 1205

1205 Tons at 6^d is £30-2-6

We are Sr. your Hble. Servants

Thorndike Procter	} Assessors of Salem.
Stephen Higginson	
Abraham Watson	
Tim ^o Orne	
Nath'l Ropes	

To Harrison Gray Esq. Province Treasurer.

—*Salem Tax Lists.*

LAFAYETTE'S VISIT TO SALEM IN 1824.

A LETTER WRITTEN BY NATHAN W. HAZEN OF SALEM
TO DR. JEREMIAH S. PUTNAM OF YORK, MAINE.

Nathan W. Hazen was born in Bridgton, Maine, in 1800 and came to Salem to read law in the office of Leverett Saltonstall. He was admitted to the Bar in 1829 and became one of the best-known lawyers in Essex County. He married Miss Mary Pingree of Salem in 1830, and they resided in Andover. He served in the Massachusetts Senate in 1856 and was President of the Merrimack Mutual Fire Insurance Co. for many years.

Dr. Jeremiah Smith Putnam was born in Danvers in 1797, the son of Capt. Thomas and Mary Putnam. He went to York in 1819, was graduated from Bowdoin College in 1825 and became a successful physician, well and favorably known throughout that section for more than fifty years. This letter is in the autograph collection of the Essex Institute.

Salem Sept. 1, 1824

Dear Doctor,

I suppose you are at this moment in Portsmouth prepared to render your tribute of homage to the Hero America delights to honor. The violent rain of yesterday had little effect in cooling the ardor and enthusiasm of the citizens of this place. In the midst of violence of the storm he was escorted from the boundaries of M. Head. by two Companies of Cavalry and a large body of mounted truckmen dressed in white with appropriate ensigns &c. and about 200 hundred citizens, of which y'r humble Sev't was one, composed a very respectable cavalcade. You no doubt noticed the order of the Gov. for the appearance of the Regiment of this place, on Boston Common for Review. This order occasioned a great deal of murmuring among all the Companies, uniform as well as Militia. The Infantry had a meeting on Saturday and voted unanimously not to go. But they got some new light on the subject, Sunday before noon, had the members of the company called out of church to attend a meeting of the company held at noon and voted to attend, very

much to the surprise of the public and their own mortification. It seems that a resolve passed the legislature last session authorizing the Governor & Council in taking this step, but it had been forgotten even by the very persons who voted on it and was remembered only at the last moment after the old fellow had been cursed in all the moods and tenses.

The Independent Cadets under Capt. John Winn took the right of all the troops, estimated at more than 6,000, assembled on this occasion. Your relation Perley Putnam as chairman of the Selectmen had the honor of welcoming LaFayette upon the borders of the town. This gentleman has distinguished himself on more than one account. When the gentlemen who had been chosen to make arrangements in conjunction with the Selectmen were about organizing themselves, he insisted on being chairman "ex officio," in opposition to Judge Story, and so strenuously did he urge his claim that after debating the matter for two or three evenings until midnight, they were compelled to proceed without a chairman and the arrangements were published signed by P. Putnam in behalf &c. Here was the true spirit of the Putnams. But he did not stop here. He contended that he stood in the place of the Mayor and it was therefore his right to address the Gen. at his lodgings. But he was told by Mr. J. G. King he should not do it and so was compelled to submit. Every thing was conducted with spirit and decorum. Some of the decorations, especially, those of the Assembly Room where the Gen. dined were very superb. But neither the joyous occasion, its ceremonies, festivities, displays or kindly feelings could restrain the fingers of certain pilferers from the pockets of their neighbors and it would seem their dipping and diving was very gainful to the rogues and doleful to the honest. As many as 10 or 12 pockets were picked of various amounts of which the greatest was 400 dolls. in bank bills. We learn by reports from from Newburyport that these depredators, for no doubt they are the same gang, have been full as successful in their attempt at that place. If not detected there they will no doubt proceed to Portsmouth, weighing and guaging as they go. When I emerged from the crowd at the delivery

of Judge Story's address which was immense, I found a watch grasped in my hand with my umbrella in a manner totally unaccountable unless indeed I had accidentally intercepted it in this manner in its passage from one pocket to another, nor is it of much consequence as my honor remains unimpaired and I trust unimpeached by its return to its owner, Capt. Sage this morning.

So I incurred two risks yesterday, that of reputation in this affair and health in the cavalcade. We were completely drenched and when I felt the cold streams of water pervading every part of my body I could not help thinking of sickness, Dr. Putnam and death. I hope you will forgive the association for I know you have too much benevolence to hold anyone responsible for the vagaries of the imagination. I miss a great many people out of the streets today; some I suppose are sick and more I guess are ashamed. Lastly I had the honor of an introduction to this famous and beloved man. In respect to love matters I believe there is little doing. Old maids keep getting down, plenty on hand, no sale and stock increasing. Young girls in some demand but there being no standard value, the prices asked and those offered are usually much at variance. In fact there are but few offered in fair market. Choice lots are either suffered to perish on hand or are worse than thrown away by the utter worthlessness of the second hands into which they fall. I am very desirous of hearing how you proceed in the numerous amours you have on hand. I think the Cambridge one rather a romance. I doubt if it is hardly a novel founded on fact. Speaking of Novels I have read today Part 1. "Tales of a Traveller" by "Geoffrey Crayon," which I think is about as good as any thing this author has written.

Yours Truly

N. W. Hazen

WILLIAM PEPPERRELL'S TRADE WITH SPAIN.

Cadiz Sep^r:18:1737

William Pepperrell, Esq^r

We rec^d your much Esteemed favr. of the 4th June
 ₧ Capt. Oram & we are heartily concerned that he came
 at so very bad a Season when there was nothing he had
 in demand. We have done everything in our Power to
 serve the Capt. in the Sale of his Cargo in wh^{ch} we dare
 say he will do us Justice in the acct. he will give you.
 We begg Leave to refer you to him & the Accots. & In-
 voice of his Return Cargo which we have given him &
 keep at your disposition Ro. ptr. 10689¾ being the Balle.
 of yr. Accot. Carried to yr. Credt. in a new Accot.

We shall only say that the demand here for Foreign
 Corn will continue till next Harvest to say June next, &
 the Prices will fall & Rise according as the Quantitys
 that arrive are great or smal. The prices you have at
 foot—but would advise against sending Flower, the nomi-
 nal price of whch. is 24 @ 25 ₧ Quintal but no Sale.
 The sooner the Corn comes the Better. We present you
 our best Respects & wish for Occasion to Acknowledge
 yr. favrs. as we ought & are with all Regard.

Y^r most ob. Hble Svts.

Mackey & Smith

(please to turn)

Zealand wheat	35	}	rls. Von pfem ^a
Flanders Do.	33		
English	32 @ 33		
French & American	28 @ 29		
Northern Barley	14 @ 16	}	
House Beans 23}	rls. Von ₧ heapd. fanega		
Indian Corn 22}	whch. is about 25 ₧ C ^t Larger		
	than the Stroak'd measure		

[Pepperrell's reply on same paper.]

Piscataqua in N. England Dec^r
 27th 1737.

Messrs. Mackey & Smith.

Gent. Your favour of y^e 18 Sept. last by Capt. Robert
 Oram I received & return you hearty thanks for ye Kind-
 ness you should him. he is now gon to Virginia, he is

not discouraged for one bad voyage but desires to com to see you next Sumer, as to ye ballance that was due being left to my disposition I Disire you to remit it as soon as you can to Mr. Silas Hooper mercht. in London on my accot. I should be glad to be of Service to you in these parts & am with Due respects

S^r yo^r Very Humble Servt.

Wm Pepperrell.

—*Essex Institute Mss.*

BILL OF SAMUEL McINTIRE TO E. H. DERBY.

Salem 10 March 1790

Mr E. H. Derby Esq^r to

Sam^l McIntire D^r

1788	
Aug ^t 2 to the Joiners work on Board y ^e Ship Light Horse @c to work on Board Cap ^t Crowning-shield Schooner	£24..18..0
June 7 th to 5 Days @ y ^e Farm @ 6/	1..10
Sept 1 st to work at y ^e House 14..¾ days @ 6/	4.. 8..6
Dec ^r 18 th to 28 days on Board y ^e Astrea @ 5/6	7..14
31 to fixing a Door in y ^e House & mending Organ	5..9
1789	
April 24 th to 18 days at y ^e Farm @ 5/6	4..19..
July 4 th to fixing Blinds at y ^e House	9
Aug ^t 18 to Carving a Knee for y ^e Schooner	1..1

Errors Excepted

£45 17..3

JOURNAL OF STEPHEN CROSS OF NEWBURY-
PORT, ENTITLED "UP TO ONTARIO," THE
ACTIVITIES OF NEWBURYPORT SHIP-
BUILDERS IN CANADA IN 1756.

WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY MISS SARAH E. MULLIKEN.

Stephen Cross, who wrote the following journal describing his journey "Up to Ontario" and then to France as a prisoner of war, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, in the month of October, 1731. He and his brother Ralph were among the early ship builders in the vicinity, and their father was perhaps the first man to build vessels in Newbury. The coasting trade and fisheries had created a demand for more ships, and in 1766, two years after the separation of Newburyport from its mother town, Newbury, a passer-by counted seventy vessels on the stocks from one end of the town to the other. It was natural therefore, in those days of actual but undeclared war, when a flotilla was needed to carry the British army across Lake Ontario, that the Newbury men should be offered a contract to build the boats. Thus it happened that Stephen Cross started out on his great adventure under the leadership of his uncle, Philip Coombs.

Stephen Cross was a typical Yankee of his age and generation, fervent in spirit and in the Presbyterian church, by no means slothful in business—his shipyard and his distillery prospered, he was collector of customs, and at the time of his death he was postmaster for Newburyport. During the Revolutionary War he was on many important Committees, both in the town and Commonwealth; he and his brother built three frigates, the *Hancock*, the *Boston*, and the *Protection*, and he was also prominent in town affairs being one of the first selectmen of Newburyport and a representative to the General Court. When John Mycall printed for Rev. John Bennet *Letters to a Young Lady on a Variety of Useful and Interesting Subjects*, Stephen Cross's name is among the subscribers. After reading the account of his terrible experiences as a

prisoner, it is pleasant to remember that he lived to a good old age, honored by his townspeople. His house, backed by a pleasant garden, faced the blue Merrimac and the distant bar, and from his front windows he could see his well-filled warehouses, his wharf and the white sails of his ships coming up the River. All around him were kinsfolk and friends, and his life as a prisoner must have seemed a dreadful nightmare.

"On the *first day of March 1756* Eighteen Persons belonging to Newbury viz Phillip Coombs Robert Mitchell James Bayley Benjamin Chandler Joseph Goodhew Jesse Worcester Mathew Pettingill Phillip Stanwood Ebenezer Swasey John Wyett Moses Cross Joseph Wormwell John Nowell John Mitchell Paul Currier William Coombs Abner Dole & Stephen Cross agreed with John Irving Jun^r of Boston to go to Oswego on the Lake Ontario to build some vessells for the King's Service to transport the army across the lake and assist in ataking the french forts frontenack & Niagara, and on the *8th*. we left Newbury and proceeded to Boston on the *9th*. took up our blankets and tools on the *10th*. we left Boston (being joyned by 9 more from Boston namely Joseph Glidden Phillip Fisk Benjamin Bill Joseph Sprague — Williams Robert Alick Derby Colon Edmund Chase & Benjamin Raston) and proceeded to Providence by land where we arrived in the morning of the *12th* At one oclock we embarked on Board a small Sloop which was provided to Carey us to New York, and Set Sail immediately. at six in the Evening arrived at Newport Rhod Island the appearance of a Snow Storm Coming on the Master of the Sloop by order of the Owner, Came to anchor at a distance from the Wharf. We requested him to go to the Wharf which he Refused (and as we afterwards understood was afraid we Should desert) on his Refusal we hauled up the anchor and brought the vessell to the wharf it being uncomfortable on board. A number of us went on Shore and lodged at A Tavern; in the morning the Snow Storm was very Severe had a house Provided for us in where we tarry that day and part of the next. being Sunday the *14* Some

of us went to Meeting to hear one Mr. Vinal in the forenoon. In the P. M. the weather having Cleared up and the Wind being N. W. by West we embarked and Set Sail for New York having three added to our Company viz Phineas Reed & two others

at 7 P. M. the wind Blowing fresh and Great Sea we came to anchor under Block Island On the *15th*. at 4 A. M. the wind at W N W we came to Saill at Sunset we were under Plumb Island a little to the westward of Newlondon at 10 P. M. the Wind N N E Brisk *16th*. at sunriseing were off against Statford At 2 P.M. came to anchor near Kents (?) Point three miles from Hel Gate At 10 P. M hove up and Rowed up the Sound and pased Hel Gate at 10 p.m. and continued rowing untill we arrived at New York at about 12 A. M.

17th. went on shore and viewed the City. At 12 P. M. Shiped our things and our selves on Board a Sloop bound for Albany. as Sunset came to saill for Albany and after a verry dul voyage we arrived at Albany on the *26th* took our things on Shore to one Sotnidges who kept A Tavern there. and after viewing the City, on the *27th* Set out for Scenaetade by land having A Waggon Provided to Carry our Bagage and Tools and Reach that Town being about Sixteen Miles distant about 2 P. M. this little town Situate on the Bank of the Mohawk River we found exceedingly thronged with Soldiers Battoe Men and Workmen Building Battoes, so that we found Great Difficulty in finding any Person willing to Receive us into their Hous but just before Night some of us obtained Lodgings about half a Mile out of the Town and others were obliged to take Quarters in A Coopers Shop we, that found lodgings, were very Hospitably and well Entertained On the *28th* being Sunday we went to Church where a Chaplain to one of the Regiments, offisiated in time of Divine Service News came down the Mohawk River that the Enemy has atacked the forts on the Great Carrying Place on the *29th* and thus we hath joyned the Workmen Building Battoes. this day the News of an atack one of the forts at the Great Carrying Place was Confirmed and that they had taken one of them orders were given for us to Pro-

ceed on our way for Oswego tomorrow and that 600 men were to go with us but how Disagreeable the Prospect when the Enemy were reducing the forts in our way on the 31st the News confirm^d of the Enemies having taken the Fort on the farther Side of the Great Carrying Place and had besieged the fort on this side and that Gen^l Johnson was gone to their Relief 600 men went from here 170 of which were Recruits with Neither Arms nor Ammunition, which Appeared Strange to us to See men Sent tomorrow when we knew the Enemy were in the way without arms, we were to have gone but our things not being ready Prevented.

April 1 A Storm of Rain and Snow the 2 A further Confirmation that the French and Indians had taken the Fort on the further Side of the Great Carrying Place Commanded by Lieut Hull with 60 men all Killed or taken and the fort burnt Gen^l Johnson Persued but did not over take them the 3^d we were ordered to work on the Battos Sunday the 4th attended Worship where a Common Soldier by the name of Williamson Preach^d I believe a Good man made many Good observations and good admonitions and counsells On Monday *April 5th* set out from Schenactede near Night went about a mile and a half up the Mohawk River and Stopped for the Night Several of us Returned to our lodging one Mr. Vathers, for the Night on our Return to the Battos in the morning of the 6th were Inform^d that some Person had Stole from Abner Dole his Gun a Shirt and pair of Shoes and from Paul Currier a Pair of Breeches by this we found our Selves in a verry Disagreeable Company. we were only Passengers on Board the Battos and Whailboats of two Companies Commanded by Capt. Williams and Capt. Jaquish one Batto we had allowed us to Carry our Tools and Baggage and three of us Navigated her viz Stephⁿ Cross Ebenezer Swasey and ——— we are proceeding about 4 miles up the Mohawk River this day 7th. I rowed this day over a bad Reef and as far as to Gen^l Johnson's seat which is said to be about 20 miles from Schenactede Camped on an island 9th Proceeded about 3 miles to Fort Hunter and the Lower Mohawk Castle

near it, about 100 Solders in this fort. the Castle was a Stockade Containing A Stone Church and about 20 Houses Mostly Built after the Indian Manner and Covered with Bark, A considerable Indian town. Just by, a bad Reef in the River which we assended over but our whole Company were not able to do it, until *10th*. and proceeded as we Judge about 12 miles. *the 11th*. Proceeded on as we Suppose 12 miles. *12th*. Proceeded about 10 miles to another Indian Castle where King Hendrick formerly lived he lost his life with Genⁿ Johnson in the Battle of Lake George the last year, with the French and Indians under Count Diskaw. his brother Abraham is now their Chief. We heard him Make A Speech to a Number of the Warriars Who are to go Escort to us. we left this and proceed about 3 miles further *13th* I rowed about 3 or 4 miles further and Come to the little Carrying Place. this Carrying Place is about one Mile by a Great Fall in the River of this length had our Baggage transported by load to the head of the falls on the *14th*. Got our Batto over and loaded to Proceed on the *10th* Stopped by Coll Bradstreets order who had the Command, to assist in Repairing Boats which met with some Damage the remainder of this and most of the *15th* was employ^d in the Business in the afternoon Proceeded on about 5 Miles to Within about one Mile of Coll Hopkinson the *16th*. and *17th* rainy *18th* Sunday Convers^d on Religous worship with Some others besides our own Company in a Barn. on the *20th* Most of the Boats being Ready and arrived at the German flats so called being a Considerable Town, with A Church. I not being well got a lodging in a Dutch house. *21st*. I was very unwell. we Proceeded on *23rd* Proceeded on to the Great Carrying Place as called, it being where we were to leave the Mowhawk River and Pass at Carrying Place of 4 Miles into Wood Creek, the natives of which live Westward this being the Heit of Land. Here we found Cap^t Tilton who was A Lieutenant in one of the Companies of — Regement, and Samuel Holt, two of our Townsmen. the lands we have Pased on the Mohawk River being an exceeding high intervale of great extent both in length and Breadth *24th*. Rany *25th*. Squalls

of Snow & cold 26th the same weather our Carpenters Company agreed to take charge of the 20 Whailboats which Capt Williams and his Company had Brot up and he was ordered to return to Schenactede we were to Navigate the Boats and their loading to Oswego

27th went over the Carrying Place and Cut some timber to Build A New Fort and Saw the Destruction of the old one, which the Enemy had Burnt. the Wood Creek having been traded the year before up above where the old fort stood which was the Place of Imbarkation was found to take Circle to the South and then—turn again to the North Crossed our Carrage Path within about one Mile of the Mohawk River but was obstructed by old trees having fallen into and Across it, and full of alders Growing among them, which rendered it altogether unpassable with Roots, but it having been Judged that these obstructions might be Removed, and the Creek rendered Navigable with Battoes to the Place where it Crossed our Path, and in Consequence would Shorten the Carrying Place 3 miles, which would leave but one to Carry, General Shirley had inlisted a Company of Pioneers Consisting of 70 men, Under Capt. James Jairsonvis, who was the man which had examined the creek, and proposed it, to Perform this business. they having arrived and begun this work, but found it very troublesome and difficult, having begun at the Place where the Path crossed it, we being in Waiting to have the Boats and Provisions Transported Across as well as all the Battomen Soldiers Indians &c. Coll. Bradstreet Proposed to us to joyn this Company of Pioneers and assist them in this Business for which he promised us half extra wages and finding that if this Passage could be effected, it would forward Matters verry much, and it being thought the Garrison at Oswego must be in distress, having been left the fall before verry short of provisions and no supplies to be had from any other quarter, one Drove of Catle only having been sent forward this Spring just before the taking of Hulls fort, and it was much feared they had fallen into the hands of the Enemy and stoped by those Indians which pretended to be Friendly which lay in their way, Especially as the French had taken one of our forts.

we Complied with Coll Bradstreets Request and began on the *28th* at the old Place of Imbarkation and went upward to meet the Pioneers and by Night on the *29th*. we Met them in the Work. this day the Drovers which went with the Cattle to Oswego Returned, and Informed that they got them Safe to the Fort (except a few which our good Friends Indians took from them) but that the Garrison was verry Sickly

on our arrival at this carrying place we found a number of Carpenters and other artificers who had been sent forward from New Jersey afirst in building the vessells for the Lake but were stoped here by the Enemies attacking the fort among them was the Master Builder Mr. Marsh on the *30th* we were Alarmed and all Called to arms, but no Enemy discovered.

on *May the 1st* we were again Alarmed, the men on the west Side the Carrying Place were under arms all night Supposing themselves Surrounded by the Enemy, but in the Morning made no discovery of any. we began to drag our Whailboats across the Carrying place by hand, the whole of the Wagons were employed in transporting the Provisions, the way being verry bad, by ocason of the wet Weather, and so much Pasing of the wagons with Provisions and the Battomen dragging the Boats by hand three Indians of the Onida tribe Come in from A Scout and Inform^d they had falen in with 10 french Indians which had detained them one day and half, and then dismissed them. they told them they belonged to A Sorty consisting of 20 who came out together, that the other 10 were gone to take A family on the Mohawk River, and that they Expected them back verry soon. by this we Suspected our Indians were not much to be depended upon for defence. we soon heard the 10 Indians had taken the family mentioned.

the 2d. Employed in Rolling over our Whail Boats. *the 3rd.* and *4th.* Employed in the same work *5th.* began to load our Whail Boats. *6th* verry Rainy. *7th.* transported our Baggage over the Carrying Place and, Moved a little way down Wood Creek. *8th.* with much difficulty Proceeded down the Creek, the water being now

being very low we being the last. the *9th*. Proceeded on with great difficulty. Reach 4 miles to Onada Creek so Colled. where we found water enough, and here we Joyned the Fleet. on the *10th*. Proceeded down the Creek, but it was so narrow and in some Places obstructed by trees fallen across and being about 500 Boats and Everyone Pushing to git Ahead that we sometimes got so Joined together for A Mile or more, that it would be a Considerable time before a Dopage could be cleaned so as to Proceed, and being in the Rear still, the Creek not being Wide enough to give us Room to git forward in the fleet, and A Severe thunder Storm coming on we were oblig^d to put on Shore and Camped untill the next morning.

the 11th. Set out early, and come up with the fore Part of the fleet, and none found the Creek wide enough to proceed without Difficulty, and before noon arrived at Onida Lake which is about 30 miles long and 20 wide. Proceeded to Cross the Lake in Passing A Point of land which Extended into the Lake two Indians were discovered, uppon which we Put on Shore, but they Scampered off so fast they could not be over taken. by this are afraid we were Watched, and did Suppose Should be atacked in some Convenient Place for their Purpose. we went about two thirds of the distance across the Lake and Camped on the Plane.

on the *12th*. in the Morning we left the Island being a Pleasant day. A Small air of Wind from the East. the whole fleet of about 500 Battoes and Whailboats Put of nearly togather, and those which had oyl Cloaths, tents, or anything which they Could Make answer for a Sail, Rigid them up, and a more agreeable Sight I Scarce ever Saw. all that End of the Lake appeared Alive, and all Exerting themselves to git foremost, and room enough for each one, for full Play, it being about 10 Miles to the Entrance of the River, which leads to the Oswego. on our Aproching the River, a Number of the Friendly Indians was there in waiting to welcome our Arrival by a Salute with their Musketts. this Put the Fleet into some Confusions as Many Supposed it to be an ambush laid for us and that the fire was on our front Boats, but the Mis-

take was soon Rectified. we soon Entered the River, and went at a Great Rate before A fair wind, and Strong Stream, untill we came to the three Rivers, so called, being the Junction of the Onadga River with the Main River. here we made a little Stop for the whole fleet to Come up, as Some were considerably in the Rear in the 25 or 26 Miles we had come Since we Entered the River. after About one Howers Rest, we Put off and went forward A fieve Miles, and on turning A Point found our Selves on the Brink of a Considerable falls which we had heard nothing of, but so ner we could not make the Shore, and of Necessity must go over without time to Examin or take the best Place, to attemt to Cross the Stream would by no means do; for there we should go over Side-way, and be overset without any Chance of Preventing it. we were obliged to go Directly forward and go Safe over, but Numbers were overset and others fill their Boats but we lost no lives. all Arrived Safe in the Course of some Part of the Night to an Island, on which we Camped for the Remainder of that Night.

the 13th. in the Morning a Number of Men were Set on Shore on the North East side of the River, to go by land, and a Number went down in Boats, to the falls, called Oswego falls, which was about A Mile below (of which later party I was one) here we Expected the Enemy would be waiting for us, but we were Agreeably Disappointed. no Enemy Appeared we cut a Number of Skidds to hall the Boats upon by the steep part of the falls, which was but a few Rodds. We Hauled one Whail-boat over, which was to have gone down to Oswego (which was 12 miles) to let the garison know of our being so near the River. for a mile below the Steep Pitch Contra the River, to us A Rapid and many dangerous Rocks. we launched her in at the foot of the Steep and Let her off with 3 men, but unhapily going over the Rapids she struck a Rock, which Stove her, but we were so lucky, as to have 2 of the men, which was more than we could expect. one only was drowned. we then returned to the main body at the Island for the night.

On the *14th. of May* we went down to the falls with

our Boats, and Assisted in Haling the Boats by the Steep Part of the falls and Sending them down over the Rapids, but did not Choos to go in any of them. Several Boats were loast and several men Drowned, but A Man Saying there would be no Danger in going over the Steep Part of the Falls, and that much time was Unnecessarily lost in haling the Boats by land when they might go over, and that for A small Sum he would find a Crew, and be the first. on Coll Bradstreets hearing this, offered the Sum he Proposed, he soon found 3 others to joyn him and went over in the Whailboat, but on her going over, Plunged wholly under water, Men and all, and Continued under Some time, the water Soaring upon her. the man who first Proposed it was Steerman, which was with an oar. as the force of the water fell on the blade of the oar & the other end being Under his arm, threw him A considerable distance and it hapned to be towards the Nighest Shore. he Drove down among the waves some Distance below, where was a Tree falen over into the River. A man went off on the limbs which were above water and Caught him and saved his life. the other 3 kept hold of the Boat as She Drifted, Sometimes above and Sometimes under water. at length 2 of them lost their hold and was Drowned or Jamed to Pieces by the Rocks. one kept his hold untill taken from her below the Rapids. it appeared to be Dangerous. we did not Choos to Trust our Baggage and tools by water as some others had done and lost them, but Carry them by land on our backs to the foot of the Rapids, where our Boats was taken to us by the Pilots who went over in them. we put our Bagage on Board and Proceeded down the River about three Miles when we [illegible] and desired to take on Board one of our Boats a Pilot, as there was a Bad Reef below, which we did, there being a Guard Stationed here to give Notice of the Reef and put Pilots on Board. we then were over the Reef and arrived safe at Oswego about 5 P. M., a Batto coming over the Reef after us Struck A Rock oversett and lost one man. on our first coming in sight of the fort after having been so long and Come so far, and seen Nothing but Dreary Uninhabited Woods, all at

once to open as it were a Seaper (?) so the Lake Appeared, and on one side of the River on a high Steep Bank, see a high Stockade fort, and the Ramparts lined with men. on the other side a high Promontery like, with a stone Fort on it, and on the land side fortified with a Joshene Batery, and a Number of Cannon Mounted with the British Flagg on the top of the Stone Fort & a number of Small Traders and Settlers Houses and an Hospital on a line on the Bank of the River, above the Fort, and in the Harbour, vesells, lying with their Colours Displayed. I say this Sight was Exceeding Butiful and Grand which gave a Spring to our Spiritts. on the other hand the officers and Soldiers of the Garison, who had had no Intercourse with any white People but themselves, Since the last fall, Except the Drovers which went with the Cattle before Mentioned and some Carpenters which Arrrived before us, and having been all winter on S[h]ort allowance, and for some months, only one pint of Flower, put Litely in, and half a Pound of Pork a day, which Greatly Reduced their Bodies and Spirits, and having had for Several Months been verry Sickley, had Reduced their Number, to see Such A Number of Men Come with 3000 Barrells of Provisions to their Relief, almost Put them into an extacy of Joy and we after Such A Dangerous Passage, where we had Expected an atack from the Enemy in our way, now Supposed ourSelves at A Place of Perfect Safety: but alas we were Soon Undeceiv^d, that the Woods Round the Forts, was Constantly infested by the Enemy, that on the tuesday before, as some Carpenters were cuting timber A little distance from the Fort, the Indians came upon them, and Kiled and took 12 Carpenters and one Soldier.

on the 15th we went about Mile into the Woods and cut some timber to saw into Boards and Build A Barrack Some of our Indians Broat in A Frenchmans Scalp.

16th. Rainy weather.

17th. the guard consisting of 23 Men Sent up to the Reef this Morning were atacked by the Indians who Kiled the Lieuten^t and one Soldier and Wounded another. Some Battoes being Near & the Men haring the Fireing Put on

Shore to their Relief. Some of our Indians in the Batto fired on the Enemy Indians, Killed one, and A French Man; one of our Indians was killed. A Party of Men was sent out from the Fort to their Relief, but the Enemy had Retreated before they Could Come up with them. A few hours after, one of our Carpenters Strolling into the edge of the woods was fired upon, by five of the Enemy, who wounded him in the leg.

18th. May. Sounded the mouth of the Harbour & found 8 feet of Water. got into our House.

19th. went over the River and holed some timber out of the Woods. Some Indians discovered. but no firing in either side.

20th. One hundred Sixty Soldiers arrived by land with a Drove of 34 oxen, Part of which for Holing timber, the other to kill. began on Repairing the vessels Built last year.

21st. Some continued Reaparing the vessells, and some went over the River, to git timber. Some Indians discovered and fired upon. none killed as we know off.

22d. Went into the Wood for timber. an Indian discovered, watching us.

23d. Sunday. Some would not Work, others went into the Woods for timber. Discovered 7 Indians, but no firing on Either side.

24th. may Some Employed holing timber. Some begun to work in the Ship Yard. about 11 o'clock at Night, were alarmed and turn out, by the fire of the Enemy. it being verry dark the Enenimy so Near, that their Balls reach^d over our heads. they Appeared to be A considerable Number. we suspected they were designed to Storm the fort. Some Cannon was fired toward where their firing appeared; after Making their War Whoops they Moved off; it being so verry Dark they Could not be followed

25th. this morning found the Indians had killed 3 Dutch Battoe Men, who had Camped about a Stones through from the Hospital, having come upon them Asleep, and Cut their throats and Scalped them before they fired off A Gun. one of our Soldiers Came in from

the edge of the Woods, where it Seems he had lain all night having been out on the Evening Party the day before and got Drunk & could not get in, & not being Missed, but on seeing him found he had lost his scalp, but he could not tell how nor when, having no other around. we Supposed the Indians had stumbled over him in the Dark, and Supposed him Dead, had taken off his Scalp. this day Coll Scuyler arrived with 150 Men of the New Jersey Reg^t of two Companies of Peperals Regiment, 70 Battoes & A Drove of 100 oxen. We this day Raised two Vessels one for A Brigg to Carry 14 Guns the other for A snow to Carry 18 guns.

26th. an Indian fired upon A Man over the River against the Ship yard, and the Man fired on him. Some Soldiers ran out of the fort to his assistance, but the Indian got off.

27th. Got the Frames of one of the vessells up. took down the other to Lanche her.

28th. the Battoes left this Place to Return to the Great Carrying Place.

29th. as Some Soldiers, as they were Collecting Wood to make Charcoal, were fired upon, the Centery saw one Indian and fired on him. the Guard now up, and fired. the Indian droped, but they could not find him. they found a tomahawk, and some bread. about 2 hours after the Indians Come again and fired on them. Kiled 2 of the Centeries. the Guard now fired many guns, but could not Discover that they had Kiled any, but found some bread and a Spear.

30th. Nine of the Snake tribe Come in from the lake in A Birch Canoo, with an English Jack at the Stern.

31st. four Indians come in and Inform^d that A body of French and Indians, to the Number of 1500 was Come over the Lake. the Centery on the other side the River Saw an Indian and fired at him. A Company of Battoes arrived from the Great Carrying Place.

June 1. We began to Plank our vesels. Indians discovered and fired upon by the Centeries over the River.

2d. the Battoes that last come set out for their Return. We went into the Woods to cut timber.

3rd. one of our Row Gallies Sailed. the fort fired A Round in about half an houer. heard A Number of Cannon over the Lake.

4th. the Row Gally returned. Said they had been to the Island over the Lake, but made no discovery of any Enemy.

5th. our Sloop Schooner, and one Row Gally Sailed. we went over the River into the Woods to cut timber. one of the Centeries discovered an Indian. Soon after another of the Centeries was fired upon. A Buck Shot went through his Coat into his Cortouch Box, another through his Hat. they Persevered and fired at him. he dropped his gun case with some bread, but got off.

6th. A Number of Batoes arrived. they inform that the Enemy had Kiled 2 and taken one man at the Great Carrying Place.

7th. Went over the River to Cut timber.

8th. Some went over the River to Cut timber. A number of Indians came down the River in A Batto with an English Jack displayed.

9th. went into the woods to Cut timber.

10th. at Work on the vesells.

11th. the Battoes that last Came returned.

12th. went into the Woods to Cut timber. 3 of the Guard mising, either deserted or taken off without nois. Shet in our vesell.

13th. Showery with Thunder.

14th. A Number went 8 miles up the River to Cut Timber for Deck Plank, and for Masts Yards &c. Wind at N W and Cold.

15th. We this day began, and are in future to Work early and Late, Supposing our Army will be here before we can finish the vesells.

16th. began to work as soon as it was light, and before the Sun Rose, as A Sargent was Placeing his Centeries, on the other Side the River against where we were Building the vesell (where A Sargents Guard was Generally Kept in the day to Prevent the Enemy from firing on us) across the River, which at this Place was but A Stones throw over by Reason of two Points Project-

ing out from the Main on Each Side one and up the River withall, one of which were Built the vesells, on that Side on which the old fort Stood, being the South west. as this Sargent was Placing his centeries, A considerable Number of Indians Came out of the woods, fired one Rond upon them, with their tomahawks Kiled the Sargent and four Men, woonded two more, one Supposed Mortal. at the Same time, another party, in the Edge of the Woods, near the fort, on that Side the river (it being colled fort Ontario) rose up, and fired on the fort. on this we droped our tools, Ran to the House, Got our Guns, Returned to the Point, Some on Board the Vesells, Some in Stone Pitts. one fired Upon the Party who had run Upon the Guard, and Prevented their Coming to the Bank of the River, under which some of our Men had leaped to, from their Merciless hands. Several Canon were fired on them, from Boath Forts, with Grape Shot, but these they Minded but litle as they Secured them Selves behind old loggs, and fallen trees, but on a Mortar being got Ready, and some Bombs being thrown over among them, they Soon drew off, their fire having Continued about three Quarters of an Hower. they then Shifted their Ground and Crossed the River, so far up as to be out of Reach of our Canon Shot. we now Expected to be besieged. A Number of the Carpenters, (among which I was one) went over the River, and Cut down some trees which stood near the River, and obstructed our Sight, and fire, where the Indian first Come out of the woods, and fired on us, which the Indians Seeing Set up their Hideous Yell, but was not near enough to reach us, with their Shot.

Our vesalls Appearing in Sight, A Whail boat was sent to them and ordered them in, and a Whailboat Sent to Cruse along the Eastern Shore of the Lake, to see if they can Make any Discovery of the Enemy. after rowing about 12 miles, they discovered a man on the Shore, and fired upon him. in a fiew minnets A Body of Men & to the Number of 1000 or more Came out of the Bushes and fired as they Judges, 500 guns at them, but all missed them, and they Puled off, and returned with all Speed

to Rowing up the River. We now begin to think Seriously of Prepareing for a Siege. we Carry the Beims on Board two of the Vessells Building; that being our Business to git the vessells finished asoon as Possible: the Soldiers awchich had been Stationed in A Small Stockade fort, on the Hill at the edge of the woods, were drawn in, the fort being so Poor it was not Judged Proper for them to Continue in it, it being so Badly set up was Called Fort Raskel.

17th. Some Carpenters Employed laying Platforms in the fort, for the Cannon, the Soldiers Cuting away the Bushes Round the forts. at 10 oclock, in the Evening, an Expres Sent off for the Great Carrying Place to give account of our Situation. one of our Row Gallies sent out on Discovery.

15th. about 80 Battos and Whailboats arrived down the River. they Say Gen^l Johnson with a Body of Men with A number of Indians are Coming, and that they are on this Side Onida Lake, and that Coll. Bradstreet with A Large Number of Battoes are on their way here, that they had Arrived at the Great Carrying Place before they left it. this News enlivens our Spiritts. the Row gally returned, having made no Discovery of the Enemy, was sent out again, and two Whailboats with her.

19th. the 2 Whailboats which went with the Row Gally yesterday Returned, and Say they aprehend the Enemy were Returned to Cataraqua, as they could se nothing of them. that they went on Shore and se their tracks.

20th. about 100 Men with some of our Carpenters, went up the River about 8 miles, to Cut pine timber. Some Battoes left this Place to Return to the Great Carrying Place. three of our Sawyers went with them, having been dismissed. our Row Gally Returned, having been as they Say about 30 or 40 Miles to the Eastward, but had discovered no Enemy.

21st. A Soldier was Missing. in the Night he came in, and inform, that as he was going for a Kitle of Water, A Man came upon him with his gun Cock, and demanded him to Surrender, which he did, and went with him about 4 miles, when they found they had been mesmates, and

for former friendship, on his Intreaty, he gave him his liberty, but told him to take care of himself, as there was 50 Indians Scouting Round the fort. he asked him where that Body of men was which had been seen by our Boats. he said gone into the Bush. he inquired of him if any was killed on the day they attacked our Guard over the River. he said there was Several. he likewise inform^d him that 12 of our Soldiers had deserted to them. two Anadagga Indians came in. Said that Gen^l Johnson had sent them for A Snow, that he was about Building A fort in their territory.

22d. the officers had a Barbacue and high frolick, though it was Something Rainy. the Forts and Vessells fired A Round. 12 Indians Came in by land, Pretending Friendship.

23 in the afternoon the Schooner, Sloop, and boath the Row Gallies went out of the Harbour, and lay too Untill Dark, when 10 Whailboats went out. the Sloop, Schooner, and one Row Gally is to Cruise to the Westward, toward Niagara, and the other Row Gally, and Whailboats, one to go towards Cateroque, and se if they can return the Compliment, they gave us the other morning, by taking Some Prisoners or Scalps.

24th. Nothing Remarkable.

25th. our Row Gally, which went to the Eastward and four of the Whailboats Return, and Inform that Yesterday about 2 ^{ac} Clock, as they were Near an Island about 7 or 8 Leaugs from Cateroque, on which they were about to land, they discovered two Boats come off from another Island, near them, on which they all Put after them, but before they got near them, the 2 Boats Put on Shore again. our Boats Persuing, Cap^t Backus, of Schylers Regim^t. being the foremost, with 12 Men in her. as she drew near the Island, a Great number of men, Rushed out of the Bushes, and fired upon them, Kill the Captain, and all on board except one, and then Rushed off Some Boats, took her and towed her on Shore. the other of our Boats Rowed for the Row Galley, the Men got out of 3 of the Boats, Sunk them, and Made for Home as fast as Possible, and arrived Safe. as the two last

Boats was Entering the River, an Indian was discovered in the Edge of the Woods, and fired at, he likewise firing on our Men. the two Boats Put on Shore, when Several more Indians fired on them, and Persued, but did not Kill any, as they knew, but found A Blanket, with several holes through it, which they supposed bullet and shot holes, and saw some Blood.

26th. the row Gally and A Whailboat sent out to go to the Islands on Discovery.

27th. this morning saw one of our row gallies, Standing to the Eastward; in the afternoon our Schooner and Sloop, come in from Westward; and Inform that at daylight this Morning, on the other Side the Lake, they Discovered two vesells, which they Proposed to Ingage, but soon Discovered two more to Windward, all Standing for them. the nearest fired A Broadside 7 guns at them. our Vessells having but five each, Putabout and Run; ordering the row Gally, which was a dul Sailor, to put before the wind, and Keep Clear if Possible; but Suppose She must have fallen into the Enemies hands; our Sloop and Schooner, outsailed the French vessell, and got in; having Cut away their Bot, which they had in tow; the french vessells were supposed Bound from Niagara, & Cateroqua. we are fearfull, our other Gally, gone to the Islands, will fall into their hands, two Whailboats sent out to go in quest of her, but the wind Blowing hard against them, was obliged to Return.

June 28th. Just after Noon we Discovered A Vessell to the ofing. Soon discovered another, and soon One more, all Standing for our fort, with the Wind at North. Soon discovered the headmost, to be one of our Row Gallies: which the french were in chase of. they Chased within A few miles of the Harbour and finding they could not Come up with her, before She would make the harbour: and the wind being feir for her to run in, the headmost; a topsaill Schooner, fired A Gun to Windward. they then hall^d their wind, and stood off, and were soon out of Sight: the Gally, Proved to be the one which was sent to the Islands. they inform, that they came in Sight of these vessells this Morning, near the Islands, and made

the Best of their Way from them, which they hapily affected: three Indians, and A White Man, come down the River in A Batto, and Inform, that they left Coll Bradstreet, at 10 oc Clock, with a large fleet at the three Rivers:

29th. this morning A Soldier, which had been Supposed to have deserted Came in. he Says that last Saturday, he was out in the Woods, with a working Party. he was taken, by the Indians, and Carry^d about 12 Miles, toward Coterogue, where was A Comp of 45 french and Indians, under a french officer; that yesterday, he was Sent off with two Indians to go to Niagara, that where they Stopped last night, was so near the fort, that he heard the Centeries call; upon which, he made an Effort to gat him Self loos, and made off.

8 of our Soldiers deserted, and as we Suppose go to this Camp.

30th. Seven Soldiers des^{ted}, to the Enemy, as we Suppose. as a Number of Men, were Claring away the Bushes Round the fort Ontario they discovered Some Indians And Persued them, but could not overtake them, but on their Return, found 4 Blankets, Some Scalping Knives, and a Napsack with Provision.

July 1st. Coll Bradstreet arived, with most of his fleet; the whole of which Consist 696 Battos and Whailboats, loaded with Provisions and Stoers;

2 as the later Part of the fleet were Coming down the River, about 10 miles up, the Indians fired on one Batto, and Kiled 2 men:

3d. wee Launch two vessells, one A Brigg to carry 14 Guns, and A Sloop to Carry 10 Guns. this Morning Coll Bradstreet let out with his fleet to Return: in the afternoon, we hear A fireing up the River: Suppose Coll. Bradstreet to be attacked. Soon after some Battos Come down, with A Number of Wounded men, and Inform, they were atacked by A Great Number of the Enemy, but our People Maintained their Stand, though they lost Many Men Kiled and wounded. A Party of men was Sent from here to their Assistance, but before they arrived to the place of action, the Enemy had Retreated: & they Returned here, about 12 acclock at Night:

4th an Express from Coll Bradstreet Informs, that he had lost many men, and had kiled many of the Enemy, had taken two frenchmen: A Number of men was sent from here, to Guard him over the falls; as some trading Battos, were Coming down the River. A frenchman Ran into the River and delivered him Self up to them:

5th. Coll Bradstreet got his fleet over the falls, and went foreard: we hear Gen^{al} Johnson has Concluded A treaty with 7 Nations of Indians and they are to assist us against the Enemy.

6th. the Party who went to Guard Coll. Bradstreet over the Falls, Returned, and Brot in A Wounded frenchman:

7th & 8th. Nothing Remarkable but thunder Showers.

9th. Some Indians Seen. A Party Sent out after them, but did not overtake them.

10th. A Storm.

11th. four Indians of the Keyuge tribe came in with an English Jack.

12th. Nothing Remarkable.

13th. A Small Scout went into the Woods. See one Indian, and many fresh tracks. in the Evening a Whailboat was sent out to the Eastward on Discovery.

14th. the Whailboat Returned. had Discovered Nothing.

15th. Nothing Remarkable Showery.

16th. A number of Indians went from here, and Some White men in Company. the White men Bound for albany. Just at night one of the Indians Returned with the War Whoop, and Inform^d that there was A large Party of the Enemy, about 2 miles up the River, on the other side. A Squa Ran up, but soon Returned, and Inform^d, that they were Crossing the River. A Number of Coll Schuylers Men went in a Whailboat, to the Westward on Discovery.

17th. Early this morning two Guns were heard up the River. two Men Sent out on Discovery, Soon Returned, and Inform^d they Saw 3 Indians in a Batto, and one on this Shore. A Party of men Sent out. two Indians came in A Man & Woman. the Woman was a Trad-

ers Wife which went from here Yesterday, with the Party to go to Albany: She Said they had fallen in with A party of Strange Indians, that She had been Confined with them all Night. the Man Said, if he Could have some Rom He would bring them in. our Party came in, and Inform^d, that the Indians up the River, were those which went from here Yesterday, with two strange Indians: with them: but those which went from here would not admit them, to Take them: Just before Night, A strange Indian Came in. Said he wanted a Conferance with the Comedant: upon being admited into the Fort, he was observed, to view the Fort Narowly: he told the Comedant, that he, with some others he left in the Woods, wished to treat with him, but the others were affraid to Come in, but if he would allow them to Come in, he would go out and bring them, upon which the Coll allowed him to go, but instid of going into the Woods, he went to the River, against where our Vessels Lay, and was observed to Count their Guns: Information of this being given the Coll, he ordered him Stopped: A Man over the River in the Edge of the woods, see an Indian, but not near enough to fire at.

18th. the Indian which had been detained was liberated, and Set over the River, by his Request and the Colls order: Soon after the Centery on the Fort over the River, Discovered an Indian, Peeping at the Fort and Ran into the Woods, soon after he was discovered on the other Side the Fort, behind A Large fallen tree, upon which A Number of men Ran and with their Guns Presented and Cock, and got so near him befo he observ^d them, that he found he could not git off, Ran towards them, and delivered him Self up. he proves to be the Same, which the Coll liberated this Morning. he was Put in Irons, and into the Black Hole: the 2 Whailboats Return, which went to the Westward and Say they went 40 or 50 Miles. had Seen two Indians, and fired at them, but did not Recover them; at Dark, 2 Whailboats Went out to go to the Eastward, on Discovery.

19th & 20 and 21st Nothing Remarkable went over the River to Cut timber for another vessell.

22^d the Boats Returned which went to the Eastward, and Inform that they had Discovered A large Body of Men, about 24 Miles from us: A Row Gally was Sent out on Discovery. five Canon was heard over the Lake. the Row Gally Return^d, and Informed they had Seen 2 Battoes in the lake, to which they gave Chase, but they Put on Shore and the Men ran into the Woods: we Launch A Vessell which is to Carry 18 Guns: I am not well

23^d. an Express Sent off in the Night, for the Great Carrying Place; the Row Gally, and five Whailboats Sent out on Discovery. the Soldiers imployed in fortifying, the Carpenters in the Woods Cuting timber. I am not well.

24th & 25th. the Same Work going on. the Row Gally Returned, without making any further discovery. I continue unwell.

July 26th. the Same work Going on. the Row Gally & 5 Whailboats Sent out on Discovery, to the Westward, Raised a vessell 40 feet Hull. the Gally and Boats Returned, had Seen 3 Indians: I am not well.

27th. the Soldiers Still fortifying, the Carpenters in the Woods Cuting timber, for the small vessell, and to Build A Wharf: I continue unwell.

28th. & 29th. the Same Work going on.

30th. three of our Vessells Sailed on A Cruize viz A Brig 14 Guns, one Sloop, 6 Carrage Guns & 4 Howitz, another Sloop, 6 Guns & 4 Howitz. I Continue verry unwell.

31st. our Vessells Returned. I yet am unwell, took A vomit.

August 1st. an Indian Came in who Says he is direct from Niagara Fort, that 4 french vessells were there, and he believes near Sailing. that they Carry 6 guns each, and no More: I remain unwell.

2 three of our vessells Sailed this Morning, to Intercept the French vessells: I am yet unwell.

3. Some Indians Come in and Inform, they had heard Many Cannon. we Expect our Vessells have Met with the French: I am yet verry Unwell,

4th. Some Indians Seen by the Centinals last Night and fired upon; I am yet verry unwell:

5th. two Indians who had been sent from here return, and Say they saw about 12 Miles from here, 30 Boats, and 5 or 6 Hundred french and Indians. our vessells appear in Sight. our Row Gally Sent out to them. She Returned, and Inform, they had not met with the French Vessell, but that they Saw A Great Smoak about 15 or 20 Miles to the Eastward, which they Supposed the Smoak of an encampment: I am yet unwell.

Fryday, August 6. our Brigg, in attempting to Come into the harbour in A Squall, Ran on Shore, on the Mouth of the Harbour, and Appeared in Much danger. after the Squall was over the two Sloops Come in, without Difficulty: I am yet unwell.

7th. Got off the Brigg, and got her into the harbour without much Damage: I am much better.

Sunday, 8th. went to Church. the Chaplain of Shirlis Regement Preach from 89th. Psalm 48 vers this was, on account of a Person who is to be Shot tomorrow.

9th. Early this morning Observed Peperals Reg^t on the other Side the River, were all Mustered and Drawn up in order; soon heard Some Guns which Put an end to the Life of Daniell Been Belonging to Kingston in N H; he was Condemned the 4th of August. Soon after Shirleys Reg^t was Mustered and drawn up, when Abner Tyler of Uxbridge, was Brought out and Shot, at the head of the Regiment; he was likewise Condemned on the 4th. of August, for Desertion. these were two Americans, Singled out of A Number, who were tryed on the 4th of August for Desertion. Much Interest was Made to obtain A Reprieve for time to send to Gen^l Shirley, but the Commedant would not listen to it.

10th. A Man Killed and Scalped within Gun Shot of Fort Ontario.

11th. this Morning A Number of Boats were Seen Coming round A Point of land 4 miles to the Eastward; the Row Gally was sent out. as soon as she got Far Enough out to look around the first Point, into the Bay, between the first point, and the 4 Mile Point, they hoisted

A Jack, fired 2 Guns, and Putabout. A Boat was sent out to her, and return Immediately, and Bring Word there is a large Incampment in the Bay, about a mile from fort Ontario (our Brigg having been hove down to Mend her Keel which was damaged when She went on Shore) the two Sloops was sent out, to go & fire upon the Camp, to see if they had any Cannon: and before they got so near as to Reach the Camp, with their small Guns, the Enemy fired 4 twelve Pounders at the foremost, three of which heeled over, the other went through the Jibb; after firing their Broadides, Put about, and Stood for the Harbour; the Sloop which had Receiv^d Enemies Shot leak^d Much one of those Shot being between wind Water. as they were Coming in, A Sorty was sent out to Fire at the Enemies Coming and fireing upon them, the Enemy however Come and fired on the Sorty. our Men Returned the fire, and the Enemy drew Back, and the Vessells got Safely in, (if giting in was Safety) and now we found our Selves in a Poor Situation to Make any defense against Such an armement as we had reason to think was Come against us; and had got footing so near, and now, Keep up a Constant fire of Small arms, from the Edge of the Woods, on fort Ontario; some Indians Come and say, Coll Bradstreet is on his way here, is on this Side of the Great Carrying Place, but what Confidence to Put in their account, one Knows not, as we do not Know but they are A Party of the Enemy, Come in as Spies.

August 12th. this morning a large number of Boats are seen Coming Round the 4MilePoint, and Joyning the Body in the Bay; : A Constant fire of small Arms, by the Enemy, on Fort Ontario; which is Returned by Small arms and Some Cannon. Some Cannon fired from this fort, at Random, into the Woods; and Some Bombs likewise. Our two Sloops & Row Gally went out. One man Killed and five Wounded, in Fort Ontario.

(To be continued)

SALEM OCEAN-BORNE COMMERCE

FROM THE CLOSE OF THE REVOLUTION TO THE
ESTABLISHMENT OF THE CONSTITUTION,
1783-1789.

BY JAMES DUNCAN PHILLIPS.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 274.)

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entries.

Brig Hind, Boardman	Martinico
Schooner Nabby, Sinclair	St. Croix
Schooner Polly, Holman	Maryland
Schooner Fair Trader, Hamilton	S. Carolina

Clearances.

Brig Isaac, Orne	Goree
Brig Providence, Knight	N. Carolina
Schooner Robin, Burchmore	Virginia
Schooner Polly, Felt	Maryland

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, January 6, 1787.

Ship News.

"New-Brunswick papers say, The brig Lark, from Cape-François to Salem, & schooner Lark, from the Banks to Beverly, both put into Shelburne in distress about the 3d Dec." . . .

"Capt. Turner, who arrived at Boston last week from Amsterdam, on the 23d ult. a little eastward of Georges Banks, spoke a schooner, Capt. Cox, from the Banks of Newfoundland for Beverly; . . . "

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner John, Martin	Port au Prince
-----------------------	----------------

Cleared.

Brig Hope, Ingersoll	S. Carolina
Brig Volant, Mosely	Ireland
Brig Henry, Andrews	Hispaniola
Schooner Industry, Cook	Corunna
Schooner Betsey, Cook	Maryland

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, January 13, 1787

Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Brig Favourite, Robinson	Africa
--------------------------	--------

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, January 20, 1787

Ship News.

"A letter from a gentleman in the W. Indies to his friend

in Portsmouth says, 'I supplied a vessel, belonging to Beverly, (Henry Phelps, master) with a small quantity of provisions, 12th Nov. in long. 52W.—Am afraid, if he did not get into Nova-Scotia, he must have perished. He was 76 days from Isle of Ree, & almost a wreck.'"

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Mary Ann, Hathorne
Schooner Fox, Barr

Martinico
Turks Island

Cleared.

Schooner Nabby, Sinclair
Schooner Eagle, Osgood

W. Indies
do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, January 27, 1787
Ship News.

"The brig Ranger, from Port-au-Prince for this port, lately commanded by Capt. Adam Welman, deceased, was cast ashore near the Vineyard on the 15th inst. The men & cargo are safe, but the vessel lost. She was then under the direction of the Mate, Mr. George Southward."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Union, Ingersoll
Sloop Dispatch, Townsend

Curacoa
Trinidad

Cleared.

Bark Light-horse, Tucker

C. Good Hope

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, February 3, 1787
Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Schooner Eunice, Knight

Virginia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, February 10, 1787.
Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Hopewell, Ropes
Schooner Eliza, Webb

Port-au-Prince
St. Eustatia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, February 17, 1787
Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Ship Polly, Waters
Schooner Eliza, Smith

S. Carolina
W. Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, February 24, 1787.

Salem, February 24: "Last Sunday, the brig Lydia, Captain Murphy, arrived here from L'Orient, after a passage of 60 days." . . .

"Letters received from the Isle of France, in the East-Indies (via France) inform, that the ship Grand Turk, Capt. West, of this port, after having discharged her cargo

at that island, took a freight from thence for Canton in China, for which place she sailed in June last, and that her return to this port may be expected in June next. She cleared out for the Isle of France the 28th of November, 1785."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Brig Lydia, Murphy	L'Orient
Brig Cato, Elkins	N. York
Schooner Friendship, Dunham	Port-au-Prince
Cleared.	
Schooner Swan, Cox	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, March 3, 1787

Ship News

"Schooner Rebecca, Capt. Williams, from Bayonne, in 93 days, in distress, to Dohrman and Co. with brandy, for Mess. Cabots, of Beverly."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, March 17, 1787.

"Died—At Port-au-Prince, in February last, Capt. James Buckman, of the brig Ranger, late of this town."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Schooner Polly & Sally, Crowninshield	Curagoa
Schooner Sea-flower, Knowles	Liverpool
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Maryland
Schooner Polly, Felt	do.
Schooner Betsey, Cook	do.
Cleared.	
Brig Fanny, Cleaves	West-Indies
Schooner Gilman, Emerton	do.
Schooner Sea-flower, Knowles	Liverpool

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, March 24, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Schooner Bee, Barker	Bilboa
Cleared.	
Brig Cicero, Mason	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, March 31, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Schooner Nabby, Sinclair	St. Martin's
Cleared.	
Brig Cato, Elkins	Maelstrand
Brig George & Jacob, Hodges	Demerara
Brig William, Shillaber	West-Indies
Schooner 3 Friends, Peabody	do.
Schooner Union, Barr	do.
Schooner Hopewell, Webb	do.

Schooner Eliza, Boardman do.
 Sloop Dispatch, Townsend do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, April 7, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Union, White Philadelphia
 Schooner Eagle, Osgood St. Martin's
 Schooner Hannah, Lane Maryland
 Sloop Peggy, Russell Connecticut

Cleared.

Brig Henry, Simmons Bilboa
 Schooner Cicero, Barr West-Indies
 Sloop Betsey, Huntriss Portsmouth

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, April 21, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Dispatch Point Petre
 Brig Patty St. Lucie
 Schooner Turn of Times Demarara
 Schooner Speedwell St. Eustatia
 Sloop Friendship Philadelphia
 Sloop Betsey Portsmouth

Cleared.

Brig Favourite, Barker Bilboa
 Schooner Sally, Orsborn W. Indies
 Schooner Eagle, Osgood do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, April 28, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Hope, Wellman Martinico

Cleared.

Brig Lark, Webb Bilboa
 Schooner Volant, Cheever W. Indies
 Sloop Peggy, Russell Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Saturday, May 5, 1787.

Salem, May 5. "The brig Betsey, Capt. Clifford Byrne, arrived in this port, on Wednesday last, in 47 days, from Cadiz."

Ship News

"The sloop Experiment, of 80 tons burthen, Capt. Deane, is arrived at New-York, from Canton, in China, which he left the 5th of Dec. last. . . . Ship Grand Turk, Capt. West, of this port, was there, at Capt. Dean's departure."

"Arrived at New-London, sloop Cygnet, George Burr, from St. Eustatia, in 20 days, who on the 1st April, in lat. 24.26. long. 66.36. spoke the schooner Rebecca, Thomas Williams, master, from Lisbon, 45 days out, bound to South-Carolina, belonging to Salem, all well."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

*Brig Betsey, Byrne	Cadiz
Schooner Neptune, M'Comb	Bridport
Schooner Polly, Peirce	Baltimore
Schooner Eunice, Knight	Maryland

Cleared.

Brig Union, White	W. Indies
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	do.
Schooner St. John, West	do.

* Adv. of John Fisk, issue of May 29: "Just imported in the brig Betsey, Captain Byrne, from Cadiz: Cash and Jar Raisins, Lemons, Olives, Sherry Wine, Malaga Wine, Salt.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 15, 1787

Salem, May 15. "Capt. Sanders, from the Cape of Good Hope, has brought home a young Ostrich: it is now about three months old, and about the bigness of a turkey. Another one died on its passage."

Ship News

"Last Sunday, Capt. Sanders, in the brig Three Sisters, arrived here from the Cape of Good Hope, which he left the beginning of March; but he was last from St. Helena, from whence he had a passage of 52 days.—Capt. Sanders left Capt. Henry Clarke, of this port, at St. Helena, who had put in there in distress, having lost his fore-mast in his passage from the Cape of Good Hope to the Isle of France: He was to proceed again in a few days."

"Sunday, Capt. Orne, in a brig belonging to this port, from the island of Goree, arrived at Squam, having lost his main mast, and his Mate overboard, in a gale of wind, some time last month."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig 3 Sisters, Sanders	Cape of Good Hope
Schooner Eliza, Smith	St. Martin's
Schooner Swan, Cox	St. Eustatia

Cleared.

Brig Hind, M'Comb	Spain
Brig Mary Ann, Hathorne	W. Indies
Brig Ranger, Chipman	do.
Schooner Nabby, Sinclair	do.
Schooner Polly, Holman	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 22, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig St. John, Neal	Demerara
Schooner Seaflower, Collins	Nova-Scotia

*Schooner Industry, Woodberry
Cleared.

Brig Lydia, Murphy
Schooner Hope, Wellman

Aux Cayes

Cadiz
W. Indies

*Adv. Issue of May 29: "Just Imported in the schooner Industry A few Boxes of Best fresh Lisbon LEMONS And to be Sold at the Store of John Norris in Paved Street, Salem, 29th May, 1787."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 29, 1787

Salem, May 29. "The brig Hope, Capt. Worsley, belonging to Beverly, was lost about the 20th ult. off the bar of Charleston, S. C."

"Last Tuesday, the ship Grand Turk, commanded by Captain Ebenezer West, arrived here from Canton in China, which she left the 2d of January. The Canton, Capt. Truxton, of Philadelphia, sailed and passed through the Streights of Sunda in company with the Turk. On the 1st of March, Capt. West spoke the Royal Charlotte, which met with Capt. Truxton on the 29th Jan. whose company were all well. Capt. West left the Cape of Good Hope the 19th of March, in company with the Three Sisters, Captain Nichols, of this port, bound to the Isle of France. He left at the Cape, Captain Lambert of this port, and Capt. Skinner of Baltimore.—The Turk was absent 17 months and 19 days, and is the first vessel from New-England which has performed a voyage to China."

"Saturday night, the brig Volant, Capt. Mosely, arrived here from L'Orient, after a passage of 39 days."

"Sunday, the schooner Industry arrived from St. Ubes, in 40 days, under the command of the Mate, Mr. George West, the late Master, Capt. John Cook, having been unfortunately washed overboard and drowned, a few days after leaving this port."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Ship Grand Turk, West
Brig Isaac, Orne
Brig John & Benj., Crowninshield
Schooner Sally, Scammon
Schooner Union, Ingersoll
Schooner Industry, West
Sloop 2 Brothers, Roche

Canton
Isle of May
St. Croix
St. Eustatia
St. Martin's
St. Ubes
S. Carolina

Cleared.

Ship Astrea, Hodges
Brig Dispatch, Briggs
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout
Schooner Speedwell, West

Maelstrand
W. Indies
do.
do.

Schooner Polly, Peirce	Baltimore
Sloop Sukey, Ingersoll	W. Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 5, 1787
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Freedom, Allen	N. Carolina
Schooner Polly, Raymond	Connecticut
Schooner Essex, Lander	Virginia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 12, 1787
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Hope, Ingersoll	Port-au-Prince
Brig Fanny, Cleaves	St. Eustatia
Sloop Two Brothers, Perkins	*
Schooner Union, Burr	St. Martins
Schooner Louisa, Very	Maryland

Cleared.

Schooner Eliza, Smith	West-Indies
Schooner Union, Ingersoll	*

* No port given.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 19, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Hector, Tittle	Isle of May
Schooner Betsey, McGrigor	St. Bartholomew's

Cleared.

Schooner Frindship, Dunham	Bilboa
Sloop Polly, Raymond	Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 26, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

†Brig Good Hope, Forrister	Maryland
Schooner Gilman, Emerton	St. Martins
Sloop Pegg, Russell	Connecticut
Brig Eliza, Boardman	St. Croix

Cleared.

Sloop Two Brothers, Collins	St. Peters
Brig Two Friends, Patterson	Martinico
Brig Patty, Phippen	Cadiz
Sloop Two Brothers, Cleaves	West-Indies

† Adv. in this issue: "For SALE ST. LUCAS SALT On board the brigantine Good Hope, lying in Salem harbour, AND FLOWER, Just imported, in said brigantine, from Baltimore, Apply to SIMON FORRESTER."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 3, 1787.
 Ship News

"Arrived at Baltimore, Schooner Polly, Capt. Daniel Pierce, of this port."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Cicero, Barr

Cape Francois

Cleared.

Schooner Industry, McGrigor

West-Indies

Ship Juno, Lee

Martinico

Schooner Patty, Woodberry

West-Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 10, 1787

Ship News

"Brig Hope, Sage, arrived at New-London from Port-au-Prince the 26th ult. in 24 days—left there, the schooner Eagle, Osgood, of Salem, brig Fanny, Leach, of Beverly." . . .

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Polly, Holman

Maryland

Schooner Polly, Peirce

do.

Cleared.

Schooner Essex, Lander

W. Indies

Brig Hope, Ingersoll

do.

Sloop Peggy, Russell

Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 17, 1787

Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Schooner Polly, Williams

West-Indies

Schooner Union, Barr

do.

Brig John & Benj., Crowninshield

do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 24, 1787.

Ship News

" . . . Yesterday the brig Hope, Capt. *Jonathan Lambert*, arrived here from the Cape of Good Hope, after a passage of 65 days.—Capt. Lambert came out in company with Captain Story, belonging to Saco, bound to the West-Indies. He left at the Cape, Capt. Clarke, of this port (who was to sail the same day with Captain Lambert, for St. Helena) . . . Capt. Tucker, also of this port (who arrived a few days before Captain Lambert sailed) . . . and Captain Skinner of Baltimore. . . . "

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Dean, Aborn

Providence

Cleared.

Brig Volant, Mosely

G. Britain

Brig Hector, Lewis

Bilboa

Schooner Cicero, Barr

W. Indies

Schooner Polly, Peirce,

Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 31, 1787.
 Salem, July 31: "Last Saturday, the brig Cato, Capt. Elkins, arrived here from Gottenburg."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, August 7, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Ranger, Chipman	St. Martin's
Brig Hope, Lambert	C. of Good Hope
Brig Cato, Elkins	Gottenburg
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout	St. Eustatia
Schooner 3 Friends, Peabody	Guadaloupe
Schooner Nabby, Sinclair	St. Martin's
Schooner Spring-bird, Clint	Port Roseway
Schooner St. John, West	St. Croix
Sloop Friendship, Ward	St. Lucie
Cleared.	
Brig Betsey, Byrne	Corunna
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Baltimore
Schooner Eliza, Boardman	W. Indies
Schooner Polly & Sally, Thomas	Cape de Verd
Schooner Spring-bird, Clint	Nova-Scotia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, August 14, 1787.
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig William, Shillaber	Guadaloupe
Schooner Friendship, Parker	Liverpool
Schooner Hope, Wellman	Buenos Ayres
Schooner Sally, Orsborn	St. Eustatia
Cleared.	
Brig Fanny, Proctor	W. Indies
Schooner Gilman, Grant	ditto

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, August 21, 1787.

Ship News

"Entered, at the custom-house in Baltimore, the 7th instant, the schooner Polly, Capt. Daniel Pierce, of this port."
 Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Cicero, Mason	Guadaloupe
Brig Favourite, Barker	Isle of Rhe
Schooner Speedwell, West	St. Eustatia
Schooner Volant, Cheever	Martinico
Schooner Eagle, Osgood	St. Thomas's
Sloop Diana, Shepard	Providence
Sloop Polly, Raymond	Connecticut
Cleared.	
Brig 3 Sisters, Sanders	L'Orient
Schooner Friendship, Parker	Nova-Scotia
Schooner Peggy, Lambert	W. Indies
Sloop Friendship, Tittle	Cape de Verd
Sloop Polly, Raymond	Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, August 28, 1787.

Ship News

"The brig Adventure, Captain Henry Clarke, arrived here, on Friday last, from the Cape of Good Hope, but last from St. Eustatia."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Dispatch, Briggs	Aux Cayes
Brig Adventure, Clarke	St. Eustatia
Brig Union, White	Martinico
Schooner Good Fortune, Godfry	Jamaica
Schooner Polly, Peirce	Baltimore
Sloop Peggy, Russell	Connecticut
Cleared.	
Schooner Good Fortune, Godfry	Nova Scotia
Schooner John, West	W. Indies
Schooner 3 Friends, Peabody	do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, September 4, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Lark, Webb	L'Orient
Brig Benjamin, Needham	C. Francois
Schooner Hopewell, Webb	Guadaloupe
Sloop Sukey, Ingersoll	St. Eustatia
Cleared.	
Schooner Polly, Holman	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, September 11, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Ship Polly, Waters	Port-au-Prince
Schooner Robin, Burchmore	Lisbon
Cleared.	
Schooner Nabby, Osgood	W. Indies
Schooner Sally, Orsborn	do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, September 18, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Lydia, Murphy	Cadiz
Brig Fanny, Leach	Port-au-Prince
Brig Mary Ann, Hathorne	C. Francois
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	Martinico
Schooner Felicity, Raymond	ditto
Sloop Dispatch, Townsend	Demerara

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, September 25, 1787.

Ship News

"The schooner Patty, Capt. Woodberry, of this port, was lately seized and condemned at Aux Cayes, for a breach of the laws of trade."

"Cleared at the port of Baltimore, Sept. 11, Schooner Fanny, Capt. Francis B. Dennis, of this port."

"Captain Peter Lander, arrived from the West-Indies, on the 27th ult. on his way from Martinico to St. Croix, met with Capt. Armstrong, of the sloop Minerva, from Demerara, belonging to Casco-bay; . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Eliza, Smith
Schooner Essex, Lander

St. Bartholomew
St. Croix

Cleared.

Schooner Eagle, Lovitt
Sloop Sukey, Sinclair
Sloop Peggy, Russell

W. Indies
do.
Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, October 2, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Union, Ingersoll
Schooner Industry, McGrigor
Schooner Fanny, Dennis
Schooner Friendship, Dunham

Bonaire
C. Francois
Maryland
Rhé

Cleared.

Brig Good Hope, Forrester
Schooner Speedwell, Pitman
Sloop Louisa, Very

S. Carolina
W. Indies
Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, October 9, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Sloop Betsey, Huntress
Schooner Sally, Leavitt

Portsmouth
St. John's

Cleared.

Schooner Robin, Burchmore
Schooner Swan, Cox
Schooner Essex, Lander
Schooner Friendship, Williams
Schooner Fisher, Fairfield
Sloop 2 Brothers, Roche

Virginia
W. Indies
Do.
Do.
Do.
Do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, October 16, 1787.

Salem, October 16. "Since our last, the brig Henry, Captain Nehemiah Andrews, arrived here from L'Orient. In her came passenger Mr. Elias Hasket Derby, jun. of this town."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Henry, Andrews

L'Orient

Cleared.

Brig Favourite, Barker
Schooner Polly, Peirce
Sloop Dispatch, Townsend

Bilboa
Baltimore
W. Indies

From: *The Salem Mercuru*, Tuesday, October 23, 1787

Ship News.

"The ship *Astrea*, Capt. Benjamin Hodges, arrived here yesterday, from St. Petersburg; on the 11th September, 60 leagues west of the Naze, spoke the *John*, Capt. Inges, from Copenhagen, bound to Rhode-Island. On the 13th ult. 10 leagues west of the Faro Isles, spoke the *Betsey*, Capt. Handy, bound also to the above port. Capt. Benjamin Peirce sailed in company with the above vessels . . . all well."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Ship <i>Astrea</i> , Hodges	St. Petersburg
Brig <i>John & Benj.</i> , Crowninshield	St. Bartholo.
Cleared.	
Brig <i>Ranger</i> , Chipman	Georgia
Sloop <i>Exchange</i> , Wellman	S. Carolina

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, October 30, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig <i>Wm. & Henry</i> , Simmons	St. Petersb.
Cleared.	
Brig <i>Hope</i> , Lambert	C. Good Hope
Schooner <i>Mary</i> , McLellan	W. Indies
Schooner <i>Sebastian</i> , West	Do.
Schooner <i>Union</i> , Ingersoll	Do.
Schooner <i>Bee</i> , Ropes	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, November 6, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Ship <i>Juno</i> , Lee	Cape-Francois
Brig <i>Hope</i> , Ingersoll	Port-au-Prince
Schooner <i>Eliza</i> , Boardman	Guadaloupe
Schooner <i>Betsey</i> , Cole	Liverpool, N. S.
Cleared.	
Brig <i>Union</i> , White	Port-au-Prince
Brig <i>Lydia</i> , Murphy	Alicant
Schooner <i>Eliza</i> , Webb	W. Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, November 13, 1787.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig <i>George & Jacob</i> , Evoy	Demarara
Sloop <i>Louisa</i> , Very	Philadelphia
Cleared.	
Ship <i>Polly</i> , Waters	W. Indies
Brig <i>St. John</i> , Neal	Do.
Schooner <i>Hawk</i> , Henfield	Do.
Schooner <i>Volant</i> , Cheever	S. Carolina
Schooner <i>Betsey</i> , Cole	Liverpool, N. S.
Schooner <i>Industry</i> , McGrigor	N. Carolina

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, November 20, 1787.
Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Nancy, Proctor	Port au Prince
Schooner Polly, Holman	Baltimore
Schooner Peggy, Lambert	St. Croix
Cleared.	

Brig Adventure, Clarke	C. de Verd
Brig Henry, Andrews	W. Indies
Schooner Peggy, Crowninshield	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, November 27, 1787.
Ship News.

"On Friday last arrived here, Capt. Henry Ekins, from Madeira. On his passage home, a brother, with him, fell over board and, unhappily, was lost." . . .

"The brig Favourite, Capt. William Robinson, of this port, has arrived at Martinico from Guinea. A letter, dated Oct. 30, from a person belonging to said brig, gives the disagreeable intelligence, that the first Mate, Mr. John Moriarty, the cooper, and Mr. Moses Robinson, son of Capt. Samuel Robinson, of this town, and brother to the Master of the brig, and a lad by the name of William Dickson, died on board, while on the Coast of Guinea."

"The ship Rambler, Capt. Green, of Beverly, we hear, is seized at Cape Francois, for a breach of their trade laws."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig 2 Friends, Patterson	St. Lucie
Brig Volant, Mosely	France
Brig Cato, Elkins	Madeira
Schooner Nabby, Osgood	St. Eustatia
Schooner Cicero, Barr	St. Lucie
Sloop Friendship, Tittle	Isle of May
Cleared.	

Brig Lark, Webb	West Indies
Schooner Raven, Procter	N. Carolina
Schooner Polly, Ravel	Virginia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, December 4, 1787.
Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Brig Benjamin, Slewman	Cadiz
Schooner Polly, Peters	Virginia
Schooner 2 Brothers, Perkins	West Indies
Schooner Sally, Glover	Maryland
Schooner Neptune, Dennis	S. Carolina

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, December 11, 1787.
Salem, December 11. "On Saturday last, the ship Grand

Turk sailed from this port, with a valuable cargo, for the Isle of France, in the East-Indies, commanded by Mr. Elias Hasket Derby, jun. of this town."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Polly, Peirce	Baltimore
Schooner Bee, Ropes	Do.
Schooner Robin, Burchmore	Virginia

Cleared.

Ship Grand Turk, Derby	Isle of France
Brig Wm. & Henry, Simmons	Spain
Brig Dispatch, Briggs	W. Indies
Schooner Freedom, Smith	Do.
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout	Do.
Schooner Friendship, Dunham	Lisbon
Schooner Sally, Brookhouse	Maryland
Schooner Betsy, Cook	N. Carolina
Sloop Friendship, Ward	Do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, December 18, 1787.

Salem, December 18. "Capt. Henry Williams, of this town, arrived at Philadelphia, the 1st. of Dec. inst. in 18 days from St. Eustatia, . . . "

"Last Friday, a brig arrived at Beverly from the West Indies, with the melancholy tidings of the death of her late commander, Captain Johnson, and his Mate, Mr. Lovett, son-in-law and son of Capt. Benjamin Lovett, of Beverly. They were carried off by the yellow fever—of which several of the hands are now ill."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Brig Cicero, Mason	W. Indies
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	Do.
Schooner Eliza, Boardman	Do.
Schooner Polly, Shillaber	Do.
Schooner Sally, Burdit	Cape de Verd
Schooner Dove, Bowditch	Maryland
Sloop Louisa, Very	Virginia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, December 25, 1787.

Salem, December 25. "On Thursday last, the brig Patty, Capt. Phippen, arrived here from Cadiz. She sailed the 27th of October; . . . "

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Hind, McComb	St. Petersburg
Brig Patty, Phippen	Cadiz

Cleared.

Schooner William, Croel	Madeira
Schooner Polly, Hall	N. Carolina
Schooner Speed, Smith	W. Indies

Schooner Sally, Burchmore
Schooner Beer, Brown

St. Antonia
Baltimore

[Adv. Jan. 1, 1788: "Just imported from Cadiz, In the Brig Patty, Captain Phippen, BY JOHN FISK And to be SOLD at his STORE on the Long Wharf, SALEM. Cask and Jar Raisins, Fresh Lemons, Olives, Sweet Oil in jars, Sherry Wine."]

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, January 1, 1788.

Salem, January 1. "The brig Hector, Captain Lewis, arrived here, since our last, in 42 days passage, from Gotenburg."

[There follows an account of the rescue, by the Mate and six hands of the Hector, of the Mate of a Swedish ship wrecked at Marlstrand]

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Hector, Lewis
Schooner Polly, Williams
Schooner Peggy, Crowninshield

Gottenburg
Philadelphia
Baltimore

Cleared.

Ship Dauphin, Osgood
Brig John & Benj., Helme
Brig Betsey, Bowditch
Brig Volant, Mosely
Schooner Dolphin, Elkins
Sloop Bird, Ropes

East-Indies
Bristol
St. Domingo
Bilboa
W. Indies
Do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, January 8, 1788.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Ship Juno, Elkins
Schooner Robin, Chapman
Schooner Polly, Holman

C. Good Hope
N. Carolina
W. Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, January 22, 1788.

Ship News.

"The bark Lighthouse, belonging to E. H. Derby, Esq. of this town, commanded by Capt. John Tucker, is arrived from the Isle of France, in the East-Indies. An English gentleman, who took passage with Capt. Tucker, for his health, died on the passage. We are sorry to add, that Capt. Tucker is very ill. Capt. Nichols and company, late of the ship Three Sisters, which belonged also to Mr. Derby, came home with Capt. Tucker, having sold their vessel in the East-Indies."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, February 5, 1788.

Salem, February 5. "Sunday a vessel arrived here from South-carolina, by which we have been favoured with several Charleston papers."

Ship News.

"Capt. Byrne, who arrived last week from France, in lat. 38. long. 70.25. spoke the sloop Polly, from St. Martin's, Edw. Howell, master, belonging to New-Windsor, state of Newyork, in a shattered condition, had been at 2 ounces of meat and 1 biscuit a day for 18 days. Capt. Byrne supplied them with what bread and meat he could spare."

"Sunday Capt. Fairfield arrived from 'Statia. In lat. 38. long. 70. spoke with Capt. Prince of Boston, 7 weeks out from France, bound to Virginia."

"Capt. Greenleaf arrived at Portland the 9th ult. in 44 days from Trinidada; where he left Capt. Townshend, of this port."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, February 12, 1788.

Salem, February 12. "Sunday Capt. Samuel Grant, of this port, arrived at Cape-Ann, in 47 days from the West-indies. Mr. Samuel Sibly, of this town, one of his men, died in the voyage."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, February 19, 1788.

Ship News.

"Capt. John Bissel, who arrived at Providence the 2d inst. on the 25th ult. in North-Carolina Sound, spoke Capt. Procter from Salem, bound up Menherin River, out 55 days."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered, since Jan. 8.

Bark Light Horse, Tucker

Brig Betsey, Byrne

Brig Three Sisters, Saunders

Schooner Swan, Cox

Schooner Neptune, Dennis

Schooner Fisher, Fairfield

Cleared.

Brig Patty, Phippen

Brig Hope, Orne

Schooner John, West

Schooner Nabby, Cleaves

Schooner Peggy, Crowninshield

Schooner Polly & Betsey, Lambert

Isle of France

L'Orient

L'Orient

St. Eustatia

Southcarolina

St. Eustatia

Cadiz

Senegal

West Indies

Virginia

Madeira

West Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, February 26, 1788.

Ship News.

"Arrived at Martinico, from this port, schooner 2 brothers,

Capt. Perkins, schooner Polly, Capt. Shillaber, and Capt. Boardman, of this port, from Cape de Verd. . . .”

“Arrived at Boston, brig Favourite, Capt. William Robinson, of this port, from Guinea via Martinico.”

Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Brig Betsey, Byrne	Spain
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	N. Carolina
Schooner 3 Friends, Peabody	W. Indies
Schooner Union, Barr	Do.
Schooner Sukey, Henfield	Goree

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, March 4, 1788.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Fanny, Leach	Cape François
-------------------	---------------

Cleared.

Schooner Polly, Pierce	Baltimore
Schooner Cicero, Barr	West-Indies
Brig Hector, Lewis	Ireland
Brig Three Sisters, Hodges	Marstrand

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, March 11, 1788.

Ship News.

“The sloop Sally, Knot, arrived at Newlondon, on the 24th ult. from Aux Cayes, where she left the sloop Suckey, Capt. Sinclair, of this port, and 40 more eastern vessels.”*

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Betsey, Cook	Northcarolina
-----------------------	---------------

Cleared.

Brig Two Friends, Dean	West-Indies
Schooner Eunice, Cox	West-Indies
Schooner Polly, McComb	Northcarolina

* See naval entries April 8, 1788.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, March 18, 1788.

Ship News.

“The brig Favourite, Capt. Barker, of this port, has arrived from Bilboa, but last from Cape de Verd islands.”

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Sloop 2 Brothers, Roche	C. François
-------------------------	-------------

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, March 25, 1788

Ship News.

“We are unhappy in having to mention, the loss of the ship Juno and her cargo, the property of Elias Hasket Derby, Esq. of this town, which sailed from this port in January last, for the Cape of Good-Hope, commanded by Capt. Henry Elkins. . . .”

[There follows a detailed account of the sinking of the Juno and the rescue of the crew who were carried into Demarara.]

"Capt. Webb, from C. Francois, on the 23d Feb. in lat. 32, long. 70, spoke with Capt. Salter, also from the Cape, bound to Portsmouth—all well.—March 1st, spoke a schooner from 'Statia to Newlondon, out 32 days, having on board the Master of a snow which had been driven out of 'Statia roads."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Eagle, Lovett	Baltimore
Schooner Polly, Shillaber	St. Martins
Schooner Dolphin, Elkins	ditto
Schooner Fisher, Benson	Virginia
Schooner Robin, Chapman	North carolina
Schooner Eliza, Webb	Cape-François

Cleared.

Brig Mary-Ann, Hathorne	West-Indies
-------------------------	-------------

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, April 1, 1788.

Ship News.

"Extract from the Journal of Capt. Dring, arrived at Providence from the Cape de Verd islands.—"Sailed from Bonavista 28th Jan. . . . Jan. 29th stopped at St. Jago. . . . Left at St. Jago, 1st Feb. . . . a schooner from Beverly.'"

"Capt. Shillaber, of this port, on his passage from St. Martin's, 27th Feb. spoke the ship Charming Polly, Capt. John Pratt, 12 days out from Wilmington, N. Carolina, bound to Hispaniola, lat. 22. 30, long. 67 . . . all well."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Lark, Webb	Trinidad
Schooner Polly, Ravel	Maryland
Schooner Sebastian, West	St. Eustatia
Schooner Polly, Peters	Maryland

Cleared.

Ship Astrea, Tittle	Gottenburg
Brig Fanny, Proctor	West-Indies
Schooner Speedwell, Pitman	Ditto
Schooner Nancy, Fairfield	Ditto

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, April 8, 1788

Ship News.

"Arrived at N. London, 22d ult. sloop Diamond, Capt. Church, in 32 days, from Port-au-Prince—Left there, ship —, Captain Waters, of Salem, & a number eastern vessels."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Sloop Sukey, Sinclair	Aux Cayes
Cleared.	
Brig Pluto, Lee	West-Indies
Schooner Phoenix, Johnson	Baltimore
Sloop Two Brothers, Roche	ditto
Sloop Alice, Needham	Philadelphia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, April 15, 1788.

Ship News.

"Last Thursday, sailed from this port, the brig Cadet, Jonathan Carnes, Master, and Mr. William Vans, jun. owner and factor, bound for Madeira, and from thence to the India and China seas—Prosperous be the voyage!"

"The brig Lydia, Captian John Murphy, arrived in this port, on Saturday last, from Alicant, in Spain, after a passage of 68 days. . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Brig Eliza, Boardman	St. Croix
Brig Dispatch, Briggs	Aux Cayes
Brig Lydia, Murphy	Alicant
Schooner Essex, Lander,	St. Martin's
Schooner Sally, Burdit	Cape de Verd
Schooner Dolphin, Rust	St. Eustatia
Schooner Sally, Orsborn	Do.
Schooner Freedom, Smith	St. Thomas's

Cleared.	
Brig Cadet, Carnes	East-Indies
Brig Hopewell, Webb	West-Indies
Brig Favourite, Robinson	Do.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, April 22, 1788

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Brig Cicero, Mason	Guadaloupe
Brig Henry, Andrews	Aux-Cayes
Schooner Dove, Bowditch	Maryland
Schooner Sally, Brookhouse	Ditto
Schooner Two Brothers, Perkins	Aux Cayes

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, April 29, 1788

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.	
Brig Adventure, Clarke	St. Martins
Schooner Sally, Glover	Maryland
Schooner Polly, Peirce	Ditto
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout	Demerara
Sloop Dispatch, Townsend	St. Martins
Sloop Peggy, Russell	Connecticut

Cleared.

Brig Favourite, Barker	Bilboa
Brig Lark, Webb	West-Indies
Schooner Little John, Hilton	Spain
Schooner St. John, Crowninshield	St. Thomas's
Schooner Polly, Bowditch	Cape de Verd Islands

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 6, 1788.

Ship News.

"Capt. Palmer, arrived at Portsmouth, spoke the brig Boston Packet, Isaac Bridges, Master, on the 26th March, in long. 70, out 88 days, from Nantz, bound to Alexandria, in Virginia. Capt. Bridges, a few days before, spoke the schooner —, Capt. Noodle, who had lost his mainmast, and one hand, supplied him with a spar. She belonged to Beverly."

"Schooner Betsey, Capt. John Salter, from Tobago, arrived at Portsmouth, informs, that on the day he sailed, the schooner Industry, Jeremiah Foster, Master, from Beverly, arrived there, but was not permitted to go on shore without bringing his vessel to anchor; in consequence of which, he immediately left the island for St. Eustatia."

"Capt. Dunham arrived here since our last from the Cape de Verds, which he left the 17th of March. . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Peggy, Crowninshield	Madeira
Schooner Industry, McGrigor	North-Carolina
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Ditto
Schooner Speed, Smith	St. Martins
Schooner Friendship, Dunham	Bonavista

Cleared.

Brig William, Shillaber	West-Indies
Brig Betsey, Ingersoll	Ditto
Brig Jane, Grant	Lisbon
Schooner Freedom, Ropes	West-Indies
Schooner Peggy, Russell	Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 13, 1788

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Ranger, Chipman	St. Martins
Sloop Alice, Needham	Philadelphia
Sloop Louisa, Very	Maryland

Cleared.

Schooner Industry, M'Grigor	N. Carolina
-----------------------------	-------------

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 20, 1788.

Ship News.

"Arrived at New-London, Capt. Coit, from Port-au-Prince, in 22 days, who left there . . . Schooner Polly and Betsey, Joseph Lambert, Master, belonging to Salem. . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner William, Croel	Bonavista
Schooner Sally, Burchmore	St. Martins
Sloop Washington, Webster	Newport
Cleared.	
Brig George & Jacob, Elkins	S. Carolina
Brig Lydia, Murphy	Cadiz
Brig Henry, Andrews	West-Indies
Brig Dispatch, Briggs	Ditto
Schooner Speed, Smith	Ditto
Schooner 2 Brothers, Perkins	Ditto
Schooner Turn of Times, Strout	Ditto
Schooner Peggy, Crowninshield	Hamburg

[See naval entries June 17, 1788.]

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, May 27, 1788.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Volant, Cheever	Martinico
Cleared.	
Brig Cicero, Mason	Cayenne
Schooner Sally, Saunders	West-Indies
Schooner Lydia, Tucker	Ditto
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Baltimore
Sloop Alice, Needham	Philadelphia
Sloop 2 Sisters, Ingersoll	West-Indies
Sloop Louisa, Very	Baltimore

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 3, 1788

Ship News.

"Arrived at New-London, brig Hope, Nathan Sage, from Port-au-Prince, in 20 days; left there, schooner Polly and Betsey, Capt. Lambert, brig Two Friends, Capt. Dean, brig Fanny, Capt. Proctor, all of this port; . . . "

"Capt. Roche, 26th ult. off Cape Cod, spoke the brig Katy, from Boston for Martinico, James Smith, Master; all well."

"On Saturday last, arrived here, Capt. Andrew Slewman, in 45 days from Cadiz. . . . "

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig St. John, Neal	St. Martins
Brig Benjamin, Slewman	Cadiz
Schooner Eunice, Cox	St. Eustatia
Sloop 2 Brothers, Roche	Baltimore
Cleared.	
Brig Wm. & Henry, Simmons	Spain
Sloop Dispatch, Townsend	West-Indies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 10, 1788

Ship News.

"Capt. Benj. Stone arrived at Portland, 26th ult. from

Trinidad. The day he sailed from Trinidad, he spoke with the schooner Nancy, 27 days from Salem."

"Capt. Arthur Fenner, arrived at Providence, from Aux Cayes, left there, 5th of last month, schooner Speedwell, Capt. Pitman, of this port."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Cleared.

Brig Ranger, Chipman	W. Indies
Schooner Eliza, Boardman	do.
Schooner Eliza, Ropes	do.
Schooner Polly, Peirce	Baltimore
Sloop Exchange, Brown	St. Bartholomew

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 17, 1788

Ship News.

"The Hibernian Journal of the 11th March, advises, that the Providence and Friend's Goodwill, from this port, with lumber, pipe-staves, flax-seed, and sundry other articles, are arrived at Cork, and Sligo, after a quick and pleasant passage of 23 days."

"On the 7th of May last, Capt. Jeremiah Foster, of Beverly, was cast away, in the schooner Industry on Crowkid Island. . . . "*"

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Volant, Moseley	France
Schooner Polly & Betsy, Lambert	Port au Prince

Cleared.

Schooner Good Intent, Storey	Philadelphia
------------------------------	--------------

* There follows an account of the means by which the crew reached Halifax.

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, June 24, 1788.

Ship News.

"Since our last, Captains Helmes and Ward arrived here from Bristol in England."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 1, 1788.

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Mary, M'Millan	N. Carolina
Schooner Polly, M'Comb	ditto
Schooner Cicero, Barr	St. Lucie
Schooner 3 Friends, Peabody	Aux Cayes
Sloop Friendship, Ward	Bristol
Sloop Industry, More	Connecticut
Sloop Peggy, Russell	ditto
Sloop Alice, Needham	Philadelphia

Cleared.

Brig St. John, Slewman	Newyork
------------------------	---------

Brig Volant, Mosely	Bilboa
Schooner John, West	Westindies
Schooner Swan, Cox	ditto
Sloop Hope, Wellman	ditto
Sloop 2 Brothers, Roche	ditto

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 8, 1788.
Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Mary-Ann, Hathorne	Cape Francois
Schooner Friendship, Whitfield	St. Peter's
Schooner Fanny, Dennis	Maryland
Sloop Polly, Waters	Virginia

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 15, 1788.

Ship News.

"Arrived in this port, on Friday last, the brig Hope, Capt. Jonathan Lambert, from the Cape of Good Hope, which place he left on the 23d of April: On his passage home, he touched at St. Helena and St. Bartholomew's."

"Capt. Cahoon, of Providence, who returned there a few days since from a successful whaling voyage, . . . On the 12th June, in lat. 24:49, long. 60:55, spoke the schooner Speed, Capt. Hugh Smith, of this port, out 20 days."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Pluto, Lee	Cape-Francois
Brig Fanny, Proctor	Port-au-Prince
Brig Hope, Lambert	Cape Goodhope
Schooner Nancy, Fairfield	St. Croix
Schooner Polly, Johnson	Newyork

Cleared.

Brig Adventure, Clarke	Bilboa
Schooner Lily, Dunham	ditto
Sloop Friendship, Ward	Westindies

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 22, 1788.

Ship News.

"Arrived at New-London, brig Sukey, Prince, from Port-au-Prince, in 22 days; who left there the 24th June, brig —, Leach; brig Hopewell, Webb, of this port; brig Dove, Pearson, Cape-Ann. Arrived at the above port, sloop Hope, Angel, from Maderia, in 45 days, left there, on the 23d of May, brig Cadet, Carnes, from this port, bound to the East-Indies."

"Touched in at New-London, passing from New-York, Thomas Holmes, of this town, late master of the schooner Two Friends, bound from South-Carolina to Philadelphia; who on the 13th June, was cast away on Egg-Harbour-Bar, lost vessel and cargo."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Schooner Union, Ingersoll
 Schooner Susannah, Christopher
 Schooner Polly, Peirce
 Sloop Polly, Raymond
 Sloop 2 Friends, Ingersoll

Bonaire
 Jamaica
 Maryland
 Connecticut
 St. Eustatia

Cleared.

Schooner Sally, Burchmore
 Schooner Experiment, Nicholls
 Sloop Peggy, Russell

Westindies
 Cade de Verde
 Connecticut

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, July 29, 1788

Salem, July 29. "Yesterday, Capt. Neil arrived here from Newyork, in 60 hours."

Ship News.

"Arrived at New-London, brig Interpid, Nicoll Fosdick, from Aux Cayes, in 22 days; left there on the 17th ult. Schooner —, Nathaniel Kinsman, Ipswich. Ditto —, Samuel Foster, Beverly. Ditto —, John Pitman, of this port."

From: *The Salem Mercury*, Tuesday, August 5, 1788.

Ship News.

"Friday last, arrived at Boston, in 16 days from Port-au-Prince, the brig Mary, Capt. M'Clary, belonging to Portland, having flattering weather, and no gales during his passage. He left at that port a number of vessels with their cargoes on hand; among which, were, Captains Tucker of Salem, and Frost of Portsmouth. . . ."

"Last Sunday evening, the schooner Two Friends, Capt. Foster, arrived at Beverly from Lisbon, in 45 days; . . ."

Naval-Office, Salem.

Entered.

Brig Hind, Bickford
 Schooner Speedwell, Pitman
 Schooner Sukey, Henfield
 Schooner Freedom, Ropes
 Schooner St. John, Crowninshield
 Schooner 2 Brothers, Perkins
 Schooner Polly, Holman
 Schooner Mars, Smith
 Sloop Louisa, Very

Isle of May
 Aux-Cayes
 St. Eustatia
 Cape-Francois
 ditto
 Turks-Island
 Gaudaloupe
 Connecticut
 Maryland

Cleared.

Schooner Susannah, Christopher
 Schooner Fanny, Dennis
 Schooner Cicero, Barr
 Schooner Freedom, Ropes
 Schooner Polly & Betsey, Lambert
 Sloop Alice, Needham
 Sloop Polly, Raymond

Liverpool (N. S.)
 Philadelphia
 Westindies
 ditto
 ditto
 Philadelphia
 Connecticut

(To be continued)

REVOLUTIONARY WAR MANUSCRIPTS.

COPIED FROM THE ORIGINALS IN POSSESSION OF THE
MARBLEHEAD HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 22.)

BOUNTY ROLL OF THE BRIG GENERAL GATES, 1778.

Men's Names	Stations	Shares	Adv. Wages
John Skimmer	Capt ^t		
William Dennis	1 Lieu ^t		
John Lewis	2 do		
Sam ^l Skimmer	M. Ma.		
Nath Chadwick	Gun ^r		
George Smith	M Ma		
Rich M ^c Clure jun	Lie ^t M		
John Skimmer	Boy	1/2	
Jacob Boolman	Steward		
William Pearson	Master		
W ^m Day Jun ^r	M. Mate		
William Ash			
John Edwards	Marin ^e	1	£6
Tho ^s Lemoyon	Midshi		
Tho ^s Woodman	Coxswain		
Jacob Hiler	M. Arm ^r	1 3/8	
David Williams	Mari	1	£6
Solomon Shute	do	1	£6
John Shute	do	1	£6
Will ^m Arbuckle	Seam ⁿ	1	£6
John Miles	do	1	£6
John Lidiard	do	1	£12
John Bouvie	do	1 1/4	£12
Jos. Missick	G Mate	1 3/8	
Amos Howard	C Mate	1 3/8	
Penn Sale	Marin ^e	1	£6
John Williams	do	1	£6
Rich ^d Stowers	Armo ^r		
Jn ^o D. Howard	Seam ⁿ	1	£12
Arch McEven	Boy	1/2	£3

Men's Names	Stations	Shares	Adv. Wages
John Mountford	do	$\frac{1}{2}$	£3
J. Smith	Seam ⁿ	1	£6
Jo ^s Widger	do	1	£6
Thomas Crute	Seaman	$1\frac{3}{8}$	£12
Alex Douglass	G Yeoman	$1\frac{3}{8}$	
Monday Cruft	Negro	1	£6
Cris ^t Algire		1	£6
Jn ^o Jack	Negro	1	
Jam ^s Buckman	Co. Marin ^r	1	£6
John Russell	Q Mast ^r	$1\frac{3}{8}$	
Clem ^t Severy	Cook		£12
Fran ^s Meservey	Seaman	1	£12
Tho ^s Oliver	do	1	£12
Jn ^o Withim	do	1	£12
Edw. Thomas	do	1	£6
Rich Treson	do	1	£6
Rich Tutt	do	$1\frac{1}{4}$	£12
Jn ^o Maston	do	$1\frac{1}{4}$	£12
Sam ^l Loyores	do	1	£12
Jn ^o Diamond	do	$1\frac{1}{4}$	£12
Sam ^l John	do	1	£6
John Lee	do	1	£6
Jn ^o Hooper	do	1	£12
Sam ^l Tutt	Seaman	$1\frac{1}{4}$	£12
Jn ^o Batty	do	$1\frac{1}{4}$	£12
Fran ^s Kennell	do	1	£12
Jn ^o Parraua	Boatswain		
Jn ^o Thomson	Seaman	1	£12
Rich Curtis	do	1	£12
John Wills	do	1	£12
Will ^m Brown	B Mate		
Jn ^o Cavendish	Seaman	1	£12
Clem ^t Barnett	Boy	$\frac{1}{2}$	£3
Isaac Collins	Medship		
Micah Orcutt		1	£6
Jos. Swain	Marin ^e	1	£6
Tho ^s Richardson	Carp		
Rich M ^c Clure	Q. Mast	$1\frac{3}{8}$	
Elias Stone	Coop ^r		

Men's Names	Stations	Shares	Adv. Wages
Cha ^s Willis	Sailmk ^r		
Tho ^s Brintnall	Marin ^e	1	£6
Jam ^s Daley	Surgeon		
Jam ^s Cary	Seaman	1	£12
Jn ^o Kenney	Mari	1	£6
Fortus Musser	Negro	1	£6
Phill. Thrast	Seaman	1	£12
Jn ^o Laskey	do	1	£12
Jon ^a Courtis	do	1	£12
Will ^m Denston	do	1	£12
Jn ^o Griffen	do	1	£6
Will ^m Lashy	Seaman	1	£6
Jn ^o Boolman	Serg. Marin		
Tho ^s Withim	Boy	1/2	£3
Tho ^s Power	Seaman	1	£6
Tho ^s Clarke	Boy	1/2	£3
Giles Rogers	do	1/2	£3
Math ^w Boolman	Mar	1	£6
Jn ^o Fanere	Seaman	1	£12
Ed ^d Adderson	do	1	£6
Jam ^s Hill	do	1	£12
Edw ^d Gibbor	do	1	£12
William McIntyre	Marin ^e	1	£12
Elias Hammond	do	1 1/4	£12
Will ^m Bradford	Midsh		
Mic. Poscotte	Seamn	1 share in the Nancy, Polly & Mountague	
Sam ^l Hills	do	1 do do do do	
John Canon	do	1 do in the Polly & Mountague	
John Thomas	do	1 do do do	
Dan ^l Brown	Boy	1/2 do in the Polly & Mountague	
Jesse Thomas	Seam ⁿ	1 do do do	
Dav ^d Redfield	do	1 do do do	
Jos Assbridge	do	1 do do do	
Jn ^o Bannister	do	1 do in the Montague	
Jn ^o Crewe	do	1 £6 in all the prizes	
Nath. Ridgeway	Stew ^t	1 1/4 £6 in do	

Men's Names	Stations	Shares	Adv. Wages
W ^m Webber	Marine	1 £6	in ditto
Edwd Adderson	Seaman	1 Share	Extra in the Brig Nancy
W ^m Arbuckle	do	1 d ^o	in the Scho. Polly
Jno Lewis	Lieut.	1 d ^o	in Brigg Montague
W ^m Willson			
Sam ^l Douglass	N Ented	1 do	Each in the Brigg Mountague

OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE PRIVATEER
SLOOP BOWDOIN, JUNE 5, 1779.

	Shares		Shares
Cap ^t Tho ^s Stevens	6	Eliass Hammond	1
Leu ^t Benj ^m Reed	4	Will ^m Dellone	1
Leu ^t John Proctor	4	Tho ^s Bowden	1
John Twisden	3	John Green	1
Thos Bedford	3	Nathaniel Peirce	1
Doc. Samuel Endicott	3	Abraham Howard	1
Prize Master Tho ^s Standley	2	John Rippenton	1
Do Amos Grondey	2	Edmund Glover	1
Boats ⁿ Benj ⁿ Curtis	2	Benj ⁿ White Do	1½
Gunner John White	2	Rich ^d Lee Do	1½
Stew ^d Tho ^s Salter	2	George Jackson Do	¾
Carpn ^r Thos Needham	2	John Rowsaie Do	¾
Boats ⁿ Mate Will ^m Thom-		Tho ^s Nickhols Do	¾
son	1¼		
Gun ^s Do Will ^m Howard	1¼	Jonathan Glover Do	¾
Will ^m Matthews	1¼	Samuel Dodd Do	¾
Nickoloss Gradey	1¼	Will ^m Curtiss Do	¾
Moses Pickett	1¼	Jonas Peirce Do	½
Dominic Denscy	1	John White Do	½
Rich ^d Lee Signor	1	Thos Chapman Do	½
John Hendley	1	Rich ^d Woodpine Do	½
Francis Dollavar	1	Jonathan Proctor Do	¾
Cook Tho ^s Colley	1		

481¾

16¾

The Whole Shares 60 an 2
Reserving shares makes 62.

To the honourable Brig^d Gen^l Glover, Esq^r

Sir

Suffer me to Petition your honour on the following Neseditous Request (viz) as it tis absolutley out of the Power of a non Commissiond officer or Soldier to Resign And leave the service on any ocasion whatever Yet Neces-ity obliges me after a Campaign of Four years to Plead the Necessity of My Family which is as Near and Dear to Me as any Man in life and in my Absence in some Necesaries of life have sufferd the Most Pinching Want Which increases as the Country in a great Measure are Destitute of Natural Efection which Causes them to Im-portion me while in Camp For My Perticular Assistence

This together with Reumatism which has been Seated in my back and Limbs rendering me in my Physicians judgment unfitt for the Service it being of two or three years Standing and as I have since the First of Last February Inlisted and brought into Camp In Colo Smith's Regiment Eight Effective Men for the War Which has ben Costly to My Indigent Circumstances All Which obliges me to ask of your honour a Discharge from the Army in Case I Procure a man to serve in My stead for the war or any other way Consistant with my Coun-tries Good and my own Credit Big with hopes that your honor will Do anything Consistant with Justice for a Soldier Who never was Impeachd with any misdemenors through the Corce of the several Campaigns by his officers and to Whose Relief I am in Duty bound to apply.

Joshua Bartlett Sarj^t

Camp Orang Town

September 23^d 1780

In Camp Totoway Nov. 15th 1780

Sir Lieut Pratt of the 15th Mass^a Reg^t having been from home now almost two years is very naked for Cloths, has now an opportunity by which he can get home, the S^d Reg^t so officered that the business thereof may be done without injury to service (as I immagine) and he will very probably return to Camp again by the time officers who will be intitled to Furloughs, can get matters

so arranged as to leave Camp—I beg, if consistent with service in your mind, you will be pleased to grant him a Furlough for Sixty or Seventy Days—I am, Sir, Your Obedt & very humble Serv^t

Andrew Peters

Hon^l Brigadier Gen^l Glover.

LIST OF PERSONS AND SHARES
IN THE GRAND TURK DECEMBER YE 4th 1781

Shares To Whom Sold

Boden, Benja ⁿ	7	
Beal, Samuel	4	$\frac{1}{4}$ John Roads
Barker, Francis	$1\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{4}$ to John Grist Jn ^r
Bowden, Will ^m	$1\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{8}$ to Charity Brimbolcom
		$\frac{1}{8}$ to John Grist Jn ^r
Bartlett, Lawrence	$\frac{3}{4}$	$\frac{1}{4}$ to Abiah Woden
		$\frac{1}{8}$ to Eli Brown
Boden, William	$1\frac{1}{4}$	
Boden, Samuel	4	
Boden, Hitchens	$1\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{4}$ to Philip Currell
Clark, John	$1\frac{1}{4}$	
Craw, Philip	2	$\frac{1}{4}$ to Col. Humphres
Crane, James	$1\frac{1}{4}$	
Cuffie, Lunderkin	1	$\frac{1}{4}$ to Andrew Nowland
Will ^m Carell	1	
Dodd, Thomas	2	$\frac{1}{2}$ to W ^m Waitt
		$\frac{1}{4}$ Deborah Leech
Elliot, Simon	4	$\frac{1}{2}$ To Jo ^s Proctor,
		$\frac{1}{2}$ To Dav ^d Ingersoll
		$\frac{1}{4}$ To Banja Humphres
Fundy, John K	1	
Goodwin, William	$1\frac{1}{2}$	
Goss, William	$1\frac{1}{4}$	
Grow, Nathan	$\frac{1}{2}$	
Gerry, John	$1\frac{1}{4}$	$\frac{1}{2}$ To Stephen Bow
Jones, Peter Faneuil	4	
Lawford, John	$1\frac{1}{4}$	
Le houx, Joseph		
	Shares	To Whom Sold
McDonald, Rich ^d	$1\frac{1}{4}$	

Mason, George	2	
Mullet, John	1¼	
Neil, Henry	2	¼ To Sam Clark
Orick, Francis		
Peach, John	2	¼ to W ^m Carlton ¼ to John Bubier
Pedrick, Joseph	1¼	
Pitman, Thomas	½	
Richardson, Andrew		
Seal, William	1	
Sammons, John	1¼	½ to John Basset ⅛ to Eli Brown
Sentifie, Peter		
Thomas, John	1	½ to John Gallison
Vickery, Jacob	2	
Wedger, Joseph	1¼	⅜ to Deborah Leech
Wadden, Benj ⁿ	1½	¼ to Samuel Waitt
Welch, Andrew	1	¼ to Eli Vickery
Williams, Sam ^l	½	

His Majesty Prison Ship Halifax Harbour

June 29, 1782

My Dear & Loving wife,

Influenced by the Sacread ties of Affection to Dedicate this my Second Epistle to one so near my thoughts I have faild no Opportunity to Inform you of my Situation and welfare Through the Goodness of the Supream Creator of the Univerce I enjoy a Good State of Health, Hoping These may find you Enjoying Health peace & Contentment unmolested with our Dear Little one and all Freinds and Relations Its a General Time of Health In our Prison Ship. my Brother Samuel is here well and Harty I wrote you a Compleat History of our Bloody Tragedy In my Last, which I imagane has Come to Hand before this I Could wish That you would with The utmost of our your Power and Abilities Interceed with M^r Rust and Gentlemen formerly owners of The Ship Jack to use the best of Their Endeavours to Send us a Carteel with all The prisoners they Can Collect for our Relief att the Expence of us and will Endeavour to

make them Restitution as Soon as our Circumstances will Admit of I could wish that our Merchants and Commanding Officers att Home were not Quite So Fond of Engaging His Majesty Subjects In our Service which Contribute much to our Misfortunes and our poor men are Obligated to tary Time after Time when If was not Owing to Either the Bad Conduct of Commissary of Prisoner and Captain of privateers. Letting Prisoners go att Large Or Otherwise Engaging them In their Service Their would be no need of our being here and Owing so many Prisoners. I will make no more Sad pictures but Remember my Love and Duty to my Parents and all Relations and Freinds I am my Dear Wife In the Highest Esteem In Every Respect your

Loving and Affectionate Husband

Peter Smothers

[Endorsed: "M^{rs} Peter Smothers Salem In New England."]

A List of Shares of ye Prize Brigg Cast away on Plum Island, Prize to ye Private Armed ship called the Grand Turk, Capt. John Prat, Commander.

Names	Shares	Names	Shares
Benj ^a Boden	7	Sam ⁿ Beal	4
Sam ⁿ Boden	4	Francis Barker	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
Will ^m Bowden	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Hitchins Boden	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
Lawrence Bartlet	$\frac{3}{4}$	Will ^m Boden	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
John Clark	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Phillip Craw	2
Ja ^s Crane	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Cuff Lundikin	1
Tho ^s Dodd	2	Simon Elliot	4
John K. Fundy	1	Will ^m Goodwin	$\frac{1}{2}$
Will ^m Goss	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Nathan ⁿ Grow	$\frac{1}{2}$
John Gerry	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Peter F. Jones	4
John Lawford	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Jo ^s Lehoux	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
Rich ^d M ^c Donald	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	George Macon	2
John Mullet	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	Henry Neil	2
John Peach	2	Jo ^s Pedrick	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
Tho ^s Pittman	$\frac{1}{2}$	Willm Seal	1
John Samons	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	John Thomas	1
Jacob Vickrey	2	Joseph Widger	1 $\frac{1}{4}$

Benj ^a Wadden	1½	Andrew Welch	1
Samue ^u Williams	½	Will ^m Carrell	1
Peter Lorandell	1¼	Peter S ^t Pea	1¼
Abijah Boden	¼	John Roads Jun ^r	¼
John Gristo Jun ^r	⅜	Charity Brimblecom	⅛
Phillip Curell	¼	Bing ^a Humphrey	½
Andrew Nowland	¼	Will ^m Waitt	½
Deborah Leach	⅝	Joseph Proctor	½
Stephen Bow	½	Sam Clarke	¼
John Bubier	¼	Will ^m Carlton	¼
John Bassett	½	James Brown	½
John Gallison Esq ^r	½	Sam ^u Waitt	¼
Eli Vickrey	¼	Jo ^s Church	¼
		Eliz Cantition	

List of Officers, Mariners and marines of the private armed Ship Porus, Samuel Crowel, Commander, who signed a power of attorney to John Gallison Esq of Marblehead, Sept. 13, 1782.

Rich ^d Stevens	George Bright
Hary Johnson	Richard M ^c Donold
Franses Morris	Ambros Dood
Will ^m Wickre	John Cross
Eaven Jones	Richard Tucker
John Redden	Amos Dennis
Samuel Stasy	Prince Masters
Benjamin Wouldrege	James Crain
Ashe Delson	Richard Ellery

Marblehead Oct^r 18th, 1782

Dear Sir.

Agreably to your request as Stated in your letter of the 27th of Sep^t I have Endeavoured to answer the Questions therein Stated as they respect the Cod fishery at marblehead before the War. Viz^t.

- 1 The number of Vessels were about One hundred & fifty
- 2 Their Size from thirty to Seventy Tons three Quarters of them the largest Size
- 3 the Worth on an Aver'ge was four hundred & fifty pounds (L M^y)

- 4 the number of men Employed from Seven to Eight Including Boys
- 5 The sum Anually required to keep Each Vessel in repair, pay Insurance and raise a Sufficient sum to replace the Vessel when renderd unfit for Service One hundred pounds
- 6 The Quantity of fish Caught on an Average One thousand Quintals
- 7 The proportion of the year those Vessels were Employ^d Eight months
- 8 The Articels Called Great Gen^l were Salt, Bait, Candles, soap & Tallow Charged against the whole Stock of fish taken
- 9 The Articels of Small gen^l were Wood, Cyder, flour and other small Stores and were Charged Against the men & lads Employed in the Vessels
- 10 The Average price of fish 15/6
- 11 It required ten men to Cure ten Vessels fish
- 12 The Worth of the Land on which flakes were built for ten Vessels sixty pounds being in general unfit for any Other Use.
- 13 The worth of the Buildings & flakes for ten Vessels was six hundred pounds
- 14 The Annual Expençe of repairs sixty pounds for ten
- 15 The Vessels in the winter were some of them Employed in bringing grain, &C. from the Southern Colonies some to the west Indies and Others to Spain & portugal
- 16 Very few hired Out

Major Gen^l Lincoln

I am my dear Gen^l your
Obediant & Obligd
Humble Servant
A. Orne

P S

now Sir should this Branch of business be taken from us in the Settlement of a peace our Commerce is at an End in this State as we have no Other Export of any Consequence and w[h]ere there are no Exports it is Im-possible there should be great Imports. I will not at this time undertake to State the disadvantages that would arise to this State in particular, the new England States

or the United States in gen^l but the task not difficult should a deprivation of the fishery be Our fate rather than Submit to it I should be for Continuing the war until there was no men left then we should have no Occasion for Commerce but you^l say I am Warm and should you I shall Answer that the fortitude and patriotism of such men as gen^l Lincoln has perhaps had some tendency to Assist My natural Inclination to be Independant.

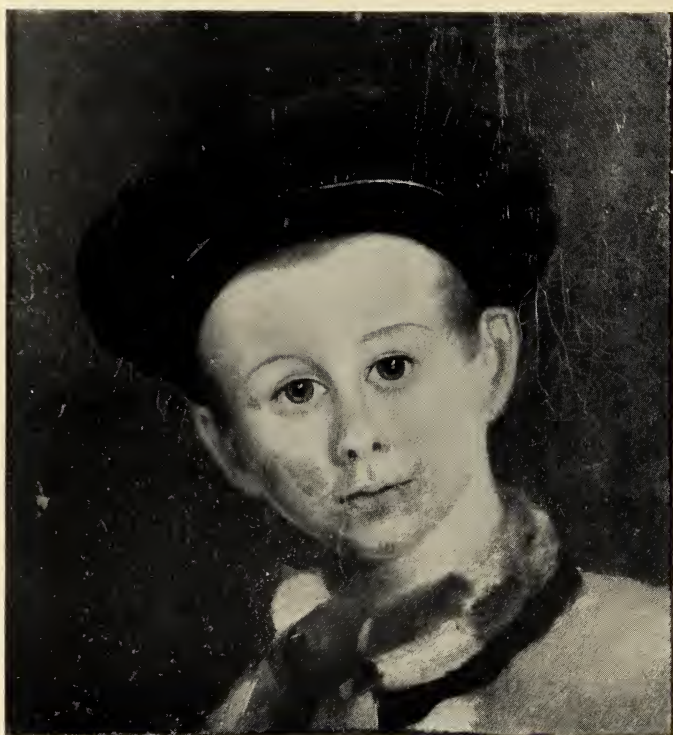
falmarth September ye 10th 1767

My dear Children dont troble yourselves two much for me though my frind Redden has been so good to me as to make me Pay a hundred and fifty more then is his due and one hundrd Pounds for My Preson fees besides making all my Sumer work and other damages: yett If my good frinds will be so good as by Some means or other to raise the [money] to Pay the Execution I Shall Not be much Concerned the money nor my Somers work; for I have Bought of one of my ant hamans Relations for his Part and Part of his ant Howards of Land which Part of the Same deed of M^r Browns and the Best Place in the eastward for fishing ground and Land that is all Ready cleard as well as wild Land and Several Pearsons while I was att Jewels Island told me thay would buy Some of me. there belongs to me of s^d Land about three thousand acrs and whealer told me that he would give me ten Pound and acor for some of it So that If I can gett out of this Place and Come [to] Marblehead I will Setle with Mr Lendall Heirs and Sell Land for you and my self . . . I am afraid our gracious God is angray with me and all that belong to for our Sins and that it is high time for us all to bow down and Kneel before him and Beg of him for Christs Sake to be mercefull to us for our Selves and for one other and that we all may be enabled by his Grace to do has alwais been and I hope while I Live Shall by the help of God be the Constant prayer of your Loving father

Joseph Hendly

[Endorsed: "For Joseph Hendleys Children in Marblehead."]

(To be continued)



BENJAMIN SHREVE CALEF

1835 - 1868

ROBERT CALEF AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS.

BY ANNE CALEF BOARDMAN.

(Continued from Volume LXXV, page 306.)

Isaac learned well and came back to Alexandria with the daughter of the house, Hannah Very, as his bride. So it came about that the bride of another young merchant and importer of Salem, John Pierce Barnard Calef, Rebecca Shreve, came from Alexandria. Their home at Salem was destroyed by fire in the "nineties" and with it went priceless records, mementoes, portraits. A few articles were happily elsewhere, one, a remarkable piece of embroidery which has hung in the American Wing of the Metropolitan Museum. At the top are oval portraits of George and Martha Washington, the only ones in needlework known. The Washingtons were familiar neighbors to the Shreves so that it was quite natural to the small Rebecca to have them share her sampler with the portraits of herself and her sister and their little dogs. Fortunately many old family papers, deeds and commissions, some dating from Revolutionary days, were in the old Calef mansion in Saco, where the young couple's early married years and many summers were spent.

Rebecca Calef went for a time to school in Salem, and treasured a slip of thin paper inscribed in script, as exact as engraving,

CERTIFICATE

Of Entire Approbation Presented
To Miss Rebecca Shreve as a testimony
of her steady, diligent & amiable
deportment the past quarter; her
exact obedience to school discipline
and cheerful attendance
to all her tasks.

June 6th 1818.

Elizabeth Peabody.

170 JOHN CHURCH (Amos, John, William, John, Robert) of Gloucester, Mass.; b. 29 July 1806, Goshen, N. H.; d. 18 Oct. 1897, Gloucester; m. 3 June 1835, Gloucester, Eliza Baldwin Haskell; b. 19 Dec. 1817,

Gloucester; d. —; dau. of John and Harriet E. Haskell.

Children born at Gloucester:

- i HARRIET HASKELL, b. 16 June 1838; m. 5 Sept. 1861, Allan Rogers, East Bridgewater, Mass.
- ii ELIZA BALDWIN, b. 25 Oct. 1839; m. 10 July 1860, Addison Gilbert Proctor, Gloucester.
- iii JOHN HASKELL, b. 24 Sept. 1841; d. 6 Jan. 1912, St. Louis, Mo.; m. 15 Sept. 1870, Mary Matilda Newell; no chn.
- iv AMOS HOWARD, b. 10 May 1843; m. 19 Feb. 1879, Eliza Anderson Stacy; no chn.
- v HENRY HASKELL, b. 14 May 1848; d. 8 Sept. 1809.
- 287 vi BENJAMIN HASKELL, b. 13 Feb. 1850.
- vii ALBERT MINOT, b. 1 Oct. 1855; d. 19 Jan. 1856.
- viii JENNIE BARTLETT, b. 31 May 1857; d. 4 Aug. 1858.
- ix WILLIAM SHREVE, b. 11 June 1859; drowned 2 Sept. 1871.

John Church was a merchant of Gloucester. His son, A. Howard, lived in St. Louis and New York. He was an officer in the Southern Pacific Railroad and intimately connected with the spectacular railroad developments of the '80's.

From the historian of the Gettysburg National Park service comes the following account of the eldest son:

"During the battle of Gettysburg, July 1, 2, 3, 1863, Lt. John H. Calef commanded Battery A, 2nd U. S. Artillery.

The following is part of Lt. Calef's report.

'I accordingly selected a position about 600 yards in front of the one held during the night. As soon as the pioneer party had leveled the intervening fences, as well as the one in front of my position, I moved forward and took up the advanced position. No sooner was this accomplished than Gen. Buford sent for me and told me he wished one section on the left of the road and one still farther to the left. I accordingly placed 1st Sergt. Newman, commanding left section, on immediate left of road, and Sergt. Pergel, commanding center section, still farther to the left. No sooner was the latter placed in position than I heard the enemy's skirmishers open upon our pickets, who were retiring.

Lt. Roder now fired the first gun (which opened the sanguinary battle of Gettysburg) on the head of a column of rebel cavalry advancing on the right of the road.'

The gun that fired this shot under Lt. Calef is now located on McPherson Ridge, Gettysburg, Pa., and is in the approxi-

mate location where it was fired, and happens to be the only gun that we have the assurance that it was actually in the battle."

171 JOHN (Robert, John, William, John, Robert) of Kingston and Manchester, N. H.; Woodstock, Ill.; b. 10 March 1803, Kingston; d. 23 April 1863, Woodstock; m. (1) 20 Feb. 1832, Brentwood, N. H., Hannah Fellows; b. 21 Dec. 1805, Brentwood; d. 5 March 1848, Manchester; dau. of Simon and Dorothy Fellows; (2) 26 April 1849, Manchester, Mrs. Mary S. Colburn, of Northfield, Vt.; d. 14 July 1860, Canfield, Ill.

Children by wife Hannah:

- i AREANNAH ELVIRA, b. 1832; d. 14 April 1849.
- 288 ii ELIZA ANTOINETTE, b. 27 June 1835.
- 289 iii GEORGIANNA AUGUSTA, b. 15 Nov. 1836.
- 290 iv HELEN FRANCES, b. 29 Dec. 1840.
- 291 v JOHN HOWARD, b. 21 March 1843.

Child by wife Mary:

- vi JENNIE MAYNARD, b. 1 Feb. 1851.

John represented Kingston in the New Hampshire House of Representatives.

172 SAMUEL (Robert, John, William, John, Robert) of Kingston and Exeter, N. H.; b. 22 Jan. 1810, Kingston; d. 12 Feb. 1890; m. 22 June 1842, Mary Ann Berry; b. —; d. 23 March 1888; dau. of Joshua and Patience (Chase) Berry, Pittsfield, N. H.

Children born in Kingston:

- i MARY ELIZABETH, b. 16 Jan. 1844.
- 292 ii GEORGE EVERETT, b. 23 Nov. 1845.
- iii HORACE BERRY, b. 8 Jan. 1852; d. 23 July 1892.
- iv SARAH JOY, b. Dec. 1853; d. Jan. 1854.

173 ELIZA ANN (Robert, John, William, John, Robert) of Kingston, N. H.; Canfield, Ill.; b. 10 June 1814, Kingston; d. 18 Oct. 1898, Exeter, N. H.; m. 13 July 1835, Kingston, Jacob Peaslee Eastman; b. 4 April 1808, Kingston; d. —; son of Jacob and Martha (Peaslee) Eastman.

Children born in Kingston:

- i MARTHA ANN, b. 13 April 1836; unm.; lived Caulfield.

ii CHARLES ROBERT, b. 13 July 1838; of Saratoga Springs, N. Y.

iii EMMA CALEF, b. 3 July 1844; m. Wm. C. Davis, Boston, Mass.

174 WILLIAM (William, William, William, John, Robert) of Franklin, N. H.; b. 4 Sept. 1786, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 6 May 1860, Sanbornton, N. H.; m. 24 Nov. 1816, Polly (Mary) Kimball; b. 1796; d. 31 Aug. 1858, Franklin; dau. of Richard and Betsy (Judkins) Kimball, Salisbury.

Children:

- i ANN SALOME, b. 29 April 1818; m. Hiram Eastman, Andover, N. H.; c.
- 293 ii SAMUEL EASTMAN, b. 20 Aug. 1820.
- iii WILLIAM, b. 13 June 1822; d. 23 Sept. 1826.
- 294 iv GEORGE AMOS, b. 25 Dec. 1823.
- v HENRY JUDKINS, b. 24 Oct. 1825.
- vi WILLIAM, b. 23 Oct. 1827; m. Maria Woodward; no chn.
- 295 vii MARY JANE, b. 28 June 1829.
- viii BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, b. 14 April 1831; d. 5 June 1862; unm.
- 296 ix ALFRED FREEMAN, b. 9 May 1833.
- x NANCY, b. 29 Oct. 1835; d. 21 Dec. 1867; unm.

William, the fifth son, was with the 2nd New Hampshire Regulars, and taken prisoner at Gettysburg. He died in prison, at Richmond, in March 1864.

175 JOHN (William, William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 27 Jan. 1788, Salisbury; d. 1 May 1851, Salisbury; m. 27 Dec. 1814, Martha Gale; b. 20 July 1786, Salisbury; d. 20 Nov. 1856, Salisbury; dau. of Deacon John Collins and Rebekah (Webster) Gale.

Children:

- i CHARLES, b. 19 Nov. 1815; d. 26 May 1822.
- 297 ii RUFUS, b. 11 Jan. 1817.
- iii HARRIET JANE, b. 18 July 1818; d. 19 May 1822.
- 298 iv JOHN GALE, b. 29 March 1820.
- 299 v BENJAMIN GALE, b. 29 Oct. 1821.
- vi CHARLES, b. 4 June 1823; drowned in the Mississippi, July 1848.

- vii MARTHA JANE, b. 3 March 1825; m. 21 Aug. 1847, Benjamin Calvin Couch; 2 chn.
- viii LUCY ANN, b. 23 Dec. 1826; d. 31 Dec. 1860, Fishkilwa, Ill.; m. William H. Eades of Kentucky; 4 chn.
- 300 ix HARRIET AMANDA, b. 4 July 1829.
- x CHRISTOPHER, b. 9 Feb. 1832; m. 1 Jan. 1856, Julia A. Weeks; no chn.

"John Calef, Gentleman", had a farm near his father. His will gave most of the property to the youngest son, Christopher.

176 HANNAH (William, William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 13 March 1790, Salisbury; d. —; m. 21 Oct. 1824, Samuel Pearson, b. 19 March 1800, Salisbury; d. —; son of Moses and Lois (Rogers) Pearson.

Children:

- i HANNAH ISABELLA, b. 19 April 1826; m. Aaron Eddy Persons, W. Andover, N. H.
- ii WILLIAM FRANCIS, b. 2 April 1828; m. Mary J. Hancock, Salisbury; chn.

177 POLLY (William, William, William, John, Robert) of Corser Hill in Boscawen, N. H.; Riceville, Ia.; b. 6 Dec. 1791, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 22 June 1858, Boscawen; m. 12 Sept. 1820, James S. Fellows; b. 7 Nov. 1791, Salisbury; son of Moses and Sally (Stevens) Fellows.

- i MARY JANE, b. 13 June 1822; d. 20 June 1855.
- ii JAMES CALEF, b. 7 July 1824; m. 12 Nov. 1851, Eliza W. Kerr, Riceville.
- iii AUGUSTA ANN, b. 5 Aug. 1826; m. 14 June 1847, Moses C. Fellows, Boscawen.
- iv FRANKLIN, b. 8 May 1829; m. 1 Feb. 1854, Martha J. McCurdy.
- v HARRIS, b. 21 March 1835; m. Jane Eastman, Riceville.

178 HENRY (William, William, William, John, Robert) of Garland and Eddington, Me.; b. 10 June 1804, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 12 Jan. 1874, Eddington; m. 15 May 1836, Searsmont, Me., Mary A. Philbrick; b. 4

Aug. 1808, Whitefield, Me.; dau. of Eben and Mehitable Philbrick.

Children born at Garland:

- i CHARLES HENRY, b. 31 May 1838; m. 27 Jan. 1866, Clara E. Little; no chn.
- 301 ii GEORGE WESLEY, b. 6 June 1841.
- iii FRANCIS ALBION, b. 31 July 1844; d. 8 May 1864.
- 302 iv MARY ELLEN, b. 17 Nov. 1847.

The three sons were in the Civil War. Charles Henry was for three years with the First Maine Heavy Artillery, Company D.

Francis Albion, after two years with the Seventh Regiment, Maine Volunteers, Company C, died from wounds received at the Battle of the Wilderness.

(For George Wesley see 301.)

179 SAMUEL EASTMAN (William, William, William, John, Robert) of Dexter, Me.; b. 24 Nov. 1806, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 6 May 1883, Dexter; m. 7 Sept. 1848, Dexter, Ann Withington Crane; b. 15 April 1812, Prescott, Me.; d. 15 Feb. 1887; dau. of John and Mary (Weeler) Crane, Boston, Mass.

Children born at Dexter:

- i SAMUEL FRANCIS, b. 17 Jan. 1850; m. 27 Jan. 1886, Annie J. Murray, Prince Edward's Island.
- ii SUSAN ANN, b. 22 June 1851; m. 18 Sept. 1880, Daniel C. Breed.

180 JOHN (Jonathan, William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 28 Oct. 1797, Salisbury; d. 31 July 1884; m. 28 Dec. 1823, Ruth Chase Whitmore; b. 1 Nov. 1801; d. 9 April 1875; dau. of Anthony and Priscilla (Chase) Whitmore, Salisbury.

Children born at Salisbury:

- 303 i FRANCIS BURDETTE, b. 31 March 1825.
- 304 ii ELIZABETH ANN, b. 29 April 1827.
- 305 iii JOSEPH WARREN, b. 23 Dec. 1829.
- iv SARAH PRISCILLA, b. 1 Nov. 1831; d. 1 Aug. 1837.
- 306 v MARY MEHITABLE, b. 1 Feb. 1834.
- vi CAROLINE RUTH, b. 23 Dec. 1836; d. 8 March 1877; unm.

- 307 vii JANE PRISCILLA, b. 23 April 1838.
 viii GEORGIANNA, b. 12 Sept. 1840; teacher, North Easton, N. H.
 308 ix JOHN ALFRED, b. 18 Nov. 1842.
 309 x DAVID CURRIER, b. 23 March 1847.

181 MOSES (Jonathan, William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. abt. 1800, Salisbury; d. 30 April 1850, Newburyport, Mass.; m. 28 Nov. 1830, Lucy Mansfield, of Salisbury.

Child:

- i HANNAH G., m. Oct. 1846, Wm. D. Pecker, Newburyport.

182 JOSEPH (Jonathan, William, William, John, Robert) of Lowell, Mass., and Salisbury, N. H.; b. abt. 1802, Salisbury; d. 16 March 1863, Salisbury; m. Hannah Jackman, b. Dec. 1815; d. —; dau. of Thomas and Mary (Downing) Jackman, Boscawen, N. H.

Children:

- i Child; d. young.
 ii Child; d. young.
 310 iii MARY ELIZABETH, b. 6 Feb. 1840.

The stones of Joseph and Hannah are in the Salisbury yard.

183 JAMES (Jonathan, William, William, John, Robert) of Lowell, Mass.; Nashua, N. H.; b. 28 Oct. 1804, Salisbury, N. H.; d. 18 March 1878, Charlestown, Mass.; m. 15 Nov. 1824, Lowell, Mary Shattuck; b. 24 July 1807, Pepperell, Mass.; d. 1863, Nashua; dau. of Amaziah and Nancy (Lovejoy) Shattuck, Milford, N. H.

Children:

- i MARY J., b. 15 June 1831; m. 31 July 1855, Rufus Norman.
 ii KATHERINE PHELPS, b. 19 March 1833.
 311 iii GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. 22 Feb. 1836.
 iv ELIZA A., b. 20 June 1838.
 v HELEN MAR., b. 8 Oct. 1839; m. Charles H. Tilton, Lowell.
 vi ALBERT BUTCHER, b. 31 Jan. 1844; lived in Boston.
 vii ISABELLA, b. 7 March 1847.

184 NANCY (Moses, William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 20 Mch. 1788, Boscawen, N. H.; d. living in 1871; m. 2 Apr. 1811, Matthew Pettingill Webster; b. 17 Sept. 1786, Salisbury; d. before 1871; son of Humphrey and Phebe (Pettingill) Webster.

Children:

- i MOSES, b. 28 Dec. 18—; m. Priscilla P. Austin, Boscawen; lived in Salisbury; c.
- ii ISAAC N., d. young.
- iii PHEBE PETTINGILL, d. young.
- iv GUSTAVUS, b. 21 Jan. 18—; m. Louisa Sanborn; c.
- v HUMPHREY, b. 19 Feb. 18—; m. Elizabeth Emery.
- vi SYLVANUS WEBSTER, b. 7 Apr. 1824; m. Joanna C. Bartlett; c.
- vii MARY ANN, d. young.
- viii CHARLES CARROLL, d. young.
- ix JOHN ANDREW JACKSON, d. young.
- x AMOS, d. young.
- xi AMANDA, m. Charles Lowell; c.

The son, Sylvanus Webster, lived on the Calef homestead in Salisbury.

185 MOSES (Moses, William, William, John, Robert) of Wilmot, N. H.; b. after 1794, Boscawen, N. H.; d. —; m. (1) 25 Nov. 1818, Dorothy Berry, of Salisbury, N. H.; (2) Judith Fifield.

Child by wife Dorothy:

- i MOSES, b. 19 June 1828; d. 28 July 1828; gravestone at Boscawen.

186 ELIZA CLARK (David, William, William, John, Robert) of Webster, N. H.; b. 1 May 1813, Salisbury, N. H.; d. —; m. 31 May 1843, John Gilman Couch, b. 26 April 1809, Boscawen, N. H.; d. —; son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Calef) Couch (91).

Children:

- i ENOCH WESTON, b. 4 May 1844; d. young.
- ii NATHANIEL DAVID, b. 23 July 1846.
- iii JOHN BURDEN, b. 28 Aug. 1849.

187 MARY JANE (David, William, William, John, Robert) of Hopkinton, N. H.; b. 28 July 1815, Salis-

bury, N. H.; d. —; m. (1) 28 Dec. 1842, Henry Clinton George, of Canaan, N. H.; (2) 10 April 1858, Ichabod Eaton, of Hopkinton.

Child by husband Henry George:

- i HENRY CALEF, b. 1844; d. 1865.

The son died in service in the Civil War with the 16th New Hampshire Reg. Vol. He was buried at Fort Anderson.

188 DANIEL J. (David, William, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury and Henniker, N. H.; b. 31 Jan. 1824, Salisbury; d. —; m. 22 Nov. 1849, Maria H. Stevens, b. 15 March 1829, Salisbury; dau. of Daniel and Dorothy (Peasley) Stevens, Andover, N. H.

Children:

- i ARTHUR S., b. 2 Dec. 1850.
- ii EMMA H., b. 25 April 1852; m. 23 Dec. 1871, Elbridge Smith, Salisbury.
- iii WALTER W., b. 15 Feb. 1858; d. 3 March 1859.
- iv BERTHA A., b. 2 May 1863; d. 27 Oct. 1864.
- v HARRY B., b. 15 June 1866.

Daniel was for four successive years selectman of Salisbury. In 64-65 he was representative in the Legislature. He was town treasurer for four years and for four years superintendent of schools. In 1871 he moved to a farm he owned in the neighboring town of Henniker.

Arthur was a teacher in Hopkinton, N. H.

189 GARLAND (Daniel, William, William, John, Robert) of Boscawen, Salisbury and Warner Center, N. H.; b. 5 Jan. 1802, Boscawen; d. Aug. 1884; m. (1) 10 July 1834, Nancy Rowell Calef; b. 24 Feb. 1809, Salisbury; d. 4 Nov. 1838; dau. of David and Sarah (Jones) Calef (92), Salisbury; (2) 26 Jan. 1841, West Boscawen, Maria B. Fitz; b. 1 Jan. 1819; d. 6 Jan. 1873; dau. of Richard and Polly (Blanchard) Fitz, Sandown, N. H.

Children by wife Nancy born at Boscawen:

- i DANIEL RENTON, b. 16 April 1835; m. 4 July 1870, Mrs. Maria —; went to Kansas 1854.
- ii FREEMAN WESTON, b. 23 Nov. 1837; went to the West.
- iii SARAH, b. —; d. young.

Children by wife Maria :

- iv POLLY BLANCHARD, b. 26 March 1842; m. (1) 19 Jan. 1878, John C. Bean, Warren, N. H.; (2) 13 May 1889, Wm. F. Wadleigh, Webster, N. H.
- v FITZ ROY, b. 6 Feb. 1846; in Kansas, 1874.
- 312 vi MOSES GARLAND, b. 29 April 1848.
- 313 vii CHARLES ARTHUR, b. 1 Feb. 1852.

Born at Salisbury :

- viii MARTHA JANE, b. 3 Nov. 1854; m. 11 Sept. 1878, Charles George of Webster.
- ix FREDERICK ALPHEUS, b. 1 Oct. 1856; lived at Boscawen.
- x ALBERT EDWARD, b. 15 Jan. 1862; lived at Warner, N. H.

Seven of Garland Calef's children were born on the homestead of their grandfather Daniel Calef. Garland was a wealthy farmer. In 1854 he bought a farm in Salisbury and in 1873 he moved to Warren Center. He served as Justice of the Peace.

Three sons, Daniel, Freeman and Fitz, went west. Daniel had travelled in France, was a clock maker, and finally settled as a farmer in De Kalb, Kansas. Martha was a teacher in Methuen, Mass.

190 MEHITABLE (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert); b. 6 Mch. 1793, East Plainfield, N. H.; d. 20 June 1878; m. 1 Apr. 1819, East Plainfield, Abel Wheeler; b. 13 Mch. 1793; d. 13 Mch. 1870, Haverhill, N. H.; son of Abel and Prudence (Warren) Wheeler, of Newport, N. H.

Children :

- i CARLOS, b. 27 Nov. 1819; m. 2 Nov. 1848, Esteria Louisa Holt, Worcester, Mass.
- ii ELIZABETH, b. 15 Feb. 1821; m. 8 Oct. 1845, James B. Smith of Sunapee, N. H.
- iii PRUDENTIA, b. 14 July 1822; m. 4 Mch. 1843, Onius Harris of Fitchburg, Mass.
- iv SARAH MARIA, b. 5 Dec. 1823; m. 5 Jan. 1847, John F. Manahan of Lowell, Mass.
- v MARY CALEF, b. 31 July 1825; d. 21 Aug. 1826.
- vi MARY CALEF, b. 4 June 1828; m. Benjamin Noyes of Haverhill.

- vii MARTHA ANN, b. 4 Dec. 1829; m. (1) Anthony W. Weatherby of Haverhill; (2) 1 Mch. 1858, Wilber Waugh of Greensboro, Vt.
- viii CHARLOTTE C., b. 1 Feb. 1832; m. 3 May 1854, Jacob G. Marcy of Haverhill.
- ix LAVINIA MORSE, b. 9 Sept. 1836; m. Chester R. Phelps of Lowell.

191 HANNAH (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Enfield, N. H.; Albany, Vt.; b. 27 March 1795, East Plainfield, N. H.; d. 24 Aug. 1835, Albany; m. Nov. 1817, Ariel Bosworth; b. —; d. soon after Aug. 1835.

Children born at Enfield.

- i ORIN of Lebanon, N. H.
- ii CURTIS, d. Enfield.
- iii NATHANIEL of Missouri; m.
- iv MARY, m. Harry Morgan, E. Plainfield.
- v { LAURA.
- vi } LUCINDA.

192 NATHANIEL (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Springfield, N. H., and Iowa; b. 10 April 1797, East Plainfield, N. H.; d. 13 Sept. 1860, Iowa; m. April 1826, Concord, N. H., Rhoda Page; d. Springfield.

Children born at Springfield.

- i JAMES.
- ii JOHN.
- iii GEORGE.
- iv CHARLES.
- v LYDIA.
- vi LAURA.

All of Iowa.

193 MARY (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Hartland, Vt.; b. 18 April 1801, East Plainfield, N. H.; d. —; m. 1832, Newport, N. H., Leonard Hart.

Children:

- i LEWIS of Illinois.
- ii JOHN of Illinois.
- iii SARAH E. of Illinois; d. Beardstown, Ill.; m. Curtis, Maine.
- iv ALBERT of Illinois.

194 ABIGAIL (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Northfield, Vt.; b. 23 May 1803, East Plainfield, N. H.; d. —; m. 21 Jan. 1826, Springfield, N. H., Walter Bowman.

Children:

- i SARAH P., b. 17 Oct. 1826, of Northfield.
- ii ALONZO, b. 17 July 1828; m. 19 Apr. 1856, Brookline, Mass.
- iii LUCY ANN, b. 1 Sept. 1831; d. 25 Sept. 1853.
- iv DRUSILLA, b. 18 Oct. 1833; d. 1 Oct. 1861.
- v SYLVESTER, b. 23 Oct. 1836, of Northfield.
- vi ABBY MARIA, b. 9 Feb. 1841, of Boston, Mass.

195 JOHN HALL (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Lebanon, East Plainfield and Grantham, N. H.; b. 21 Dec. 1805, Lebanon; d. 1 Dec. 1902, Lebanon; m. 19 Jan. 1836, Enfield, N. H., Esther Fellows.

Children born at East Plainfield.

- i HIRAM F., b. 7 Dec. 1836; d. 27 Feb. 1838.
- ii SARAH P., b. 11 July 1839; d. 20 Oct. 1853.
- iii SUSAN MARIA, b. 7 June 1841; m. 16 June 1867, Hiram Fellows, Washington, Vt.
- iv HENRY P., b. 14 July 1844; d. 24 July 1875; m. 12 Dec. 1866, Flora Foster, East Plainfield, N. H.
- v JOHN, b. 1 Oct. 1852; d. 5 Oct. 1852.

196 SARAH (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Beardstown, Ill.; b. 28 Feb. 1808, East Plainfield, N. H.; d. —; m., Beardstown, Landeric Maine.

Children:

- i LUTHER of Beardstown.
- ii ZOAK of Beardstown.
- iii DANIEL of Beardstown.
- iv MARY, d. at 16.

197 DRUSILLA S. (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of East Plainfield, N. H.; b. 9 Dec. 1810, East Plainfield; d. 24 Aug. 1869; m. 19 Aug. 1836, Newport, N. H., Luther Jones.

Children:

- i SARAH, m. Frank Tracy, Springfield, Ill.
- ii ANNA, m. Lewis Weaver, Beardstown, Ill.

- iii EMMA.
- iv LUTHER.

198 ELIZABETH (Nathaniel, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of East Plainfield, N. H.; b. 28 Dec. 1813, East Plainfield; d. 19 Aug. 1865; m. 4 Feb. 1840, Amos Coleman.

Children:

- i MARY ELIZABETH, b. 18 Nov. 1840; d. 25 Dec. 1860.
- ii AMOS EUGENE, b. March 1842, of Rochester, Vt.
- iii NATHANIEL CALEF, b. June 1845, of Rochester, Vt.
- iv { JENNIE, d. aged 2 years.
- v { SARAH, d. aged 2 years.
- vi JENNIE AUGUSTA, b. Apr. 1851, of Boston, Mass.
- vii JESSIE MARIA, b. Feb. 1857, of Rochester, Vt.

199 CUTTING STEVENS (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Washington, Vt.; b. 27 Nov. 1796, Washington; d. 15 Jan. 1844, Washington; m. 16 Feb. 1823, Martha Howard Paine, b. 12 Nov. 1801, Barre, Vt.; d. 25 Oct. 1884; dau. of Ezra and Mehitabel (Chamberlaine) Paine.

Children:

- 314 i EZRA PAINE, b. 7 May 1824.
- 315 ii WARREN HARRISON, b. 26 June 1825.
- 316 iii ALDEN DIMIC, b. 6 Oct. 1826.
- iv IRA CHAMBERLAIN, b. 20 March 1828; d. 21 May 1917, Washington; unm.
- 317 v QUINCY OLCOTT, b. 31 May 1829.
- vi MIRATTA ANN LUCIA, b. 31 Dec. 1830; m. Heman Allen White, Washington; no chn.
- 318 vii ELMER NORTON, b. 25 July 1834.
- viii CUTTING STEVENS, b. 17 Feb. 1836; m. Annie G. Saunders; no chn.
- 319 ix GEORGE CLINTON, b. 19 June 1837.
- x MARTHA ANN, b. 16 June 1839; d. 13 Feb. 1842.
- xi LUCIE ANN, b. 7 April 1841; d. unm.
- 320 xii JOHN FRANKLIN, b. 2 April 1843.

Ira Calef made a fortune in the early days of the Chicago pork packing industry. He came back to Washington, Vermont, where he died, leaving \$600,000 to hospitals in Vermont, Massachusetts and Rhode Island.

200 BENJAMIN PETTINGILL (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Washington, Vt.; b. 21 Oct. 1798, Washington; d. 17 Oct. 1826, Washington; m. Jan. 1825, Washington, Betsy Bartholemew; b. 1 Dec. 1799, Washington; dau. of Bether and Rachel (Barron) Bartholemew.

Child:

- i ARMINA PETTINGILL, b. 30 June 1826; d. 12 May 1902; m. 1851, Norman W. Braley, Barre, Vt.

201 NANCY (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Washington, Vt.; b. 15 March 1801, Washington; d. —; m. 17 April 1821, William M. Huntington; b. 2 June 1796; son of William and Elizabeth (Derby) Huntington.

Children:

- i CYNTHIA, b. 7 Aug. 1822, Boston, Mass.
- ii BENJAMIN, b. 16 Dec. 1826. Montpelier, Vt.; m.; c.

Children born at Washington:

- iii ALMEDA, b. 30 Nov. 1829; d. 19 Jan. 1830.
- iv WILLIAM, b. 30 Nov. 1831.
- v ORRIN P., b. 1 Mch. 1833.
- vi DELIA G., b. 16 Oct. 1835.
- vii LESTER, b. 24 Dec. 1838.

202 HANNAH (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Washington, Vt.; b. 1 Dec. 1802, Washington; d. 15 April 1862, Washington; m. 23 Jan. 1831, Robert Wilson; b. 5 Dec. 1804, Stanstead, Canada; d. —; son of Robert and Naomi Wilson.

Children:

- i JANE B., b. 12 Sept. 1832; m. 11 March 1857, Daniel S. Patterson.
- ii LUCY N., b. 23 Feb. 1834; d. 17 Sept. 1871; m. Center L. Houghton.
- iii WILLIAM W., b. 13 Sept. 1835; m. 26 Nov. 1863, Lydia E. Browning.
- iv CORNELIA M., b. 9 Jan. 1837; m. Edwin P. Barron.

203 NEHEMIAH STORY (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Washington, Vt.; b. 27 March 1804, Washington; d. 18 June 1859, Washington; m. 6 Oct. 1836, Boston, Mass., Lucy N. Nutting; b. 18 Feb. 1803,

Groton, Mass.; d. 1 Feb. 1901; dau. of Ephraim and Mary (Woods) Nutting.

Children:

- i CAROLINE NUTTING, b. 1 Aug. 1837; d. 13 Aug. 1858; unm.
 - ii MARY NUTTING, b. 1 Oct. 1841; m. Benjamin Hinckley Paine, Truro, Mass.
 - iii SUSAN HAMMOND, b. 24 Jan. 1844; d. 31 Jan. 1901, East Hampton, Mass.; m. George Simmons Colton, Sherburne, Vt.
- 321 iv FRANCIS HOMER, b. 30 June 1846.

204 JOSEPH (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Boston, Mass.; b. 17 Dec. 1805, Washington, Vt.; d. 10 Nov. 1874, Boston; m. 13 May 1835, Clarissa Worthen; b. 23 June 1806, Chester, N. H.; d. 22 May 1876; dau. of Jonathan and Jane (Shannon) Worthen, Roxbury, Mass.

Children:

- i ESTHER JANE, b. 1 Jan. 1837; m. 14 May 1871, Charles-town, Mass., Charles S. Morse of Melrose, Mass.
- 322 ii WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, b. 4 Oct. 1840.
- iii EMMA E. H., b. May 1849; d. 5 July 1876, Boston.

205 HIRAM (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Boston and Woburn, Mass.; b. 30 Dec. 1813, Washington, Vt.; d. 2 Oct. 1899, Boston; m. 7 July 1836, Eliza Ann White; b. 6 Nov. 1809, Boston; d. 30 Dec. 1866, Boston; dau. of Samuel and Olive (Beard) White, Brookline, Mass.

Children:

- i ELLEN WHITE, b. 6 May 1837; d. 13 June 1842.
 - ii HIRAM, b. 23 Aug. 1839; d. 29 Aug. 1840.
 - iii ELIZABETH ANN, b. 6 Feb. 1841.
 - iv LUCY JANE, b. 13 Nov. 1843; m. 29 Oct. 1868, Fred Fox Gage, Medford, Mass.
- 323 v CHARLES ALBERT, b. 22 Jan. 1847.

206 ELEANOR (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Whitefield and Henry, Ill.; b. 15 March 1815, Washington, Vt.; d. —; m. (1) 30 Dec. 1841, John Bradshaw White; b. 17 Feb. 1814; d. 30 Oct. 1852; son

of Thaddeus and Rebecca White; (2) 23 Nov. 1871, Luther A. Jones, of Henry, Ill.

Children by husband John White:

- i ELLEN MARIA, b. 20 Dec. 1843; m. Ransom E. Gregory.
- ii JOHN BURRITT, b. 6 Oct. 1846; d. 11 Feb. 1868.
- iii ASA ORVILLE, b. 12 Mch. 1849; lived in Paxton, Ill.

Early settlers of Illinois. Ellen Maria's husband was sheriff of Marshall County. John Burritt was a graduate of Knox College, 1865.

207 ESTHER (Joseph, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Washington, Vt.; b. 28 Aug. 1816, Washington; d. 21 Dec. 1897; m. 23 Dec. 1841, Thaddeus Gleazen White; b. 30 Nov. 1811; son of Thaddeus and Rebecca White, Washington.

Children:

- i DELIA MARIA, b. 22 Aug. 1843; lived Somerville, Mass.
- ii JOHN WAYLAND, b. 14 Mch. 1845; m. 7 June 1871, Jane E. Pepper, Washington.
- iii FLORA WILSON, b. 28 Aug. 1846.
- iv HEMAN GLEAZEN, b. 12 May 1849; lived Coventry, Vt.

208 MOSES B. (Benjamin, Joseph, William, John, Robert) of Salisbury, N. H.; b. 3 May 1816, Salisbury; d. —; m. 25 Dec. 1841, Emeline Fuller; b. 14 March 1812, Francistown, N. H.; d. 21 June 1883; dau. of Rufus and Hannah Fuller.

Children:

- i GEORGE F., b. 5 July 1843.
- ii BENJAMIN R., b. 7 May 1845; d. young.
- iii SARAH J., b. 9 Feb. 184—.

209 CAROLINE M. (Benjamin, William, Joseph, John, Robert); b. 6 April 1821 at Salisbury, N. H.; d. 13 April 1863; m. 2 April 1848, Samuel Murray.

Children:

- i CLARA.
- ii FRANK.

(To be continued)

BOOK REVIEWS.

ELIZABETH STUART PHELPS. By Mary Angela Bennett. 1939. 172 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. Philadelphia: University of Pennsylvania Press. Price, \$2.00.

Elizabeth Stuart Phelps is no more than a name to the present generation, but her popularity, in the nineteenth century, as a literary light of no mean ability, justifies this splendid biography. The story of her life has never before been written. The author has succeeded most admirably in bringing out the true facts of her interesting career, without resort to sensational presentation of her eccentricities or playing upon some personal trait with speculative interpretation and there was plenty of temptation to do so. Born Mary Gray Phelps, of an enviable literary ancestry, she changed her name to Elizabeth Stuart early in her career. Andover, Massachusetts, was the seat of the activities of the Stuarts and Phelpses, from their connection with the Theological Seminary. The author tells of her contributions to the *Youth's Companion*, *Our Young Folks*, *Harper's*, the *Atlantic Monthly*, and other well-known periodicals, her authorship of children's stories, her vigorous crusade for women's rights, and she gives a very full resumé of a long list of her books, both prose and verse, some of which deserve to endure. Miss Phelps' marriage later in life to Herbert Ward, the son of the editor of the *Independent*, a man seventeen years her junior, was the sensation in the literary world of 1888, and the author of this volume wisely decided not to dwell too long on an unpleasant subject, but is content with the statement that the marriage was not a success! Miss Bennett acknowledges her indebtedness in the preparation of this book to the collection of letters in the possession of Robert W. Lull of Newburyport and of the Whittier letters in the Essex Institute, among others. A good index and bibliography are furnished. Every library should have this new biography.

WESTERN CONCEPTS OF CHINA AND THE CHINESE, 1840-1876. By Mary Gertrude Mason. 1939. 288 pp., cloth, octavo. New York: Privately printed.

The author here presents a study in which she shows the part China has played in Western thought and the ideas which Europeans have entertained of the Orientals and their coun-

try. As a background, she gives enough of the history of China previous to 1840, to show how much knowledge of China is indebted to the researches of the three preceding centuries, especially by the Jesuit missionaries. It is a scholarly dissertation, dealing with western notions of the Chinese Empire, the breakdown of seclusion, immigration, the opium trade, commercial and political interests, Chinese society, the language and literature, philosophy and religion, music, the arts, and science. Miss Mason knows her subject, and her work has the earmarks of authenticity and thoroughness. She gives credit to the Essex Institute, whose Ward China Library was used in the compilation of notes for the book, and she recounts the activities of Frederick Townsend Ward in the T'ai P'ing rebellion. There is a full index. Strongly recommended to all libraries.

GEORGE WIGHTMAN OF QUIDNESSETT, R. I. (1632-1721-2)
AND DESCENDANTS. Compiled by Mary Rose Whitman.
1939. 476 pp., quarto, cloth, illus. Chicago, Illinois.

This genealogy is a good example of the modern process of lithoprinting, which answers every purpose of more expensive printing for this type of work. The data concerns the first four generations of this family, which were distinctively of Rhode Island, until with the fifth generation, they migrated to New York state and western Massachusetts. Subsequent generations found their way to more remote parts of this country, and the compiler provides a wonderfully complete record of nine generations, with valuable biographical material inserted. An appendix gives Unconnected Persons of Wightman Name; Other Early American Colonists of Wightmans; Early Generations of English Wightmans, with coat-of arms; with a bibliography. There is a full name index, and an index of names other than Wightman. This volume is a credit to the compiler and the publisher.

EVERYDAY THINGS IN AMERICAN LIFE, 1607-1776. By
William Chauncey Langdon. 1937. 353 pp., octavo,
cloth, illus. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons. Price,
\$3.00.

What George Francis Dow did for Massachusetts a few years ago in his "Every Day Life in the Massachusetts Bay Colony," Mr. Langdon has done for New York and Pennsylvania and the colonies further south. The volume is limited to the Colonial period, up to 1776; and two more volumes

are contemplated, one to 1876, and the other from that date to the present time. Mr. Langdon is a well-known writer of historical pageants, a former resident of Cambridge, where his father was rector of Christ Church, although he was born in Florence, Italy. He is now connected with the Russell Sage Foundation and the American Telephone and Telegraph Company. Types of houses, furniture, handwork, music, pewter, silver, glass, taverns, agriculture, newspapers and social life are all depicted in a most entertaining manner, with appropriate illustrations. New England ships and ship-building at Philadelphia are considered in two chapters, with references to the Derby family of Salem. Recommended to all libraries.

FORTY YEARS AFTER, 1898, San Juan Hill. By Private St. Louis. 1939. 105 pp., octavo, cloth. Boston: Chapman and Grimes. Price, \$2.00.

These are the reminiscences of a private who was at the battle of San Juan Hill in the Spanish-American War, and who gives in detail some startling facts in regard to it. He prefers to remain anonymous and, in fact, no one in the community in which he lives knows that he ever took part in that war, and he belongs to no organization of veterans.

THE TRACY-WINSLOW FAMILIES. By Scott Lee Boyd. 1933. 247 pp., quarto, illus., cloth. Santa Barbara, California: Privately printed.

This is a compilation of family records in print, with later generations added. Part two contains the lineage of the Winslow, Hatch, Pierce and Boyd families. It has been published strictly for family circulation.

VERMONT IN THE MAKING, 1750-1777. By Matt Bushnell Jones. 1939. 471 pp., octavo, cloth, illus. Cambridge, Massachusetts: Harvard University Press. Price, \$4.00.

No more competent man could have undertaken an adequate history of this early period of Vermont history than Mr. Jones. A native of Vermont, a well-known authority on the bibliography of the State and a long-time successful lawyer in Boston, his deductions relating to a very important phase of New England history command attention. He gives in great detail an account of the beginnings of Vermont in what were known as the New Hampshire Grants west of the Connecticut river, which were made by the "speculating"

Governor Benning Wentworth. The book brings out the struggle for supremacy of these then wild lands by New Hampshire and New York State, which after strenuous activity on both sides finally resulted in the formation of an independent community, admitted to the Union as the fourteenth state. Mr. Jones does not agree with former Vermont historians in regard to the revolt against New York authority over the New Hampshire grants. Recently, to settle certain tax claims, Vermont and New Hampshire have obtained an opinion from the United States Supreme Court. To quote Mr. Jones: "The Court found it essential to a decision of the case to determine the 'meaning and effect' of the Order in Council of July 20, 1764, and upon this point held that the order confirmed and did not change the eastern boundary of New York as fixed by Charles II in his grant of that province to his brother James, Duke of York, in 1664. Of course, this decision does not bear upon the fact that most of the rank and file in the Revolution against New York believed firmly in the validity of their New Hampshire titles and the justice of their cause. On the other hand, the meaning and effect of the boundary order was manifestly the same in 1764 as in 1932." The author states that this decision by our highest Court would seem to be conclusive that New Hampshire jurisdiction now extended west of the Connecticut River, and thus, after more than a century and a half, was demolished the legal theory by which the claimants under the New Hampshire grants sought to justify their appeal to force. There are several valuable appendices in this volume, including the Fay Journal, a trip to the New York authorities in 1772 to negotiate a truce. A bibliography and a full index are also furnished. This is a book which is recognized as of first importance to all interested in the history of New England and is strongly recommended to all libraries.

INDEX

- Abbot, Abbott, Mary** Allen, Ruth, 94.
 A., 54. Sarah, 232.
 Mary B., 54. Ames, Sarah, 192.
 Mary T., 232. Amory, Hannah L.,
 Stephen, 54. 276.
 Walter L., 218, 222, Thomas C., 276.
 231, 232. Andrews, Andrew,
Aborn, —, 365. —, 249, 251,
 Clarissa, 56. 261, 262, 265,
Ackerson, Edith C., 272, 315, 321,
 88. 358, 368, 370,
Adams, —, 259. 376, 378.
 Anna C., 76. Joseph S., 226, 232.
 Deborah, 87. Nehemiah, 149,
 Jephtha, 81. 154, 156, 368.
 John, 243. Angell, Angel, —,
 Martha C., 81. 380.
 Randolph G., 307. Deborah, 167.
 Samuel, 76. Anley, John, 30.
Adamson R., 146, Marie, 28, 31.
 150. Annis, —, 82.
Adderson, Edw[ar]d, Anthony, Abraham,
 384, 385. 240.
Ahier, Marguerite, Anton, John, 240.
 34. Appleton, George B.,
Aiken, —, 215, 225, 230.
 228. John, 11, 252.
 Samuel, 191. Nat[haniel], 5, 11.
Ainsworth, Martha, Samuel K., 230.
 232. William, 7.
Alcott, Bronson, 133. Arbuckle, William,
Algire, Chris[toph- 382, 385.
er], 383. Archer, —, 255,
Allen, —, 249, 260, 258, 265.
 264, 269, 270, 272, Charles F. W., 203.
 273, 364. John, 326, 327.
 Charity L., 188. Sally, 4.
 Charity P., 188. Sam[uel], 8.
 David, 188. Archer & Andrew, 8.
 Eunice, 82. Armstrong, Capt.,
 Eunice S., 94. 368.
 David, 94. Arthur, Nicholas, 36.
 E., 152. Ash, William, 382.
 Edward, 14. Ashby, David, 205,
 Harris, 292. 209, 215, 229.
 John F., 224, 232. George, 327.
 Jonathan, 73. Ashton, —, 157.
 Mary P., 188. Capt., 263.
 Mary W., 292. Jacob, 5.
 Pickering D., 220, Askins, Robert, 18.
 232.
- Assbridge, Jos[eph], 384.
 Attwill, Atwill, Augusta H., 55.
 Harriet S., 55.
 Henry C., 55.
 Isaac M., 55.
 Atwood, Ezra, 83.
 Grace, S., 83.
 Rhoda, 190.
 Rhoda S., 83.
 Aubin, Aubens, Aubins, 35, 252, 254.
 Austin, —, 289.
 Eliza A., 195.
 John, 195.
 Mary C., 195.
 Mary J., 195.
 Avery, Charlotte A., 187.
 Aylet, William, 20.
- Babcock, W. R., 222, 228.
 Backus, Capt., 350.
 Badger, Hannah R., 175.
 Jonathan, 175.
 Lois, 175.
 Mary, 54.
 Mary W., 54.
 Nathaniel, 54.
 Sabina L., 175.
 Sarah C., 175.
 Stephen, 175.
 William, 175.
 Bailey, Bayley, Eliza, 192.
 James, 335.
 Mary, 316, 321, 323, 324.
 Balch, Mary, 302.
 Baldwin, —, 259.
 Jabez, 325.
 W., 146, 147, 149, 153, 155.
 Bancroft, Clarissa A., 56.
 George C., 55, 56.
 Thomas, 10, 56.

- Bancroft, Thomas P., 10.
 Bannister, John, 384.
 Barker, —, 273,
 360, 361, 366, 368,
 377.
 Capt., 374.
 Abigail, 294, 295.
 Francis, 387, 389.
 Hannah J., 182.
 Lavinia, 182.
 Louisa, 182.
 William G., 211,
 212, 216, 230, 233.
 Barnard, —, 12.
 Edward, 56.
 Judith H., 56.
 Barnett, Clem[ent],
 383.
 Barr, —, 157, 158,
 250, 254, 258-261,
 263, 269, 273, 359-
 361, 365, 370, 374,
 379, 381.
 Ellen, 225.
 J., 145, 146, 148,
 149, 153, 154.
 John, 10.
 Joseph, 10.
 Barrow, Cornelia W.,
 406.
 Edwin P., 406.
 Rachel, 406.
 Barstow, Anstiss S.,
 211, 231.
 Benjamin, 211, 231.
 Nancy F., 114.
 Bartholemew, Beth-
 er, 406.
 Betsy, 406.
 Rachel B., 406.
 Bartlett, Abigail,
 178.
 Abigail B., 178.
 Albert G., 304.
 Hannah B., 179.
 Joanna C., 400.
 Joshua, 386.
 Josiah, 176.
 Lawrence, 387, 389.
 Mary, 176.
 Miriam, 176.
 Phebe, 179.
 Richard, 178.
 Bartlett, Sidney, 282.
 Stephen, 179.
 Susan C., 305.
 Walter P., 9.
 Barton, John, 14.
 Robert E. M., 230.
 Baskerville, John,
 100.
 Basset, John, 388,
 390.
 Batchelder, Bachel-
 der, Bacheller,
 Bachellor, Capt.,
 219.
 Alpha G., 302.
 John, 160.
 Lorenzo, 305.
 Maria O., 160.
 Mary, 302.
 Nat[haniel], 8,
 176.
 Olivia P., 160.
 Samuel H., 302.
 Susan E., 305.
 Susanna, 176.
 Susanna G., 176.
 Batty, John, 383.
 Beal, Samuel, 387,
 389.
 Bean, Been, —, 76.
 Daniel, 356.
 John C., 402.
 Polly C., 402.
 Beard, Olive, 407.
 Beardsley, George
 M., 300.
 Polly K., 300.
 Sarah, 186.
 Becket, John, 6.
 Bedell, Anna, 166.
 Mott, 166.
 Bedford, Thomas,
 385.
 Belin, G., 36.
 Belknap, Abigail,
 178.
 Francis W., 232.
 Hannah, 179.
 Henry W., 23, 203.
 Thomas, 226, 227,
 230, 233.
 Bemis, Hannah, 287.
 Benest, Benoist,
 John, 31.
 Benest, Marie, 42.
 Noel, 31, 32.
 Philip, 32.
 Thomas, 28.
 William, 42.
 Benjamin, Charles
 A., 171.
 Bennett, Bennet,
 Charles H., 230.
 Frederick A., 230.
 John, 334.
 Mary A., 409.
 Benson, —, 375.
 Frank, 213.
 Frank W., 163, 169,
 225, 230, 288.
 Bentley, Bently, 13.
 William, 57.
 Benton, Martha E.,
 196.
 Bernau, Charles A.,
 23.
 Bernieaut, —, 36.
 Berry, Abigail, 188.
 Dorothy, 400.
 Joshua, 395.
 Lois, 188, 229.
 Mary A., 395.
 Patience C., 395.
 Tryphena, 187.
 Bertram, John, 57.
 Joseph H. M., 226,
 233.
 Richard, C., 36.
 Harriet, 36.
 Bickford, Beckford,
 —, 262, 381.
 Daniel, 229.
 Eben, 4.
 George, 326.
 Henry, 239.
 Pinson, 326.
 Bigelow, —, 236.
 Bigelow, J. R. & Co.,
 72.
 Bill, Benjamin, 335.
 Billings, E. T., 63, 64.
 Binet, Philip, 34.
 Bingham, Amanda,
 301.
 Bird, John, 300.
 Luzina H., 300.
 Mary, 300.
 Bissel, John, 373.

- Bisson, Andrew L., 38.
 Daniel, 33.
 Jeanne L., 37.
 Richard, 28.
 Blackburn, George, 99.
 Blackney, —, 108.
 Blaisdell, Isaac, 185.
 Rachel, 185.
 Blampied, Marie, 42.
 Blanchard, Abigail R., 82.
 Cyrus, 83.
 Eleazer, 83.
 Hannah, 83.
 Joseph, 82.
 Lucy, 82.
 Mary, 83.
 Nancy, 83.
 Polly, 401.
 Sally, 83.
 Sarah C., 82.
 T., 147.
 Blaney, S., 152.
 Stephen, 250.
 Blodgett, Ruth, 309.
 Boardman, —, 157,
 251, 252, 259, 260,
 263, 264, 267, 268,
 270, 273, 358, 361,
 364, 366, 369, 371,
 376, 379.
 Capt., 374.
 Anne C., 73, 175,
 291.
 Francis, 232.
 Bodell, Horace J.,
 191.
 Josephine, 191.
 Bolan, R. S., 228.
 Bond, Hannah C.,
 197.
 Robert, 197.
 Boody, Martha, 291.
 Boolman, Jacob, 382.
 John, 384.
 Math[e]w, 384.
 Bootman, —, 258.
 Borden, Lizzie, 166.
 Boswell, Caroline M.,
 183.
 Charles, 183.
 Bosworth, Arial, 403.
 Bosworth, Curtis, 403.
 Hannah C., 403.
 Laura, 403.
 Lucinda, 403.
 Mary, 403.
 Nathaniel, 403.
 Orin, 403.
 Bott, —, 209.
 James B., 210.
 Botterell, John, 39.
 Bouton, Jeanne, 36.
 John, 36.
 Bouvie, John, 382.
 Bow, Stephen, 387,
 390.
 Bowden, Boden, Abi-
 jah, 15, 390.
 Benjamin, 387, 389.
 Hitchens, 387, 389.
 Samuel, 387, 389.
 Thomas, 385.
 William, 387, 389.
 Bowditch, —, 157,
 251, 258, 263,
 266, 268, 371,
 372, 376, 377.
 Nathaniel, 57.
 Bowker, Elizabeth
 C., 86.
 Gershom, 86.
 Bowles, Boles, Bol-
 les, —, 259.
 Edwin C., 209, 224,
 229.
 Elizabeth H., 197.
 Warren, 197.
 Bowman, Abby M.,
 404.
 Abigail C., 404.
 Alonzo, 404.
 Drusilla, 404.
 Lucy A., 404.
 Sarah P., 404.
 Sylvester, 404.
 Walter, 404.
 Boyce, Boyes, Eze-
 kiel, 229.
 Susan, 96.
 Boyd, Scott L., 411.
 Boynton, Caroline
 C., 175.
 John N., 175.
 Brackett, Bracket,
 Capt., 18.
 Brackett, Hannah, 88.
 Bradbury, Theophi-
 lus, 277.
 Bradford, William,
 384.
 Bradshaw, —, 257,
 259.
 Bradstreet, —,
 338-340, 343, 349,
 352, 353.
 Simon, 57.
 Braley, Armina C.,
 406.
 Norman W., 406.
 Brannan, Kate, 323.
 Bray, Edgar W., 192.
 Sarah C., 192.
 Breed, Daniel C.,
 398.
 Josiah, 239.
 Susan C., 398.
 Brett, Charles S., 68.
 Bridges, Bridge,
 Capt., 377.
 Horatio, 129.
 Isaac, 377.
 Briggs, Brigs, —,
 249, 255, 263,
 270, 271, 363,
 367, 371, 376, 378.
 Cornelia., 160.
 Enos, 9.
 J., 148, 150, 151,
 153, 155.
 Stephen, 239.
 Bright, George, 390.
 Thomas, 326.
 Brimblecom, Brim-
 bolcom, Charity,
 387, 390.
 Brinley, George, 307.
 Brintnall, Tho[ma]s,
 384.
 Bristoll, Peter, 18.
 Broden, William, 17.
 Brookhouse, —,
 249, 252, 258,
 371, 376.
 N., 149, 152.
 Brookins, Anna W.,
 94.
 Erastus, 94.
 Brooks, Abigail M.,
 58.

- Brooks, H. H., 229.
 Harriet, 72.
 J., 145, 148, 150.
 Maria, 58.
 Mary R., 58.
 S., 151.
 Samuel, 7, 58.
 Thomas, 58.
 Timothy, 58.
- Brown, Browne, —, 250, 251,
 256, 262, 264,
 272, 372, 379.
 Benjamin F., 210,
 230.
 Betsy F., 87.
 Charles A., 226,
 227, 233.
 Daniel, 87, 384.
 Eli, 387, 388.
 Eliza T., 294.
 Hannah, 277.
 Hulings C., 217,
 230, 233.
 James, 46, 390.
 John P., 98.
 Laura C., 297.
 Manuel, 243-245.
 Martha T., 178.
 N., 152, 155.
 Nathaniel, 178.
 Noah B., 294.
 Sally C., 84.
 Sarah E., 281.
 Susanna, 186.
 Warren E., 297.
 William, 84, 383.
- Brownell, Francis
 E., 58, 59, 68.
- Browning, Lydia E.,
 406.
 Robert, 324.
- Bryant, Hannah, 293.
 Tim[othy], 7.
- Bubier, John, 388,
 390.
- Buck, Almira A.,
 189.
 Reuben, 190.
- Buckman, —, 252,
 260, 265, 268,
 269, 272.
 James, 360, 383.
 Sarah, 211, 231.
- Buffinton, —, 158.
 253, 255, 265,
 268, 272.
 Capt., 145.
 Abigail, 67.
 J., 146.
 John, 11.
 Nehemiah, 11, 152,
 251, 272.
- Buffum, Sarah, 228.
- Buffum & Howard,
 7.
- Buford, —, 394.
- Bullock, —, 253,
 257.
 Isaac, 47.
 Nathaniel, 80.
 Sally W., 80.
- Burchmore, —,
 250, 253, 259,
 262, 264, 266,
 269, 270, 272,
 358, 367, 368,
 371, 372, 378,
 381.
 Eliza[beth], 14.
 Hannah, 14.
 J., 153-155.
 John, 14.
 Mary, 14.
 Sarah, 14.
 Stephen, 14.
 Zachariah, 11, 14.
- Burdit, —, 371,
 376.
- Burke, Burk, —,
 250, 256.
 J., 148, 153.
- Burkman, Arthur,
 243.
- Burleigh, Catherine
 C., 292.
 Decatur, 292.
 Elizabeth E., 292.
 Henry P., 292.
 James C., 292.
 Joseph, 292.
 Lucia P., 292.
 Mehitable C., 292.
 Nathaniel E., 292.
 Stephen P., 292.
- Burlingame, Mary,
 298.
- Burman, Abner, 245.
- Burnham, Elizabeth,
 187.
 Enoch, 187.
 Lucretia, 59.
 Lydia C., 162.
 Mary D., 124.
 Mary E., 162.
 Rebecca D., 123.
 Samuel, 162.
 Tryphena B., 187.
- Burr, —, 364.
 E., 146.
 George, 361.
 Prudence, 300.
- Burrill, —, 124.
 Ethel C., 229.
- Butler, Warren, 224,
 232.
- Butman, Capt., 257.
- Byrne, —, 253, 255,
 261, 265, 267,
 270, 272, 273,
 374.
 Capt., 362, 366,
 373.
 Clifford, 145, 149,
 150, 152, 153,
 361.
 Simon, 250.
- Cabot, —, 360.
 Andrew, 251.
 John, 33, 251.
 Jos[eph], 6.
 Joseph S., 6, 219,
 220, 232.
- Cahoon, Capt., 380.
- Caldwell, —, 86,
 323.
- Calef, Califf, —, W., 196.
 A., Irene, 299.
 Abby E., 190, 196.
 Abby P., 303.
 Abigail, 73, 81, 96,
 175, 178, 183,
 186, 404.
 Abigail B., 178.
 Abigail E., 295.
 Abigail M., 92.
 Adaliza J., 299.
 Albert A., 193.
 Albert B., 399.
 Albert E., 402.

Calef, Albert M., 394. Calef, Charles C., Calef, 197, 293.

- Alden D., 405.
 Alfred F., 396.
 Alfred K., 185.
 Allen, 82, 94, 189, 301.
 Almira A., 176.
 Almira B., 189, 190.
 Amos, 75, 179.
 Amos H., 394.
 Andrew J., 295.
 Ann, 187, 198.
 Ann A., 302.
 Ann C., 398.
 Ann S., 81, 194, 396.
 Anna, 73, 76, 93, 94, 301.
 Anna K., 175, 176.
 Anna O., 294.
 Anna R., 76.
 Anna S., 73, 198.
 Annie M., 398.
 Annie S., 405.
 Areannah E., 395.
 Armina P., 406.
 Arthur, 401.
 Arthur B., 295.
 Asa F., 293.
 Asenath G., 182.
 Benjamin, 77, 79, 185, 186.
 Benjamin B., 196.
 Benjamin F., 91, 396.
 Benjamin G., 396.
 Benjamin H., 394.
 Benjamin P., 184, 185, 406.
 Benjamin R., 408.
 Benjamin S., 305.
 Bertha A., 401.
 Betsy, 84, 88, 183, 192, 295.
 Betsy B., 406.
 Betsy C., 198.
 Caroline, 175, 193.
 Caroline M., 185, 408.
 Caroline N., 407.
 Caroline R., 398.
 Catharine J., 296.
 Catherine C., 198.
 Charles, 396, 403.
 Charles A., 402, 407.
 193, 293.
 Charles E., 190.
 Charles H., 398.
 Charles W., 191.
 Charlotte A., 187.
 Chloe, 86.
 Christopher, 397.
 Clarissa W., 407.
 Clementina C., 180.
 Cornelia, 300.
 Cutting S., 184, 405.
 Cylona, 297.
 Cynthia O., 299.
 Daniel, 76, 81, 82, 85, 86, 181, 182, 188, 402.
 Daniel J., 401.
 Daniel R., 401.
 David, 76, 84, 180-182, 401.
 David A., 189.
 David C., 399.
 David E., 299.
 David R., 196.
 Dolly, 78.
 Dorothy, 77, 78, 185, 198.
 Dorothy B., 400.
 Dorothy J., 91, 296.
 Drusilla S., 183, 404.
 E. L., 398.
 Ebenezer B., 295.
 Ebenezer K., 293.
 Ebenezer W., 92, 93.
 Edgar, 181.
 Edward S., 198.
 Edwin, 181.
 Edwin B., 299.
 Eleanor, 184, 407.
 Eliza, 84, 181, 192.
 Eliza A., 179, 395, 399.
 Eliza B., 394.
 Eliza C., 181, 400.
 Eliza H., 393.
 Eliza J., 193.
 Eliza S., 394.
 Eliza W., 193, 196, 407.
 Elizabeth, 76, 77, 83, 85-87, 92, 181, 182, 187, 189, Elizabeth A., 293, 398, 400, 405, 407.
 Elizabeth B., 187.
 Elizabeth D., 85.
 Elizabeth H., 83, 182.
 Elizabeth J., 186.
 Elizabeth M., 86.
 Elizabeth P., 188.
 Elizabeth T., 296, 305.
 Elizabeth W., 176.
 Ellen, 300.
 Ellen W., 407.
 Elmer N., 405.
 Emeline F., 408.
 Emily, 297.
 Emily A., 190.
 Emily H., 303.
 Emily W., 179.
 Emma A., 300.
 Emma E. H., 407.
 Emma H., 401.
 Emma V., 297.
 Emmorett, 300.
 Enos, 94, 300, 301.
 Esther, 87, 184, 198, 408.
 Esther C., 196.
 Esther F., 404.
 Esther J., 407.
 Esther P., 301.
 Esther S., 184.
 Eunice, 73.
 Eunice S., 84.
 Evelyn F., 299.
 Ezra, 73, 94, 95, 297, 298.
 Ezra P., 405.
 Fitz R., 402.
 Flora F., 404.
 Frances, 191.
 Frances A., 189, 190, 398.
 Francis B., 398.
 Francis H., 407.
 Franklin, 192.
 Frederick A., 402.
 Freeman W., 401.
 Garland, 83, 181, 182, 401.
 George, 193, 403.
 George A., 396.

- Calef, George C., 301.
 405.
 George E., 395.
 George F., 304,
 408.
 George G., 190.
 George P., 297.
 George W., 186-
 188, 398, 399.
 Georgianna, 399.
 Georgianna A., 395.
 Gilbert M., 298.
 Grace A., 83.
 Grace S., 83.
 Hannah, 75-77, 87,
 93, 177, 180, 183-
 185, 197, 397,
 403, 406.
 Hannah B., 304.
 Hannah E., 180.
 Hannah F., 395.
 Hannah G., 180,
 399.
 Hannah J., 399.
 Hannah M., 185.
 Hannah P., 76, 303.
 Hannah R., 86.
 Hannah T., 301.
 Harriet, 189.
 Harriet A., 397.
 Harriet H., 394.
 Harriet J., 396.
 Harriet N., 176,
 186, 303.
 Harry B., 401.
 Helen F., 395.
 Helen M., 299, 399.
 Helena, 178.
 Henrietta C., 190.
 Henry, 180, 297,
 397.
 Henry H., 394.
 Henry J., 396.
 Henry P., 404.
 Hezekiah, 198.
 Hiram, 184, 193,
 404, 407.
 Horace B., 395.
 Horace W., 303.
 Horatio G., K., 303.
 Horatio K., 176.
 Hortense, 297.
 Hosea, 94, 297, 300.
 Ira C., 405.
 Isaac W., 293.
- Calef, Isabel, 297.
 Isabella, 399.
 James, 74, 79, 81,
 84, 87, 88, 175,
 176, 180, 187,
 191, 198, 295,
 303, 399, 403.
 James A., 176.
 James O., 294.
 Jane P., 399.
 Jane S., 299.
 Jedediah J., 91, 92.
 Jemima L., 193.
 Jennie B., 394.
 Jennie M., 395.
 Jeremiah, 87-89,
 294, 295.
 Jeremiah B., 295.
 Joanna, 298.
 Joel, 94, 299.
 Joel M., 299.
 John, 74, 75, 78, 79,
 81, 82, 84, 86, 91,
 175, 178-180, 182,
 187-189, 193, 194,
 302, 393, 395-398,
 403, 404.
 John A., 189, 194,
 195, 399.
 John C., 179, 393,
 394.
 John F., 405.
 John G., 396.
 John H., 183, 394,
 395, 404.
 John L., 83, 190.
 John N., 300.
 John P., 176.
 John P. B., 305,
 393.
 John S., 187.
 John W., 191, 293.
 Jonathan, 76, 83,
 84, 88, 94, 180,
 182, 193, 196,
 297, 298.
 Jonathan S., 83,
 189, 190.
 Joseph, 74-78, 84,
 92, 93, 175, 176,
 180, 183, 184,
 191, 198, 300,
 399, 407.
 Joseph B., 299.
 Joseph J., 175, 302.
- Calef, Joseph M., 300.
 Joseph W., 92, 185,
 398.
 Josiah, 176, 303.
 Josiah B., 304.
 Josiah S., 198.
 Judith, 77, 176.
 Judith C., 75.
 Judith, F., 400.
 Julia A., 191, 299,
 303.
 Julia M., 191.
 Julia P., 303.
 Julia W., 397.
 Justin E., 301.
 Katherine P., 399.
 King, 82.
 L. Corilla, 299.
 Laura, 403.
 Laura D., 190.
 Laura J., 190, 301.
 Laura T., 297.
 Linus A., 299.
 Lois, 73, 74, 77, 94,
 96, 176, 183, 298,
 300, 303.
 Lois P., 187.
 Lois S., 74, 79.
 Louisa, 73, 96, 297,
 302.
 Louise H., 176.
 Lovilla M., 297.
 Lovina, 193.
 Lovisa, 298.
 Lucie A., 405.
 Lucinda, 183.
 Lucinda A., 83.
 Lucy, 85, 87, 88,
 96, 196, 198, 291.
 Lucy A., 397.
 Lucy C., 88.
 Lucy J., 185, 407.
 Lucy M., 399.
 Lucy N., 406.
 Luzina B., 300.
 Lydia, 78, 88, 403.
 Lydia C., 293.
 Lydia R., 88, 293.
 Mabel R., 191.
 Margaret, 90.
 Margaret A., 175,
 302.
 Margaret E., 91.
 Margaret M., 175.
 Margaret W., 303.

- Calef, Maria F., 83, 401.
 Maria S., 401.
 Maria W., 396.
 Martha, 81, 82.
 Martha A., 294, 295, 405.
 Martha B., 196.
 Martha E., 196.
 Martha G., 396.
 Martha J., 397, 402.
 Martha P., 405.
 Mary, 75, 78, 79, 80, 84, 87, 88, 90, 176, 177, 183, 189, 195, 292, 294, 304, 403.
 Mary A., 186, 188, 193, 295, 299.
 Mary B., 190, 302, 395.
 Mary C., 85, 86, 395.
 Mary E., 196, 395, 398, 399.
 Mary H., 84, 96, 302.
 Mary J., 83, 91, 179, 181, 187, 193, 295, 300, 396, 399, 400.
 Mary K., 396.
 Mary L., 96.
 Mary M., 398.
 Mary N., 394, 407.
 Mary P., 300, 397.
 Mary S., 399.
 Mary U., 192.
 Mary W., 186.
 Matilda P., 297.
 Mehitable, 87, 91, 183, 292, 402.
 Mehitable M., 92, 297.
 Mehitable S., 294.
 Menster D., 297.
 Merlin, 193.
 Milot H., 301.
 Mira A., 300.
 Miratta A. L., 405.
 Miriam, 176, 304.
 Miriam B., 176.
 Molly, 74, 88, 96.
 Molly H., 176.
 Molly R., 79.
 Calef, Moses, 76, 85, 180, 181, 399, 400.
 Moses B., 185, 408.
 Moses G., 402.
 Moses H., 176.
 Nabby K., 175.
 Nancy, 84, 87, 180, 181, 184, 195, 292, 396, 400, 406.
 Nancy B., 179.
 Nancy L., 180.
 Nancy R., 76, 181, 188, 401.
 Nathaniel, 77, 182, 183, 403.
 Nathaniel B., 187.
 Nehemiah S., 184, 406.
 Nellie M., 196.
 Newell, 298.
 Obed W., 299.
 Oliver, 86, 87, 198.
 Oliver S., 87, 293.
 Peter M., 91, 296.
 Phebe B., 179.
 Phebe J., 295.
 Phebe T., 301.
 Polly, 78, 82, 84, 96, 180, 181, 397.
 Polly B., 402.
 Polly C., 86, 197, 299.
 Polly L., 180.
 Polly S., 179.
 Quincy O., 405.
 Rachel, 93.
 Rachel B., 185.
 Rebecca, 77, 184.
 Rebecca E., 93.
 Rebecca H., 73.
 Rebecca S., 305, 393.
 Rhoda A., 83, 190.
 Rhoda P., 403.
 Richard C., 198.
 Robert, 73, 75, 91, 93, 175, 179, 194, 197, 296.
 Robert S., 293.
 Rufus, 94, 193, 301, 396.
 Ruth, 79, 84, 87, 89, 94, 95, 185, 195, 298.
 Calef, Ruth A., 94.
 Ruth D., 95, 96.
 Ruth W., 398.
 Sally, 78, 82, 84, 87, 291.
 Sally E., 294.
 Sally P., 302.
 Sally S., 193.
 Salmon L., 297.
 Salome, 178.
 Samantha M., 298.
 Samuel, 75, 79, 87, 91, 92, 94, 179, 180, 183, 188, 198, 296, 395.
 Samuel B., 299.
 Samuel E., 180, 396, 398.
 Samuel F., 398.
 Samuel J., 299.
 Samuel P., 294, 295.
 Samuel T., 179.
 Sarah, 74, 79, 82, 84, 175, 182, 183, 196, 304, 401, 404.
 Sarah A., 187.
 Sarah B., 186.
 Sarah C., 189.
 Sarah E., 296.
 Sarah F., 91.
 Sarah G., 92, 303.
 Sarah H., 83, 191, 193.
 Sarah J., 181, 395, 401, 408.
 Sarah L., 182.
 Sarah P., 91, 398, 404.
 Sarah S., 198, 305.
 Solomon C., 293.
 Stephen, 73, 74, 84, 94, 193, 194, 297.
 Stephen A., 299, 301.
 Stephen M., 93.
 Susan, 81, 188.
 Susan A., 304, 398.
 Susan C., 295.
 Susan D., 191.
 Susan H., 303, 407.
 Susan J., 296.
 Susan M., 299, 404.
 Susan R., 191.

- Calef, Susan W., 191.
 Susann B., 176.
 Susanna S., 176.
 Susannah, 180.
 Susannah E., 186.
 Thomas, 79, 186.
 Tryphena B., 187.
 Verona, 300.
 Walter W., 401.
 Warren H., 184, 405.
 William, 74, 76, 79, 81, 96, 180, 184, 188, 189, 396.
 William H., 92, 300, 305.
 William H. H., 407.
 William S., 198, 394.
 William W., 196.
 Zachariah W., 79, 186.
 Caliga, I. H., 225, 228.
 Calley, Betsy, 198.
 Betsy S., 198.
 Richard, 198.
 Cambel, John, 243, 244.
 Cannon, Canon, —, 268, 270.
 John, 384.
 Cantition, Eliz, 390.
 Carleton, Carlton, Charles A., 222, 228.
 Phebe, 96.
 William, 388, 390.
 Carlisle, Eleanor F., 114.
 Carnes, —, 258, 380.
 Capt., 52.
 John, 257.
 Jonathan, 376.
 Carpenter, Capt., 51, 264, 269.
 B., 150.
 Benjamin, 5.
 George, 5.
 Carr, Mary F., 284.
 Carrill, Carell, Samuel, 326.
 William, 387, 390.
 Carter, Abigail G., 289.
 Horatio N., 289.
 Jessie, 289.
 Mary W., 80.
 Thomas, 80.
 Carteret, Abraham de, 40.
 Amice de, 40.
 Francis de, 38.
 Helier de, 38.
 Margaret de, 40.
 Marie de, 41.
 Philip de, 37, 38, 40, 41.
 Regnault de, 25.
 Cartwright, —, 236.
 Capt., 245.
 Carver, Flora E., 275.
 Cary, Jam[e]s, 384.
 Caulfield, Cauldfield, —, 253, 255.
 Cavendish, John, 383.
 Chadbourne, Sarah, 87.
 Chadwell, Henrietta S., 190.
 Chadwick, Eliza A., 195.
 Jeremiah, 195.
 John, 13, 209, 213, 214, 223, 226, 229, 230.
 Nath[ani]el, 382.
 Chaffee, Susan, 296.
 Challis, Elizabeth, 76.
 Joseph, 75.
 Judith, 75.
 Mary, 75.
 Chamberlain, Chamberlaine, Mehitable, 405.
 Polly, 299.
 Chambers, John, 21.
 Champlin, —, 252.
 Chandler, Benjamin, 335.
 Sarah D., 189.
 Chapman, —, 266, 372, 375.
 G., 153, 156.
 Thomas, 385.
 Chase, Chace, Amos, 78.
 Anna, 78.
 Carlinda F., 292.
 Carr, 292.
 Charles, 78, 292.
 Edmund, 335.
 Elizabeth, 192.
 Emily D., 292.
 Hannah F., 78.
 Hannah H., 78.
 Hattie E., 192.
 John W., 292.
 Joshua, 243, 244.
 Mary, 78, 292.
 Mary C., 78, 292.
 Mary D., 78.
 Mary J., 78.
 Miriam, 78.
 Nathaniel, 78.
 Patience, 395.
 Peace A., 78.
 Priscilla, 398.
 Samuel, 292.
 Samuel C., 78.
 Sarah, 78.
 Thomas, 78.
 William, 78.
 William D., 192.
 Chassler, Sally, 71.
 Cheever, Chever, —, 210, 257, 262-264, 270, 272, 361, 366, 369, 378.
 Abijah, 90.
 Betsy S., 90.
 Ira, 214, 230.
 Ira P., 230.
 James, 14, 248.
 James W., 14.
 S., 148.
 Tracy, 230.
 Cheney, Catherine A., 292.
 Catherine C., 198, 291.
 Daniel, 198, 291.
 Elizabeth, 291.
 Jonathan H., 291.
 Lucy C., 291.

- Cheney, Lydia M., 291
 Lydia T., 291.
 Nathaniel, 291.
 Oliver, 291.
 Ruth, 291.
 Chilcott, —, 264.
 Chin, Samuel, 21.
 Chipman, —, 264,
 362, 366, 369,
 377, 378.
 Thomas, 10.
 Chittenden, Lester,
 300.
 Ruth K., 300.
 Choate, Abby C., 60.
 Amos, 213, 229.
 Caroline S., 61.
 David, 62.
 George, 60.
 George F., 59, 162,
 171, 222, 228.
 Helen O., 62.
 Joseph H., 60.
 Lucretia B., 59.
 Margaret H., 60.
 Mehitable, 213, 229.
 Miriam F., 62.
 Rebecca G., 60.
 Rufus, 61, 62, 70.
 William, 59.
 Christopher, —, 381.
 Church, Jos[eph], 390.
 Lucinda A., 231.
 Clark, Clarke, —, 157, 249, 252,
 261, 262, 270,
 367, 370, 376,
 380.
 Capt., 267, 274, 365.
 Daniel, 228.
 Elizabeth, 181.
 Hannah T., 294.
 Henry, 362, 367.
 J., 156.
 Jacob, 327.
 John, 213, 222, 228,
 229, 387, 389.
 Lemuel, 294.
 Mary, 85.
 Mary T., 85.
 Sam[uel], 388, 390.
 Samuel B., 229.
 Clark, Susan B., 295.
 Thomas, 85, 384.
 Clarke & Pike, 221.
 Cleasby, Arthur, 83.
 Lucinda C., 83.
 Cleaves, Cleves, —,
 251, 258, 259,
 263, 360, 364,
 373.
 P., 150, 154.
 Clement, Clementina,
 180.
 Cleveland, Cleave-
 land, —, 69.
 Capt., 51.
 Aaron, 161.
 Charles, 212, 230.
 George, 213, 229.
 Margaret, 161.
 S., 155.
 Susanna P., 161.
 William, 11.
 Clint, —, 366.
 Cloutman, Edward,
 241.
 John, 326.
 Lydia P., 162.
 Cobb, Eunice, 64.
 Margaret S., 90.
 Samuel, 90.
 Thomas, 73.
 Coburn, Martha C.,
 294.
 Codman, —, 222.
 Coffin, —, 260, 262,
 Coggin, —, 222.
 David, 211, 223,
 228, 230.
 Cogswell, Abby P.,
 60.
 Abigail, 165.
 Abigail P., 60.
 George, 60.
 William, 60, 168.
 Coit, —, 157, 250.
 Capt., 377.
 Colburn, Mary S.,
 395.
 Colby, Anna C., 78.
 Hannah, 177.
 John, 177.
 John M., 230.
 Judith, 177.
 Mary, 76, 177.
 Mary C., 177.
 Colby, Mary E., 177.
 Moody, 78.
 Nancy D., 183.
 Samuel, 177.
 Sarah, 177.
 Zaccheus, 177.
 Colcord, Joanna C.,
 97.
 Lincoln, 97.
 Cole, —, 369.
 B., 147, 148.
 Thomas, 210, 231.
 Coleman, Amos, 405.
 Amos E., 405.
 Jennie, 405.
 Jennie A., 405.
 Jessie M., 405.
 Mary E., 405.
 Nathaniel C., 405.
 Sarah, 405.
 Colley, Thomas, 385.
 Collins, Collens, —,
 157, 250, 253,
 259, 261, 264,
 269, 362, 364.
 Isaac, 383.
 J[ohn], 17, 147,
 149, 150, 152,
 153, 156.
 Colton, George S.,
 407.
 Susan C., 407.
 Coney, Michael, 18.
 Conolly, Horace, 130.
 Converse, Abby J.,
 195.
 Alonzo, 195.
 Edna H., 196.
 Esther, 196.
 John, 196.
 Nancy C., 195.
 Nancy L., 195.
 Newton, 195.
 Newton S., 195.
 Robert, 196.
 Rosannah, 195.
 Cook, —, 18, 255,
 256, 265, 358,
 360, 371, 374.
 Eastick, 273, 274.
 John, 326.
 Jonathan, 327.
 Samuel, 14, 327.

- Coombs, Philip, 334, 335.
 William, 335.
 Copp, —, 272.
 Jemima S., 293.
 Lydia R., 293.
 Solomon, 293.
 Coppenhagen, Arnold W., 297.
 John H., 297.
 Maria F., 297.
 Mehitable C., 297.
 Sarah W., 297.
 Corlis, Elizabeth, 192.
 Cornelius, Elias, 290.
 Corning, Howard, 1.
 Judith, 96.
 Cotton, Henry, 240.
 Couch, Benjamin, 181.
 Benjamin C., 397.
 Eliza C., 181, 182, 400.
 Elizabeth C., 181, 400.
 Enoch W., 400.
 John B., 400.
 John G., 181, 400.
 Martha C., 397.
 Nancy A., 181.
 Nathaniel, 400.
 Nathaniel D., 400.
 Nathaniel H., 181.
 Polly, 181.
 Rachel H., 181.
 Coughlin, Honora, 278.
 Cowan, Cowen, —, 11.
 William B., 232.
 Cowing see Cowan.
 Cox, Coxe, —, 157, 251, 254, 256, 270, 271, 274, 358, 360, 362, 368, 373, 374, 378, 380.
 B[enjamin], 145, 146, 148, 151, 153, 225, 228.
 Charles S., 227, 233.
 Francis, 225, 228.
 Crandell, Chester, 222.
 Crane, Crain, Abby T., 192.
 Ann W., 398.
 Betsy C., 192.
 Calvin M., 192.
 Ebenezer, 192.
 Elijah C., 192.
 Emeline, 192.
 James, 387, 389, 390.
 John, 398.
 John N., 192.
 Mary A., 192.
 Mary W., 398.
 Sarah A., 192.
 Craw, Philip, 387, 389.
 Creighton, Hannah B., 88.
 Crewe, John, 384.
 Crocker, Calvin, 293.
 Lydia C., 293.
 Crosby, Abigail C., 63.
 Abigail R., 63.
 Alpheus, 63, 64.
 Asa, 63.
 Martha K., 63, 64.
 Cross, Elizabeth W., 176.
 John, 390.
 Moses, 335.
 Ralph, 334.
 Stephen, 334, 335, 337.
 Crouse, Mary C., 284.
 Mary E., 284.
 William E., 284.
 Crowell, Croel, Croll, —, 254, 257, 265, 371, 378.
 Capt., 145, 146.
 A., 151.
 John, 239, 243.
 Samuel, 390.
 Sarah, 54.
 Crowninshield, —, 262, 264, 266, 272, 360, 363, 365, 369, 370, 372, 373, 377, 378, 381.
 Crowninshield, Capt., 333.
 B[enjamin], 12, 150, 255.
 Clifford, 11.
 Elizabeth, 286.
 George, 12.
 Jacob, 12, 50, 215.
 John, 12.
 Mary, 69.
 Richard, 12.
 Cruft, Monday, 383.
 Crum, Jonathan, 89.
 Crute, Thomas, 382.
 Cuffie, Lunderkin, 387.
 Cullison, John, 85.
 Cummings, Catherine, 198, 291.
 Lydia, 294.
 Cunningham, Christianna, 70.
 Currell, Curell, Philip, 387, 390.
 Currier, —, 314, 318, 322, 323.
 Franklin, 323.
 Horace, 323.
 Paul, 335, 337.
 Curtis, Courtis, Cur-tiss, Benj[ami]n, 385.
 Jona[than], 384.
 Mary F., 197.
 Rich[ard], 383.
 Sarah H., 403.
 William, 385.
 Curwen, James B., 227, 233.
 S., 11.
 Samuel R., 224.
 Cushing, Caleb, 64.
 Caroline W., 64.
 John N., 64.
 Lydia D., 64.
 Sarah, 77.
 Th[omas], 9.
 Custis, Daniel P., 286.
 Martha D., 286.
 Cutler, Abigail G., 63.
 Abigail G. J., 63.
 Joseph, 63.

- Cutter, Louis F., 224, 232.
 Cutts, Susan C., 304.
 Thomas, 304.
- Daggat, John, 17.
- Daland, Deland,
 Henry, 5.
 John, 5.
 T[ucker], 5, 145,
 147, 224, 229,
 232, 270.
- Daley, Jam[els], 384.
- Dalglish, Doris N.,
 200.
- Dalton, Eliza T., 66.
 Hannah N., 67.
 Joseph A., 65, 66.
 Joseph F., 65.
 Mary F., 65, 66.
 Samuel, 66.
- Damerill, Elizabeth,
 85.
- Dana, Richard H.,
 168.
- Dandridge, John,
 286.
 Martha, 286.
- Darling, Emily P.,
 292.
- Darrah, Nancy, 183.
- Davis, A. C., 229.
 Elizabeth, 232.
 Emma E., 396.
 Frances C., 191.
 James H., 227, 233.
 John, 84.
 Joseph, 190.
 Laura A., 190.
 Mary C., 189.
 Moses, 189.
 Moses B., 191.
 Phebe S., 190.
 Sally C., 84.
 Seth, 159.
 Tobias, 327.
 William C., 396.
- Day, Charles H., 303.
 Daniel J., 303.
 Harriet C., 303.
 Little, 303.
 Lucy E., 303.
 Martha S., 303.
 Sarah J., 303.
 William, 382.
- Dean, Deane, —, 374.
 Capt., 361, 378.
 George, 9.
- Dearborn, —, 78.
- De Camp, Joseph, 57.
- De Carteret see Carteret.
- De Laicq see Laicq.
- De la Place see La Place.
- Dellone, William,
 385.
- Delson, Ashe, 390.
- Demerit, Asa, 191.
 Susan R., 191.
- Denison see Dinnison.
- Dennerly, Edward,
 18.
- Dennis, —, 249,
 250, 252, 253,
 255, 258, 260,
 263, 264, 267,
 268, 270, 360,
 366, 370, 373,
 377, 378.
 Amos, 17, 390.
 Francis B., 153,
 156-158, 265, 368.
 William, 145, 150,
 153, 382.
- Densey, Dominic,
 385.
- Denston, William,
 384.
- Denton, Phebe, 67.
- Derby, Darby, —,
 4, 274, 330.
 Charles, 12.
 Elias H., 2-4, 6,
 10, 11, 44, 47,
 49, 50, 258, 333,
 368, 371, 372,
 374.
 Elizabeth, 406.
 Ezekiel H., 6.
 George, 6.
 Gerry, 96.
 Hasket, 3.
 Hersey, 3.
 John, 3, 4, 6, 96.
 Joseph, 73.
 Richard, 3, 11, 12,
 222.
- Derby, Robert A., 335.
 Ruth, 95.
 Sam[uel], 11.
 Samuel G., 46.
- De Rue, Sarah, 33.
- De Saumaresq see Soumaresq.
- D'Este, Julian, 226,
 230, 233.
- Devereux, Arthur F.,
 68.
 Humphrey, 9, 223,
 231, 232.
 James, 12.
- Dewing, —, 236.
- Dexter, —, 236.
 Franklin, 4.
 T., 153.
- Diamond, John, 383.
- Dick, Alexander, 100.
- Dickenson, Anna,
 323.
- Dickson, William,
 370.
- Dike, John, 107, 112,
 117, 134.
 John S., 128.
 Mary, 112, 118.
 Priscilla, 118.
 Priscilla M., 128.
- Dingley, Jacob, 107.
 Kezia, 120.
- Dinnison, Thomson,
 21.
- Dinsmore, Hannah
 B., 83.
 Samuel, 83.
 Thomas, 17.
- Diskaw, —, 338.
- Diver, A., 147.
- Doane, Leander, 241.
- Dodd, Dood, Am-
 bros, 390.
 Samuel, 385.
 Thomas, 387, 389.
- Dodge, —, 157,
 257.
 Andrew, 92, 254.
 Eben, 279.
 George, 10.
 Israel, 9, 10.
 John, 14.
 Joshua, 14.

- Dodge, Pickering, 8,
 204, 208, 211, 215,
 208, 211, 215,
 217-220, 224, 231,
 232.
 Rebecca, 224, 232.
 Dole, Abner, 335,
 337.
 Dollavar, Francis,
 385.
 Doloph, —, 96.
 Donnerly, Edward,
 18.
 Douglass, Alex[an-
 der], 383.
 Sam[uel], 385.
 Dow, Eliza J., 293.
 Ellen A., 166.
 George F., 410.
 Josiah, 166.
 Lydia, 64.
 Mary, 78.
 Downing, John, 84.
 Mary, 399.
 Downs, Melinda, 292.
 Dowst, —, 205,
 228.
 Drew, Mehitable S.,
 294.
 Dring, Capt., 375.
 Drinkwater, —,
 256.
 D., 148.
 DuBois, J., 36.
 Dudley, Gov., 49.
 Dumaresq, Daniel,
 36.
 Marie, 33.
 Philip, 33.
 Dunham, —, 249,
 256, 260, 262,
 267, 271, 272,
 360, 364, 368,
 371, 377, 380.
 Dunlap, Andrew, 163.
 Sarah, 211, 231.
 Dupre, Thomas, 36.
 Dutch, Benjamin, 90.
 Elizabeth, 90.
 John, 90.
 Mary C., 90.
 Molly, 90.
 Robert, 90.
 Sarah, 90.
 Dutcher, Caroline
 M., 61.
 Eades, Ede, Joseph,
 327.
 Lucy C., 397.
 William H., 397.
 Eagleston, J. H., 242.
 Earle, Ralph E., 163.
 East, Robert A., 99.
 Eastman, Abel R.,
 291.
 Abigail B., 294,
 295.
 Abigail G., 304.
 Adeline H., 305.
 Ann C., 396.
 Anna J., 180.
 Anne W., 304.
 Betsy C., 295.
 Charles R., 396.
 Ebenezer, 294, 295.
 Edward, 180.
 Eliza C., 395.
 Eliza W., 291.
 Elizabeth C., 296.
 Emma C., 396.
 Hannah, 76, 180.
 Hannah C., 76.
 Hiram, 396.
 Jacob, 395.
 Jacob P., 395.
 Jane, 397.
 Joseph, 76, 304,
 305.
 Josiah C., 304.
 Martha A., 395.
 Martha P., 395.
 Martha W., 296.
 Mary, 177.
 Mary H., 304.
 Miriam C., 304.
 Noah, 295.
 Noah B., 296.
 Sally, 294.
 Sarah, 76.
 Susan, 305.
 Timothy, 304.
 Eaton, Abigail, 176.
 Ichabod, 401.
 James, 292.
 Mary C., 401.
 Mary W., 292.
 May P., 185.
 Eaton, Polly, 184.
 Edes see Eades.
 Edwards, John, 382.
 Elliot see Elliot.
 Elisha, John, 239.
 Elkins, —, 260,
 262, 265, 273,
 372, 375, 378.
 Capt., 360, 366,
 370, 374.
 Henry, 50.
 Ellery, Richard, 390.
 Richard V., 70,
 275, 277.
 Ellingwood, Ellen-
 wood, —, 158.
 B., 147.
 J., 146.
 Elliot, —, 250, 251.
 Simon, 385, 389.
 Ellis, Martha C., 196.
 Willard H., 196.
 Ells, Joseph, 186.
 Susanna B., 186.
 Susannah, 186.
 Ellsworth, Elmer E.,
 59, 67, 68.
 Ephriam D., 67.
 Phebe D., 67.
 Emerson, —, 111,
 209, 223.
 Charles, 192.
 Daniel, 192.
 David, 192.
 Eliza B., 192.
 Eliza C., 192.
 Elizabeth C., 192.
 Ephraim, 192.
 George W. E., 192.
 Hattie N., 192.
 Isaiah, 192.
 James, 192.
 Joseph, 93.
 Lizzie J., 192.
 Mattie T., 192.
 Melissa A., 168.
 Rebecca, 93.
 Sarah A., 192.
 Zelmah L., 192.
 Emerton, Emmerton,
 —, 250, 253,
 256, 267, 271,
 360, 364.
 Caroline, 227, 233.
 E., 147.
 Ephriam, 9, 12.

- Emery, Elizabeth, 400.
 Endicott, Endecott, Charles M., 224.
 Clarissa, 70.
 John, 69.
 Mary C., 69.
 Nathan, 222, 226.
 Samuel, 385.
 William C., 69.
 William G., 69.
 William P., 69.
 English, Philip, 23.
 English see L'Anglois.
 Epes, Scipio, 46.
 Esnouf, Noel, 30, 36.
 Estur, Catherine, 30.
 Louis, 33.
 Richard, 30, 31.
 Esty, Abigail W., 196.
 Everett, David, 282.
 Evoy, —, 369.
 Ewer, Elizabeth, 292.
 Fabens, Fabins, Augustus, 222, 228.
 Augustus J., 211, 229, 230.
 Benjamin, 213.
 Benjamin F., 225, 228.
 Benjamin H., 228-230.
 Benjamin N., 211.
 Charles, 218, 232.
 Charles E., 213, 227, 228-230, 233.
 Charles H., 213, 228, 229.
 Frank P., 225, 228.
 James, 326.
 William, 14.
 Fairfield, —, 266, 269, 270, 368, 375, 380.
 Capt., 273, 274, 373.
 Mary, 65, 66.
 W., 153, 252.
 Falle, Aaron, 42.
 Joshua, 33.
 Fallon, J. Howard, 231.
 Fanere, John, 384.
 Farley, Abigail C., 165.
 Elizabeth W., 165.
 Joseph, 165.
 Farmdale, Constance T., 162.
 Farmer, —, 219.
 Farnham, Farnum, Benjamin, 54.
 Charles, 240.
 Farnsworth, Electa, 94.
 Farrell, Hugh, 231.
 Farrington, Leonard, 231.
 Mary, 231.
 Farwell, Abigail C., 96.
 Christianna C., 70.
 Ezra, 96.
 Herbert C., 70, 71.
 Levi D., 70.
 Mabel G., 71.
 Samuel, 96.
 Faxon, Mary, 178.
 Fay, R. S., 12.
 Fearson, Ferson, —, 252, 256, 261.
 Capt., 146.
 J., 147, 148, 153, 157, 158.
 Fellows, Augusta A., 397.
 Augusta F., 397.
 Dorothy, 395.
 Eliza K., 397.
 Esther, 404.
 Franklin, 397.
 Hannah, 395.
 Harris, 397.
 Hiram, 404.
 James C., 397.
 James S., 397.
 Jane E., 397.
 Martha M., 397.
 Mary J., 397.
 Moses, 397.
 Moses C., 397.
 Polly C., 397.
 Sally S., 397.
 Simon, 395.
 Susan C., 404.
 Felt, —, 157, 254, 264, 266, 269, 358, 360.
 Benjamin, 10, 327.
 D[avid], 151, 326.
 John, 145, 146, 148, 150, 155.
 Jonathan, 326.
 Felton, Sidney, 211, 215, 230.
 Fenner, Arthur, 379.
 Fenollosa, Fennollosa, Manuel, 222, 228.
 William S., 225, 228.
 Fettyplace, Elizabeth, 223.
 Ficquet, John, 39.
 Field, John, 18.
 Fifield, Joseph, 198.
 Judith, 400.
 Martha, 179.
 Washington, 198.
 Filetoper, James, 16.
 Fillebrown, John, 71.
 Sally C., 71.
 Fish, John, 245.
 Fisher, John, 240.
 Timothy, 244.
 Fisk, Fiske, John, 258, 362, 372.
 Mark, 240.
 Philip, 335.
 Sarah W., 178.
 Fitch, George, 189.
 Nancy G., 189.
 Fitts, Fitz, Maria B., 401.
 Maria T., 83.
 Mary B., 83.
 Polly B., 401.
 Richard, 83, 401.
 Flanders, Isaac C., 189.
 Loren, 175.
 Margaret C., 175.
 Mary G., 189.
 Flint, —, 261.
 Henry, 243, 244.
 Fluling, Flaven, 240.
 Fobes, Edward, 230.
 Folger, Lydia, 304.

- Gervaise, Nicholas, 29.
 Gibaut, Ann, 33.
 Jenette, 36.
 Marie, 31.
 Philip, 34, 35.
 Philebert, 29, 31.
 Gibbor, Edw[ard], 384.
 Gibson, Abraham, 92.
 Esther F., 92.
 Horace, 241.
 Sarah, 92.
 Giffard, Michael, 33.
 Philip, 42.
 Gilbert, Charlotte, 57.
 Joseph, 239.
 Gillis, James A., 231.
 Gilman, H a n n a h, 304.
 Girdler, Nicholas, 17.
 Glidden, —, 175.
 Joseph, 335.
 Glines, Albert, 293.
 Elizabeth C., 293.
 Glover, —, 265, 268, 370, 376, 386, 387.
 Ann, 228.
 Edmund, 385.
 Elizabeth S., 228.
 Jonathan, 205, 228., 385.
 Mary C., 192.
 Nancy, 228.
 Nancy M., 205.
 Samuel N., 228.
 Walter, 192.
 Gobie, John, 26.
 Godfrey, Godfray, 367.
 Charles, 34.
 E., 154.
 Godshull, W., 154.
 Goldsmith, Samuel, 21.
 Goodale, G o o d a l, Eliza W., 71.
 Joseph, 71.
 Joshua, 14.
 Goodale, Mabel H., 71.
 Robert, 326.
 Goodhue, Goodhew, —, 221.
 Albert, 232.
 Benjamin, 8, 46, 48.
 George, 226.
 George C., 228.
 Jesse, 335.
 Jonathan, 8.
 Martha, 287.
 Goodman, Daniel, 239.
 Goodredge, Ben, 240.
 Goodwin, Charles, 17.
 William, 387, 389.
 Gorham, —, 253.
 John, 239.
 Goss, Ezekiel, 214, 230.
 William, 387, 389.
 Gould, Gool, H a n n a h R., 289.
 James, 6.
 John, 277.
 Joseph, 46.
 Lois P., 277.
 Sarah, 277.
 Gowan, Mercy, 186.
 Gradey, Nicholas, 385.
 Grafton, Joseph, 249.
 Joshua, 155.
 Grance, Samuel, 241.
 Grandy, Amos, 17.
 Grant, —, 185, 263, 366, 377.
 Abigail C., 63.
 Gordon, 98.
 S[amuel], 147, 373.
 Grault, Pierre, 39.
 Gray, —, 158, 251, 255, 258, 259, 261.
 Charles, 239, 243.
 Francis, 3.
 Harrison, 328.
 Henry, 3.
 Horace, 3.
 John, 3, 208.
 Lucia, 3.
 Samuel, 5.
 Gray, W[illiam], 2, 5, 145, 148.
 William R., 3.
 Winthrop, 5.
 Greatner, George, 240.
 Greeley, William E., 224, 232.
 Green, Greene, —, 259.
 Capt., 370.
 Alpha, 302.
 John, 385.
 Greenleaf, C a p t., 373.
 Elizabeth W., 60.
 George, 60.
 Rebecca W., 60.
 Greenough, Edna, 83.
 Elizabeth, 83.
 Emily H., 302.
 Lois, 83.
 Moses, 83.
 Greenwood, —, 206, 212, 216, 217, 233.
 Gregory, Ellen W., 408.
 Ransom E., 408.
 Griffen, John, 384.
 Grigg, Gregg, D[an-iel], 154, 209, 229.
 Grinnell, Jack, 240.
 Grist, Gristo, John, 387, 390.
 Griswold, Abigail, 289.
 Grochy, Andrew, 28.
 Grondey, Amos, 385.
 Grossier, Collas, 30.
 Grow, Nathan, 387.
 Nathaniel, 389.
 Grush, Richard, 243.
 Guardoquis, —, 21.
 Gushee, E. N., 230.
 Hacker, —, 48.
 Hacket, Lucy, 94.
 Sally, 94.
 Hagar, C. H., 233.
 Daniel B., 159.
 Eunice S., 159.

- Hagar, Isaac, 159.
 Mary McK., 159.
 Haines, Lyman, 293.
 Sally J., 293.
 Hale, Edna, 196.
 John, 94.
 Rebecca W., 94.
 Haley, Lucinda, 182.
 Maria L., 186.
 R. F., 186.
 William T., 228.
 Hall, —, 5, 253,
 270, 371.
 David, 182.
 Elizabeth, 182.
 Mary, 96.
 Mehitable, 182.
 Spence, 274.
 Walter P., 233.
 William, 243, 244.
 Halladay, Amy M.,
 298.
 Hambleton, —,
 261.
 Hamilton, —, 358.
 Hammond, —, 258.
 Elias, 384, 385.
 Hamptonne, Law-
 rence, 25.
 Hancock, Mary J.,
 397.
 Handy, Capt., 369.
 Hanson, Tobias A.,
 233.
 Tobias H., 227.
 Haraden, —, 255,
 257.
 Harford, Jacob, 239.
 Harmon, Cornelia
 B., 160.
 Maria B., 160.
 Nathan W., 160.
 Rollin E., 160.
 Harriman, Adeline,
 305.
 Harrington, Charles,
 183.
 Lucinda C., 183.
 Harris, Harrisse,
 Augusta, 55.
 Emily J., 302.
 Henry, 307.
 J., 146, 148.
 Julia E., 302.
 Mary H., 304.
 Harris, Onius, 402.
 Prudentia W., 402.
 Thomas, 22.
 Harrod, Benjamin,
 172.
 Mary W., 172.
 Susan S., 172.
 Hart, Albert, 403.
 John, 403.
 Leonard, 403.
 Lewis, 403.
 Mary C., 403.
 Sarah E., 403.
 Harvey, Margaret,
 186.
 Haskell, —, 267.
 Benjamin, 179.
 Eliza B., 393.
 Harriet E., 394.
 Jacob S., 230.
 John, 394.
 M., 146.
 Mary C., 179.
 R., 151, 152.
 Hathorne, Haw-
 thorne, —,
 252, 263, 268,
 272, 359, 362,
 367, 375, 380.
 Eben, 7.
 Elizabeth, 103-106,
 113, 130, 132,
 133.
 Herbert, 7.
 John, 7, 14.
 Julian, 132.
 Manning, 103.
 Maria L., 103-115,
 117-121, 130-134.
 Nathaniel, 100,
 103-105, 114, 119,
 122, 125, 128,
 130-133, 167, 171,
 172, 199, 211,
 230.
 Rachel, 114.
 Rose, 133.
 Ruth, 114.
 Una, 132.
 William, 7.
 Haven, Betsy, 197.
 John, 197.
 Joseph, 197.
 Oliver, 197.
 Hawkes, Louisa, 108,
 112.
 Hawkins, Margaret
 C., 91.
 William, 91.
 Hayward, Susanna,
 282.
 Hazeltine, Hazletine,
 Asa, 84.
 Julia H., 302.
 Mary, 84.
 Mary O., 84.
 Hazen, Mary, 96.
 Nathan W., 329,
 331.
 Heath, Lizzie E., 192.
 Louise, 176.
 Rachel, 181.
 Thorndyke P., 192.
 Hedge, Isaac, 240.
 Helburn, J. W., 232.
 Helme, Helmes, —,
 372.
 Capt., 379.
 Hemenway, Hem-
 menway, Eliza-
 beth, 80, 83.
 Mary J., 83.
 Moses, 83, 84.
 Hendley, John, 385.
 Hendricks, Eliza-
 beth, 296.
 Henfield, —, 261,
 369, 374, 381.
 G., 147, 151.
 Henshaw see Hin-
 shaw.
 Herbert, Judith, 56.
 Hickling, Catherine
 G., 276.
 Higgins, John, 197.
 Sarah S., 197.
 Higginson, John,
 234.
 Nathaniel, 234.
 Stephen, 327, 328.
 High, John, 21.
 Hill, Hills, Capt.,
 150, 151.
 Edwin N., 168.
 H., 156.
 Samuel, 384.
 Hillard, George S.,
 131.

- Hiller, Hiler, Edward, 7.
 Hannah W., 161.
 Jacob, 382.
 Joseph, 8, 161.
 Margaret C., 161.
 Hillon, —, 266.
 Hilton, —, 377.
 H., 146.
 Hilyand, Benjamin, 89.
 Daniel, 89.
 Hinckley, Benjamin, 407.
 Mary C., 407.
 Robert, 69.
 Hinsdale, —, 272.
 Hinshaw, William W., 200.
 Hodgdon, George C., 209, 224, 229.
 Hodges, —, 255, 259, 264, 266, 268, 360, 363, 369, 374.
 Capt., 252, 264.
 B[enjamin], 6, 50, 146, 148, 154, 369.
 Gamaliel, 6.
 George, 6.
 Jonathan, 212, 222, 229.
 Priscilla, 213.
 Samuel, 222.
 Hoffman, Charles, 223.
 Holdon, Robert, 18, 19.
 Holman, —, 226, 259, 261, 270, 271, 358, 362, 365, 367, 370, 381.
 Holmes, —, 249, 272.
 Eliza, 293.
 I., 149, 158.
 T[homas], 154, 380.
 William, 241.
 Holt, Elizabeth C., 187.
 Esteria L., 402.
 John, 187.
 Samuel, 338.
 Holyoke, Edward A., 9.
 Hook, Hannah P., 78, 176.
 Humphrey, 176.
 Molly, 176.
 Hooper, John, 383.
 Silas, 333.
 Hopkins, —, 208.
 Daniel, 12.
 Hopkinson, —, 338.
 Horment, Guillaume, 41.
 Horn, Hannah, 197.
 John, 197.
 Hornby, William, 239.
 Horton, William R., 210, 230.
 Houghton, Center L., 406.
 Lucy W., 406.
 Howard, Abraham, 385.
 Amos, 382.
 Benjamin, 7.
 John, 7, 382.
 Joseph, 7.
 Simon, 85.
 William, 385.
 Howard, Joseph & Co., 165.
 Howe, Howes, Elizabeth, 232.
 Frederick, 220, 232.
 Hannah G., 289.
 Isaac B., 289.
 Mary, 28.
 Samuel B., 230, 231.
 Howell, Howells, Edward, 373.
 Emily M., 303.
 Hoyt, Hoit, Enoch, 291.
 Hazen L., 302.
 Lois W., 291.
 Louise L., 302.
 Mary, 293.
 Huckings, Martha, 291.
 Hughes & Smith, 20.
 Hull, —, 337.
 Isaac, 128.
 Hume, David, 100.
 Elizabeth F., 313.
 Humphrey, Humphres, —, 387.
 Benja[min], 387, 390.
 Hunt, Abigail E., 196.
 Daniel, 197.
 Delight M., 196.
 Elisha, 196.
 Elizabeth D., 197.
 Elizabeth W., 196.
 Ephriam, 196.
 John, 196.
 Lucy C., 196.
 Samuel D., 196.
 Sarah S., 197.
 Huntington, Almenda, 406.
 Asahel, 171, 224, 232.
 Benjamin, 406.
 Cynthia, 406.
 Delia G., 406.
 Elizabeth D., 406.
 Lester, 406.
 Nancy C., 406.
 Orrin P., 406.
 S. Louisa, 224.
 William, 406.
 William M., 406.
 Huntton, Benjamin, 184.
 Hannah, 185.
 John, 184, 185.
 Jonathan, 185.
 Joseph, 185.
 Mary, 185.
 Mary P., 185.
 May E., 185.
 Nathaniel, 185.
 Philip, 184.
 Polly E., 184.
 Rebecca C., 184.
 Sally P., 185.
 Sarah, 185.
 Sylvia T., 185.
 Huntress, Huntriss, —, 361, 368.
 Hurlburt, Amy H., 298.
 Cyrus, 298.
 Elam, 298.
 Elliot, 298.
 Jane W., 298.

- Hurlburt, Martin, Jack, A., 91.
 298. Dorothy M., 91.
 Mary B., 298. John, 383.
 Mary T., 298. Jackman, Hannah,
 Zaccheus, 298. 399.
 Hussey, —, 216. Mary D., 399.
 J. Fred, 233. Thomas, 399.
 Lydia F., 304. Jackson, —, 236.
 Susan, 304. Andrew, 163, 218.
 Zaccheus, 304. D., 152.
 Hutchinson, Eliza- Elisha, 73, 74.
 beth, 163. Elizabeth H., 163.
 Hyde, Eliza, 90. George, 385.
 Rachel R., 163.
 Ingersoll, —, 249, Jacobs, Jacob, Capt.,
 250, 253, 255, 155.
 260, 261, 266. D., 149, 155.
 267, 269, 271, J[ohn], 46, 147.
 273, 358, 359, Jairsonvis, James,
 363, 364, 367-369, 339.
 377, 378, 381. James, —, 254, 257,
 D[avid], 148, 387. Abigail, 293.
 J[onathan], 2, 11, Cyrus B., 293.
 148, 150-153, 259, Daniel C., 293.
 262. David B. M., 293.
 S[amuel], 147, 148, Delilah C., 293.
 152, 153, 250. Eliza D., 293.
 Susanna, 130. Eliza H., 293.
 Inges, Capt., 369. Esther G., 293.
 Irving, John, Jr., Hannah B., 293.
 335. Jonathan C., 293.
 Ishamahiel, Inham- Joseph, 292, 293.
 iel, Ishmahiel, Mary H., 293.
 Ismahiel, Ed- Nancy C., 292.
 ward, 243-245. Richard, 21.
 Israel, Fielder, 222, Sally C., 293.
 228. Samuel H., 293.
 Sarah S., 293.
 Ives, Ivers, B., 148, Janvrin, Daniel, 36.
 151. Jaques, Jaquish,
 Constance T., 162. Capt., 337.
 David P., 305. Sarah, 303.
 George B., 162, Jefferds, Mary, 83.
 233. Jefferson, Thomas,
 John, 326, 328. 307.
 Mary B., 162. Jefford see Jefferds.
 Mary P., 162. Jeffry, James, 46.
 Sarah C., 305. Jenks, Daniel, 8.
 Stephen B., 162. George, 3.
 William, 161. Horace, 3.
 Ives, Johnson & Ives, John, 3.
 162. Mary, 4.
 Ives, Lincoln & Hun- Jenness, Anna P.,
 tress, 162. 187.
 Izvaler, John, 240. Joseph K., 168.
 Noah, 187.
- Jerome, N. H., 229.
 Jewett, Jewitt, —, 236, 316.
 Andrew, 295.
 Drusilla P., 187.
 Mark R., 219.
 Mary P., 295.
 Paul, 187.
 Phebe, 295.
 John Sam[ue]l, 383.
 Johnson, Jonson,
 —, 157, 249,
 258, 337, 349,
 350, 353, 376,
 380.
 Almira, 291.
 D. H., 5.
 Francis D., 228.
 George, 21.
 Hary, 390.
 Howard T., 228.
 I., 156.
 J., 151.
 Samuel, 222, 228.
 Jones, Anna, 404.
 Christopher, 100.
 Drusilla C., 404.
 Eaven, 390.
 Eleanor C., 408.
 Elizabeth C., 181.
 Emma, 405.
 Francis, 245.
 John, 181.
 Luther, 404, 405.
 Luther A., 408.
 Matt B., 411.
 Owen, 230.
 Peter F., 387, 389.
 S., 146, 147, 151.
 Sarah, 181, 401,
 404.
 Jones & Oakes, 279.
 Jordan, Domenicus,
 93.
 Hannah, 93.
 Tristram, 92.
 Joyne, R., 149.
 Judkins, Anna, 180.
 Betsy, 396.
 Mary A., 78.
 Justason, Justus,
 296.
 Susan, 296.
 Susan C., 296.

- Kelly, John, 75.
 Kendall, Edward, 96.
 Ezekiel, 96.
 Lucy C., 96.
 Ruth D., 96.
 Keniston, Mary, 291.
 Kennell, Fran[cis], 383.
 Kenney, John, 384.
 Kent, B. E., 82.
 Kerr, Eliza W., 397.
 Ketchum, —, 268, 272.
 Keyes, Elizabeth, 279.
 Kiely, John, 233.
 Kilham, Asa, 10.
 Kimball, Betsy J., 396.
 Eunice, 164.
 James, 241.
 Mary, 396.
 Nathaniel, 175, 176.
 Richard, 396.
 Susannah S., 175, 176.
 King, —, 221.
 Alvira S., 300.
 Eleazer, 300.
 Elizabeth, 224, 229.
 Harriet M., 231.
 Henry F., 231.
 Irene C., 299.
 J. G., 330.
 J[ames], 5, 147.
 James B., 212, 226, 230, 232.
 Jasper, 300.
 John, 5, 17.
 John G., 163.
 Jonathan, 299.
 Joseph, 17.
 Lois C., 300.
 Oliva, 300.
 Polly L., 300.
 Rufus, 229, 307.
 Ruth, 300.
 Susan G., 233.
 Zachariah, 49.
 Kingman, Joseph, 63.
 Kingsbury, David, 300.
 Oliva K., 300.
 Kinshela, Michael, 239.
 Kinsman, Nathaniel, 381.
 Kittlewell, Peter, 231.
 Kittredge, Kittridge, —, 104, 214.
 Thomas, 222, 224, 225, 228, 229.
 Knapp, Elizabeth, 282.
 Knappen, M. M., 199.
 Knight, Knights, —, 250, 252, 253, 257, 258, 261, 263-266, 271, 272, 358, 359, 362.
 B., 151, 155.
 Daniel, 188.
 N., 148.
 Knot, —, 374.
 Knowles, —, 360.
 Koler, J., 149.
 Kollock, W., 148, 149.
 Kuster, —, 222.
 John F., 228.
 Lafayette, Marquis de, 163, 164.
 Laicq, Catherine de, 37.
 John de, 38.
 Laight, Charles, 233.
 Ellen, 216.
 Lake, Abner, 240.
 Lamb, Nathan, 17.
 Lambert, —, 157, 236, 251, 257, 262-264, 273, 366, 369, 370, 373, 379-381.
 Capt., 363, 365, 378.
 J., 153.
 Jonathan, 7, 380.
 Joseph, 377.
 Lambrose, Stephen, 245.
 Lander, —, 263, 269, 271-273, 364, 365, 368, 376.
 Edward, 10.
 Peter, 5, 10, 368.
 Lander, William A., 218, 226, 232.
 Lane, —, 273, 361.
 Jeremiah, 89.
 Joshua, 89.
 Lane & Son, 9.
 Lang, Ann, 285.
 Edward S., 9.
 Langdon, William C., 410.
 Langley, James, 241.
 L'Anglois, Langele, L'Anglais, Langlee, Langlois, Langloist, Langloys, Le Engles, Le Engleys, Le Gallais, Le Gallays, Lengles, Lenglez, Lenglois, Lengloys, Lenglovs, see also English.
 Agasse, 40.
 Ann, 35.
 Anne, 35, 36.
 Arthur, 36.
 Catherine, 29, 30-36, 38, 40.
 Clement, 31.
 Collette, 31.
 Edmond, 29, 30.
 Elise, 36.
 Eliza, 35.
 Elizabeth, 33, 34, 36, 38.
 Elsie, 35.
 Esther, 34.
 Frances, 25, 26.
 Francis, 33-35.
 George, 35.
 Gladys, 36.
 Gregory, 37, 38.
 Guille, 25, 30, 32, 36, 37.
 Guillemine, 29, 31.
 Helier, 30-35.
 Helier J., 36.
 Henry, 34.
 Hugh, 42.
 Isabel, 33.
 Jacques, 36.
 Jane, 34, 40-42.
 Jane A., 35.
 Jane M., 34.

- L'Anglois, Jaquette, 30.
 Jean, 29, 40, 41.
 Jeanette, 29, 30.
 Jeanne, 31-33, 38, 41.
 John, 26-43.
 John H., 35.
 John J. P., 35.
 Joshua, 40-42.
 Josue, 43.
 Katherine, 31, 32.
 Lawrence, 24.
 Margaret, 31.
 Marguerite, 29, 31.
 Marie, 30-31-33, 35, 36, 40-42.
 Marie A., 28.
 Marie G., 34.
 Martin, 27, 28, 31.
 Mary, 34, 40-42.
 Matthew, 32, 33, 37-40.
 Philip, 24-28, 30, 33-36, 39-41.
 Rachel, 29, 36.
 Raulin, 25-33, 36.
 Richard, 24-31.
 Robert, 24.
 Sara, 32.
 Susan, 33, 36, 41, 43.
 Susanne, 31, 43.
 Sydney, 36.
 Thomas, 29, 30, 39, 40, 42.
 Tobie, 37-39.
 William, 36, 38.
 LaPerrelle, Elizabeth de, 36.
 LaPlace, Joshua de, 41.
 Larcom, —, 315.
 Lucy, 317, 324.
 Larrabee, Cornelius, 230.
 Israel, 241.
 Laskey, Lashy, John, 22, 384.
 William, 384.
 Lathrop, —, 230.
 Lawrence, Laurens, Abel, 89.
 Charles, 9.
 Elizabeth, 34, 35.
 Lawrence, Jane, 33.
 John, 9.
 Mary, 87, 294.
 Peter, 33.
 Leach, Leech, —, 256, 365, 367, 374, 380.
 Deborah, 387, 388, 390.
 R., 150, 152.
 Zacharia, 108.
 Zelmah, 192.
 Leavitt, —, 368.
 LeBas, Elizabeth, 33, 36.
 Stephen, 33.
 LeBlancq, Catherine, 40.
 Jean, 40.
 John, 40.
 LeBoutillier, Nicholas, 34.
 LeBrocq, E., 36.
 Jacques, 39.
 Jane, 39, 40.
 Jeanne, 39.
 Katherine, 37-39.
 Matthew, 37-40.
 Pierre, 39.
 LeCras, Elie, 33.
 Elizabeth, 37.
 Guillemyne, 30.
 Isabel, 31-33.
 John, 32, 37, 38.
 Marie, 32, 36.
 Peter, 37.
 Rachel, 36.
 Susan, 34.
 Le Demptu, —, 31.
 Ledyard see Lidiard.
 Lee, —, 255, 257, 259, 261, 266, 365, 369, 376, 380.
 Charles J., 229.
 D., 145, 150.
 Francis H., 203, 208, 226, 229.
 George C., 229.
 Jeremiah, 21.
 John, 383.
 John C., 211, 215, 224, 225, 229.
 Joseph R., 229.
 Richard, 385.
 Lee, S., 151, 155.
 Sabina, 175.
 T[homas], 147, 152, 273.
 William R., 229.
 LeFeuver, LeFeuvre, Catherine, 39, 40.
 LeGeyt, Mary, 42.
 LeGros, Edward, 33.
 Elie, 33, 42, 43.
 Jean, 43.
 John, 37.
 Joshua, 42.
 Josue, 32.
 Lehoux, Jos[eph], 387, 389.
 Lemain, E., 36.
 LeMaster, LeMasters, —, 223, 228.
 Lemir, Anton, 245.
 Lemoyon, Thomas, 382.
 Lempriere, Elizabeth, 25.
 Hugh, 25, 26, 30, 31.
 Katherine, 31.
 Perrynelle, 27.
 Philip, 25.
 Thomas, 30.
 Lendall, —, 392.
 LeRossignol, Edward, 35.
 J., 35.
 LeRoux, —, 33.
 Leroy, Charity P., 188.
 Lerrier, Clement, 31, 32.
 LeSueur, Elizabeth, 41.
 John, 41.
 Lethbridge, E., 36.
 LeViscote, Pierre, 40.
 Lewis, Capt., 365, 372, 374.
 James, 243, 245.
 John, 382, 385.
 Libby, Abigail W., 188.
 Joseph T. S., 188.

- Lidiard, John, 382.
 Lincoln, —, 391.
 Abraham, 68.
 Solomon, 162.
 Lindall see Lendall.
 Lindsey, Linzee,
 Hannah R., 276.
 Jemima, 193.
 Lippett, Amboy, 241.
 Little, Benjamin, 96.
 David M., 219, 221,
 226, 231-233.
 Dolly L., 302.
 E., 398.
 Emily H., 302.
 John, 302.
 Jonathan, 302.
 Julia H., 302.
 Louisa, 302.
 Louisa C., 302.
 Mary H., 96.
 Philip, 98, 206,
 207, 213, 215,
 229.
 Sarah P., 182.
 William C., 302.
 Littlefield, Asa H.,
 188.
 Polly W., 188.
 Livsay, Elizabeth,
 186.
 Long, Gilman, 241.
 Loomis, Anna P.,
 301.
 Sidney, 301.
 Looney, —, 227.
 E. D., 233.
 Lorandell, Peter,
 390.
 Lord, Capt., 157.
 David, 219.
 Elizabeth F., 165.
 Eunice K., 164.
 Hannah, 107.
 Jane S., 186.
 Lewis, 294.
 Margaret H., 186.
 Maria, 186.
 Mary T., 294.
 Matthew, 186.
 Nathaniel, 164.
 Nathaniel J., 69.
 Otis P., 164.
 Ruth C., 185.
 Thomas, 185.
 Lord, Wentworth C.,
 186.
 William, 185.
 William H., 186.
 Lovejoy, Nancy, 399.
 Lovering, —, T.,
 181.
 Benjamin, 181.
 Polly, 180.
 Lovett, Lovitt, —,
 158, 250, 259,
 265, 266, 368,
 375.
 B., 150.
 Benjamin, 371.
 J., 151, 154.
 Lovis, Ambros, 22.
 Low, A. A., 285.
 Abiel A., 165.
 Anna B., 166.
 Ellen D., 166.
 Mary P., 165.
 Seth, 165, 166.
 William H., 166.
 Low, A. A. & Broth-
 ers, 166.
 Lowell, —, 270.
 Amanda W., 400.
 Charles, 400.
 Loyores, Sam[uel],
 383.
 Lucas, Capt., 146.
 Luce, Caille, 31.
 Esther J., 34.
 Francis, 34.
 Francis E., 34.
 Jean, 31.
 Julian, 32.
 Marie, 34.
 Lull, Robert W., 409.
 Lummus, William,
 222, 224.
 Lund, Benjamin, 241.
 Lundikin, Cuff, 389.
 Lunt, Elizabeth D.,
 85.
 Elkanah, 85.
 W. W., 86.
 William W., 197.
 Luscomb, William,
 10.
 Lyford, Lawford,
 John, 387, 389.
 Mehitable, 88.
 Lyman, William, 241.
- Lyons, Matthew, 229.
 Macanulty, Bernard
 B., 14.
 McBride, Robert M.,
 98.
 McCall, Gov., 288.
 McCalvin, John, 197.
 Mary S., 197.
 McCarthy, Thomas,
 239.
 M'Clary, Capt., 381.
 McClure, Rich[ard],
 382, 383.
 McComb, —, 260,
 273, 362, 371,
 374, 379.
 Capt., 263.
 McCulloch, John,
 101.
 McCurdy, Martha J.,
 397.
 McDonald, McDon-
 old, Rich[ard],
 387, 389, 390.
 McEven, Arch[i-
 bald], 382.
 McGrigor, —, 264,
 274, 364, 365,
 368, 369, 377.
 McIntire, McIntyre,
 Joseph, 205, 219,
 226, 228.
 Nancy, 205.
 Samuel, 10, 205,
 208, 212, 213,
 333.
 William, 384.
 Mack, Elisha J., 217,
 231.
 William D., 231.
 McKensey, Margar-
 et, 175.
 McKim, Mary B.,
 159.
 McKinlay, —, 138.
 Mackintosh, Eliza-
 beth, 195.
 Henry H., 195.
 Jeremiah A., 195.
 John, 195.
 Joseph G., 195.
 Marietta, 195.
 Ruth C., 195.

- Mackintosh, Susan-
 nah, 195.
 William, 195.
 William A., 195.
 McLellan, —, 158,
 369.
 M'Millan, M'Millen,
 —, 253, 379.
 J., 152.
 McMullan, McMullen,
 McMullin,
 Dorothy C., 296.
 John, 296.
 Mary, 296.
 William P., 218,
 231.
 McNulty, James, 14.
 Macon, George, 389.
 McQuestion, 189.
 McSwinn, Susan,
 299.
 Magee, —, 5.
 Maggi, A. C., 171.
 Mahaut, Ed[ward],
 32.
 Maine, Daniel, 404.
 Landeric, 404.
 Luther, 404.
 Mary, 404.
 Sarah C., 404.
 Zoak, 404.
 Mair, G. H., 230.
 Malcolm, W., 22.
 Mallory, —, 262,
 263.
 Malone see Meloon.
 Maloy see Molloy.
 Manahan, John F.,
 402.
 Sarah W., 402.
 Mann, Charlotte M.,
 167.
 Delight, 196.
 Horace, 100, 166.
 Mary P., 167.
 Rebecca S., 166.
 Thomas, 166.
 Manning, Betsy T.,
 121.
 Hannah H., 185.
 James, 185.
 Maria, 104.
 Mary, 105, 114,
 129.
 Miriam, 122.
 Manning, Priscilla,
 105.
 Richard, 6, 10, 104
 108, 123, 125.
 Richard C., 104,
 105.
 Robert, 104, 110,
 111, 116, 117,
 121-123, 132.
 Samuel, 125, 128,
 129.
 Susan D., 105.
 William, 128, 129.
 Mansfield, B. B., 146,
 149.
 Daniel H., 209, 224,
 229, 230.
 John, 14.
 Joseph, 14.
 Lucy, 14, 399.
 Martha, 231.
 N. B., 230.
 Osgood, 230.
 Samuel, 14.
 William, 14.
 Marcy, Charlotte W.,
 403.
 Jacob G., 403.
 Marden, Lemuel, 230.
 Marett, Francis, 36.
 Mars, Abigail, 92.
 Marsh, —, 340.
 Judith, 291.
 Marshall, Thomas
 W., 200.
 William, 271.
 Marston, William, 9.
 Martel, Guille, 31.
 Martin, Marten,
 —, 269, 358.
 Capt., 274.
 Abigail, 183.
 Betsy, 183.
 Caroline, 183.
 Eliza D., 183.
 Franklin, 187.
 Hannah H., 185.
 Jesse, 183.
 Jonathan, 183.
 Lois C., 183.
 Louisa, 183.
 Lydia H., 183.
 Maria, 183.
 Mary, 183.
 Mathilda P., 187.
 Martin, Moses, 185.
 Nancy D., 183.
 Peter, 17.
 Robert, 241.
 Roswell S., 183.
 Samuel, 183.
 Sarah C., 183.
 Sarah Q., 183.
 Solon, 183.
 Marvin, Nellie, 196.
 Mason, —, 158,
 251, 253, 259,
 261, 268, 360,
 366, 371, 378.
 Abigail, 58.
 Charles, 222, 228.
 George, 388.
 J[onathan], 7, 148.
 Mary G., 409.
 Matilda J., 294.
 William, 17.
 Masters, Prince, 390.
 Maston, John, 383.
 Masury, John, 327.
 Richard, 327.
 Matthews, Hugh,
 233.
 John, 233.
 William, 385.
 Manger, Mangier,
 Elizabeth, 33.
 Hugh, 42.
 Jean, 42.
 John, 27, 31, 42.
 Margaret, 42.
 Philip, 41, 42.
 Rachel, 41.
 Ralph, 31.
 Sarah, 41.
 Mayerill, Joseph,
 241.
 Mayhew, —, 236.
 Nathaniel, 239.
 Mears, Esther J.,
 293.
 William, 293.
 Meddick, Ebenezer,
 17.
 Meek, —, 267.
 Meenagh, Mary, 283.
 Melcher, Elizabeth,
 86.
 Meloon, Bathsheba,
 184.
 Ezra, 184.

- Meloon, Hannah, 184
 John, 184.
 Lucinda T., 184.
 Nathaniel, 184.
 Melville, Josiah, 83.
 Sally B., 83.
 Messer, Asa, 167.
 Charlotte, 167.
 Deborah A., 167.
 Messervey, Messer-
 vy, —, 40, 42.
 Clement, 27, 30, 31.
 Collette, 27.
 Edward, 28.
 Fran[cis], 383.
 George, 34.
 Thomas, 41.
 Micall see Mycall.
 Middlefield, George,
 239.
 Miles, Isaac, 241.
 John, 382.
 Missick, Jos[eph],
 382.
 Mitchell, Elizabeth
 S., 298.
 John, 335.
 Robert, 335.
 Samantha, 298.
 Molloy, —, 264,
 269.
 Monaghan see Man-
 ahan.
 Monroe see Munro.
 Montgomery, Lucy
 B., 82.
 Thomas, 82.
 Moody, Henry L., 168
 Melissa E., 168.
 William H., 167,
 288.
 Moore, More, —,
 379.
 David, 226, 230,
 231.
 Margaret, 80.
 Morant see Mourant.
 Morgan, Harry, 403.
 Jay E., 100.
 Mary B., 403.
 Moriarty, —, 262,
 267.
 Abigail, 113, 114.
 John, 370.
 Morong, John, 9.
- Morrill, Morel, Col-
 las, 31.
 Eunice T., 189.
 Jettie, 324.
 Morris, —, 226.
 Frances, 390.
 Morrison, Hannah,
 87.
 Nancy, 188.
 Phebe, 291.
 Morse, Charles S.,
 407.
 Esther C., 407.
 James K., 308.
 Moseley, Mosely,
 —, 270, 272,
 358, 365, 370,
 372, 379, 380.
 Capt., 363.
 Ebenezer, 64, 168,
 169.
 Elizabeth, 286.
 Elizabeth C., 286.
 Jos[eph], 8, 286.
 Martha S., 169.
 Mary O., 169.
 Moses, Tater, 215.
 Moulton, Augustus,
 170.
 Harriet S., 170.
 Henry P., 169, 170,
 278.
 Julia P., 170.
 Lydia, 291.
 Moulton, Casey,
 Jones & Darling,
 170.
 Mountford, John,
 383.
 Mourant, Anne, 35.
 Joshua, 35.
 Marie, 35.
 Mowatt, Ann S., 91.
 David, 91.
 David J., 91.
 Dorothy, 91.
 George, 91.
 George R., 91.
 Horatio N., 91.
 John C., 91.
 John S., 91.
 Mehitable C., 91.
 Myra W., 91.
 Peter, 91.
 Robert S., 91.
- Mowatt, Susan E., 91
 William H., 91.
 Mudge, Harriet S.,
 170.
 Samuel E., 170.
 William P., 170.
 Mullet, George, 207,
 233.
 John, 388, 389.
 Mulliken, Sarah E.,
 334.
 Munro, Capt., 146.
 Murphy, —, 263,
 266, 267, 360,
 363, 367, 369,
 376, 378.
 Capt., 359.
 Murray, Annie J.,
 398.
 Caroline C., 408.
 Clara, 408.
 Frank, 408.
 Samuel, 408.
 Murrell, William, 97.
 Musser, Fortus, 384.
 Mycall, John, 334.
- Neagle, Nagle, Fran-
 cis, 231.
 Rich[ard], 16.
 Neal, Neil, —, 157,
 252, 260, 261,
 264, 265, 270,
 272, 362, 369,
 378.
 Capt., 381.
 David A., 1, 229.
 David R., 213.
 Hannah, 10.
 Hannah W., 1.
 Henry, 388, 389.
 J., 153, 154, 158.
 Jonathan, 1, 5, 208,
 221, 225, 228,
 229.
 Nathan W., 213,
 229.
 William, 4.
 William H., 224,
 229.
 Needham, —, 249,
 252, 253, 257,
 263, 265, 272,
 367, 376-379, 381.
 D., 148, 152, 153.

- Needham, Isaac, 7.
 Thomas, 385.
 Nelson, —, 138.
 Mary A., 230.
 James I., 230.
 Netchar, —, 236.
 Newcomb, —, 236.
 Newell, Margaret,
 94.
 Mary M., 394.
 Newhall, Hannah,
 81.
 Joseph, 5.
 Thomas B., 160.
 Newman, —, 265,
 269, 394.
 Newson, Capt., 273.
 Nichols, Nicholls,
 Nickhols, —,
 253, 268, 274,
 381.
 Capt., 51, 363, 372.
 Abel, 173, 174.
 Abigail B., 67.
 Charles F., 218,
 232.
 Charles S., 218,
 226, 228, 232.
 Charlotte S., 218.
 David, 5.
 Francis W., 213,
 229.
 George, 5, 8, 218.
 George H., 232.
 Hannah F., 67.
 Harry P., 229.
 Henry, 5.
 Ichabod, 5, 6, 47-
 49.
 John H., 218, 220,
 232.
 John P., 5.
 Lydia, 221.
 Martha, 229.
 Nathan, 213, 229,
 233.
 Thomas, 385.
 William F., 67.
 Nichols & Dalton,
 67.
 Nicholson, Nicolson,
 Capt., 250.
 I., 146.
 T., 151.
 Nicolle see Nichols.
- Nicolle, —, 26.
 Ed[ward] T., 26.
 Henry, 34.
 Matthew, 41, 42.
 Philip, 36.
 Servais, 27.
 Niles, Benjamin, 183.
 Maria M., 183.
 Nolan, J. Bennett,
 99.
 John, 245, 246.
 Norman, Jane, 41.
 Mary C., 399.
 Rufus, 399.
 Norris, John, 3, 46,
 223, 229, 363.
 Northend, Anna T.,
 171.
 John, 171.
 William D., 60,
 162, 170, 171.
 Northey, Abijah, 13,
 226.
 Ezra, 13.
 Henry, 226.
 Henry B., 230.
 Henry C., 231.
 Richard P., 234.
 William E., 217,
 231.
 Nott, J., 152.
 Nowell, John, 335.
 Nowland, Andrew,
 387, 390.
 Noyes, Benjamin,
 402.
 Eunice A., 294.
 Hannah R., 90.
 Joseph, 90.
 Mary W., 402.
 Nutting, Ephriam,
 407.
 John, 21.
 Lucy N., 406.
 Mary W., 407.
 Nye, Charles, 240.
- Ober, —, 250, 265.
 E., 146, 147, 155.
 Israel, 326.
 Mary, 84.
 R., 150, 155.
 O'Connor, Helen,
 209, 221, 229.
- Olcott, Helen, 62.
 Mills, 62.
 Sarah P., 62.
 Oliver, Ollivier, F.,
 35.
 Henry K., 172.
 J., 153.
 Samuel C., 232.
 Thomas, 383.
 Oram, Robert, 332.
 Orcutt, Micah, 383.
 Orick, Francis, 388.
 Orne, —, 20, 267,
 270, 271, 358,
 363, 373.
 Capt., 362.
 A., 391.
 Abigail R., 173.
 Elizabeth R., 172,
 173.
 Joseph, 17, 173,
 174, 280.
 Sally R., 173, 174,
 280.
 Timothy, 327, 328.
 W., 146, 149.
 William, 3, 173,
 174.
 Orton, Cynthia, 299.
 Osborn, Orsborn, Os-
 borne, —, 250,
 257, 260, 262,
 270, 272, 361,
 366, 367, 376.
 Ann L., 285.
 G[eorge], 147, 149,
 151.
 Hannah, 7.
 Harriet, 7.
 Henry, 7, 13.
 Mary, 7.
 Nancy, 285.
 Stephen, 7, 13.
 William, 3, 285.
 Osgood, —, 4, 249,
 253, 257, 261,
 264, 266, 269,
 271, 273, 359,
 361, 365, 366,
 367, 370.
 C. P., 224.
 Charles, 163, 279.
 E. S., 230.
 George P., 224, 232.
 Henry, 4.

- Osgood, Isaac, 7.
 J., 147, 150-152,
 158.
 James, 294.
 John, 4, 237.
 John B., 13.
 Joseph, 7, 12.
 Margaret, 12.
 Molly P., 294.
 Nathan C., 214,
 230.
 Robert, 4.
 Sally A., 4.
 Otis, Henry N., 135,
 145.
 Ouet, Mary, 42.
 Oxnard, Edward,
 169.
 Mary A., 169.
 Mary F., 169.
 Paddleford, Mary,
 185.
 Sally, 185.
 Page, —, 249.
 Jeremiah L., 214,
 230.
 Rhoda, 403.
 Samuel, 158.
 Page & Ropes, 6, 7.
 Paine, Payn, Abra-
 ham, 25.
 Ezra, 405.
 Martha H., 405.
 Mehitable C., 405.
 Palmer, —, 254,
 259, 261, 264,
 265, 269, 270.
 Capt., 377.
 Elizabeth, 167.
 J., 148, 151.
 Mary C., 292.
 Peabody, 292.
 Parker, —, 366.
 Abigail, 60.
 Alma P., 301.
 C. S., 159.
 Charles, 230.
 Daniel D., 301.
 Francis T., 229.
 George S., 226, 230.
 Mary, 188.
 Mary S., 229.
 Parraua, John, 383.
 Parsons, —, —,
 Persons, —, —,
 277.
 Aaron E., 397.
 Benjamin, 17.
 Elizabeth G., 189.
 Hannah P., 397.
 Samuel, 17.
 Theophilus, 81.
 William, 189.
 Patch, Polly, 210.
 Patten, Patton, Aar-
 on, 78.
 David, 10.
 Hannah, 303.
 Jonathan, 303.
 Julia A., 303.
 Sarah C., 78.
 Patterson, —, 252,
 256, 263, 269,
 364, 370.
 Betsy A., 196.
 Daniel S., 406.
 G. L., 229.
 Henry H., 196.
 Jane W., 406.
 John, 196.
 Mary A., 196.
 Polly A., 196.
 Sarah C., 196.
 W., 148, 152, 153.
 Payson, E. H., 214,
 230.
 Peabody, —, 252,
 255, 261, 265,
 267, 268, 272,
 360, 366, 367,
 374, 379.
 Capt., 13.
 Augustus, 4.
 Brackley, 205, 215,
 222.
 Charles, 4.
 Clarissa E., 70.
 Elizabeth, 393.
 Elizabeth P., 167.
 Ellen, 70.
 Francis, 4.
 George, 4, 70, 217,
 231.
 Henry W., 212, 230.
 J., 148, 149, 151,
 153.
 John B., 162.
 Person, —, —,
 Persons, —, —,
 277.
 Mary T., 167.
 Nathaniel, 167.
 Sophia, 130.
 Sophia A., 167.
 Peach, John, 388,
 389.
 Joseph, 17.
 Peale, Peele, —,
 225, 231.
 Ebenezer, 326.
 George, 327.
 J. Willard, 213,
 229.
 Willard, 208.
 Pearson, —, 380.
 Hannah I., 397.
 Lois R., 397.
 Mary H., 397.
 Moses, 397.
 Samuel, 397.
 William, 382.
 William F., 397.
 Peart, Charles W.,
 278.
 Elizabeth, 278.
 Elizabeth E., 278.
 Peaslee, Peasley,
 Peasly, Dorothy,
 401.
 Hannah F., 87.
 Martha, 395.
 Moses, 178.
 Sarah T., 178.
 William, 87.
 Pecker, Hannah C.,
 399.
 William D., 399.
 Pedrick, John, 17.
 Jos[eph], 388, 389.
 Pepper, Jane E., 408.
 Pepperrell, William,
 332, 333.
 Pergel, —, 394.
 Perkins, —, 175,
 262, 266, 269,
 272, 364, 370,
 376, 378, 381.
 Alma, 301.
 Jonathan C., 59.
 Mary, 162.
 Samuel, 19.
 Thomas, 13.

- Perley, Harriet A., 288.
 Olivia W., 160.
 Perry, Horatio, 239.
 Jairus W., 69.
 Samuel 16,
 Perry & White, 288.
 Peters, —, 370,
 375.
 Andrew, 387.
 Peterson, John, 17.
 Pettingill, Benjamin, 76.
 Elizabeth S., 76.
 Hannah, 76.
 Mathew, 335.
 Phebe, 400.
 Phelps, Alvah, 198.
 Chester R., 403.
 Elizabeth S., 409.
 H[enry], 154, 358.
 Lavinia W., 403.
 Lucy C., 198.
 Philbrick, Eben, 398.
 Hannah, 176.
 Mary A., 397.
 Mehitable, 398.
 Phillips, —, 242.
 Elizabeth, 211.
 James D., 135, 249,
 358.
 Stephen, 7, 10, 207,
 211, 230, 237.
 Stephen C., 10, 11,
 211, 220, 230,
 231.
 Stephen H., 231.
 Stephen W., 220,
 221, 232.
 Willard P., 221,
 223, 231.
 Phippen, —, 235,
 364, 373.
 Capt., 371, 372.
 Abigail, 286.
 Joshua, 229.
 Walter G., 223,
 224, 232.
 Pickard, —, 323.
 Pickering, Anna, 187.
 Catherine R., 187.
 Daniel C., 187.
 Drusilla, 187.
 Elizabeth A., 187.
 Pickering, Henry, 215, 217, 231.
 James, 186, 187.
 John, 11, 204, 211,
 215, 217, 227,
 231, 232.
 Joseph, 326.
 Judith, 187.
 Lois, 187, 277.
 Mary O., 210, 230.
 Mathilda C., 187.
 Mercy G., 186, 187.
 Susan W., 187.
 Timothy, 307.
 William, 186.
 Pickett, Moses, 385.
 Pickman, —, 3.
 Benjamin, 4.
 Dudley L., 12, 219,
 231.
 Francis, 4, 215,
 223.
 Francis W., 221.
 Rollins, 4.
 William, 4, 220,
 232.
 William D., 219,
 231.
 Pickman & Silsbee,
 12.
 Pierce, Peirce, —,
 5, 252, 254, 256,
 259-261, 263, 264,
 266, 268, 362,
 364, 365, 367,
 368, 371, 374,
 376, 379, 381.
 Capt., 274.
 Alma, 301.
 Alma P., 301.
 Amanda B., 301.
 Anna, 301.
 Anna C., 301.
 Asa, 7.
 Benjamin, 8, 217,
 231, 369.
 Billings, 301.
 C. C., 232.
 Daniel, 364, 366.
 Eben W., 301.
 Ebenezer, 300.
 Eli G., 300.
 George, 7, 10.
 Henry, 8.
 Henry M., 232.
 Pierce, Jonas, 385.
 Jonathan, 8.
 Lynna, 301.
 Mary, 300.
 Mary W., 301.
 Millard F., 301.
 Nathan, 7.
 Nathaniel, 385.
 Prudence B., 300.
 Stephen, 301.
 Thomas W., 233.
 Verona C., 300.
 William B., 220,
 232, 301.
 William P., 214,
 220, 232.
 Pierce & Wait, 8.
 Pike, Fred A., 302.
 Mary G., 302.
 Pingree, David, 218,
 232.
 Mary, 329.
 Piper, Mary, 295.
 Pipon, Anne, 33.
 Marie, 36.
 Pirouet, Philip, 35.
 Pitman, Pittman,
 —, 236, 254,
 258, 260, 262,
 263, 368, 375,
 379, 381.
 Flora C., 275.
 John, 381.
 Joseph, 326.
 Joseph A., 275.
 Ruth R., 275.
 Thomas, 388, 389.
 William H., 275.
 Plummer, Nathan,
 177.
 Sarah C., 177.
 Poingdestre, Elizabeth, 35.
 Thomas, 31.
 Poitevin, Thomas,
 33.
 Pollard, Sally, 302.
 Poole, William, 2.
 Poor, Poore, —,
 176.
 David, 96.
 Enoch, 81.
 John, 96.
 John C., 96.
 Jonathan C., 96.

- Poor, Judith C., 96.
 Mary H., 96.
 Phebe C., 96.
 Susan B., 96.
 Walter E., 231.
- Porter, Belz, 240.
 Jeremiah, 17.
 Mary, 165.
 Sarah, 62, 80.
 Susanna, 161.
 W., 145.
- Poscotte, Mic[hael], 384.
- Pousland, F. D., 230.
- Powers, Power, —, 315, 323.
 Martha, 323.
 Thomas, 384.
- Pratt, Capt., 145, 146.
 John, 375.
- Prescott, —, 210.
 Catherine H., 276.
 Hannah M., 294.
 Molly, 294.
 Susan A., 276.
 William, 4, 276.
 William H., 4, 276.
- Pressey, Hannah W., 182.
 Isaac, 182.
 Julia A., 170.
- Preston, Lydia, 188.
- Price, Joseph, 226, 231.
- Prince, —, 3.
 Capt., 373.
 Charity, 188.
 Dorothy, 79.
 Dorothy C., 78.
 George, 13.
 Henry, 13.
 Isaac, 79.
 John, 10.
- Proctor, Procter, —, 366, 370, 373, 375, 380.
 Capt., 378.
 Addison G., 394.
 Eliza C., 394.
 John, 385.
 Jonathan, 385.
 Jos[eph], 387, 390.
 Thorndike, 327, 328.
- Prouinqz, Gilbert, 37.
 John, 37.
- Pulsifer, Royal E., 241.
- Punchard, John, 13.
- Purbec, A., 154.
- Purrington, Mary, 292.
- Putnam, Allen, 242.
 E., 12.
 Gideon, 277.
 Hannah B., 277.
 J., 149, 156.
 Jeremiah S., 329.
 Mary, 329.
 Perley, 329.
 Samuel, 224, 276.
 Sarah, 173, 279, 280.
 Sarah G., 277.
 Thomas, 329.
- Quartermass, —, 266, 274.
 R., 146.
- Quinby, Sarah, 183.
- Quiner, —, 254, 258.
- Quinn, Elizabeth P., 278.
 Honora C., 278.
 Joseph F., 277, 278.
 Thomas, 278.
- Ramsdell, —, 236.
 Chloe C., 86.
 Reuben, 86.
 W[illiam] W., 46, 149, 152, 156.
- Rand, Ellen G. E., 60.
- Randall, Catherine, 187.
- Rantoul, —, 215.
 Robert S., 226, 228.
 William G., 212, 229, 230.
- Raston, Benjamin, 335.
- Ravell, Ravel, Revel, Revell, Rivel, —, 158, 268, 370, 375.
- Ravell, Capt., 254.
 J., 149.
 Sarah, 37, 38.
- Rawson, Elizabeth W., 80.
 Zabina, 80.
- Ray see Rea.
- Raymond, Remond, —, 364, 366, 367, 381.
 John, 208, 229.
 W., 145.
- Rea, J., 154, 155.
 William, 226.
- Read, Reed, Capt., 271.
 Benjamin, 385.
 Charles, 278.
 Charles A., 278, 279.
 Charlotte L., 279.
 Elizabeth K., 279.
 Jacob, 279.
 John, 279.
 Joseph, 279.
 Mary J., 233.
 Mary W., 279.
 Phineas, 336.
 Susan, 191.
 Thomas L., 230.
- Redden, —, 392.
 John, 390.
- Reddington, Hannah D., 175.
 Jacob, 96, 175.
 Lois B., 175.
- Redfield, David, 384.
- Redmond, C. C., 65, 66, 283.
- Renouf, John, 36.
- Revere, Paul, 81.
- Reynolds, Mabel, 190.
- Rhodes see Roads.
- Rice, —, 251.
 T., 153.
- Richards, John, 214.
- Rachel, 163.
- Richardson, —, 260.
 Andrew, 388.
 Hannah B., 287.
 Jesse, 8.
 John, 287.
 Joshua, 8.

- Richardson, Mary, Rogers, —, 4, 6, 58.
 Ruth A., 275.
 Thomas, 383.
 William P., 8.
 Ricker, Emma, 191.
 Georgianna, 191.
 Grace, 191.
 John, 191.
 John A., 191.
 Josephine, 191.
 Mehitable T., 191.
 Nathaniel, 191.
 Sarah C., 191.
 Wilbur L., 191.
 Rideout, Charles, 244
 Ridgeway, Nath[aniel], 384.
 Riggs, Capt., 17.
 Ring, Emily A., 302.
 Eunice, 82.
 Jonathan, 81.
 Martha, 82.
 Martha C., 81.
 Molly, 81.
 Sarah, 82.
 Rippenton, John, 385.
 Roach see Roche.
 Roads, John, 387, 390.
 Robbins see Robyn.
 Roberts, David, 130.
 Kenneth, 100.
 Robertson, Margaret L., 280.
 Robinson, —, 4, 256, 358, 376.
 Horatio, 230.
 J., 153.
 John, 209, 213, 221, 222, 228.
 Joseph, 266.
 Lydia, 88.
 Moses, 370.
 Nathan, 213, 229.
 Samuel, 370.
 William, 370, 374.
 Robyn, John, 30.
 Roche, Roch, —, 264, 270, 274, 363, 368, 374, 376, 380.
 Capt., 378.
 Roff, Samuel, 17.
 Rogers, —, 4, 6, 267.
 Abigail, 82.
 Allan, 394.
 Arthur S., 229, 230.
 Foster, 225, 229.
 Giles, 384.
 Harriet C., 394.
 Lois, 397.
 N. L., 8.
 Nancy, 188.
 Richard, 12.
 Rolland, E., 148, 150, 151, 156.
 Roosevelt, Theodore, 168.
 Ropes, —, 158, 249, 252, 257, 260, 262, 263, 266, 270, 359, 369, 371, 372, 377, 379, 381.
 Abigail, 173.
 Abigail P., 279.
 Charles A., 280.
 Charles F., 280.
 George, 218, 325.
 Hardy, 9.
 Henry, 13.
 J., 147, 150, 152.
 Jos[eph], 14.
 Lucinda W., 280.
 Margaret R., 280.
 Maria, 227, 233.
 Nathaniel, 173, 279-281, 327, 328.
 Phebe, 280.
 Sally F., 173, 174, 280.
 Samuel, 7, 229.
 Sarah B., 281.
 Sarah P., 173, 280, 281.
 W., 151.
 William, 6.
 Ropes & Williams, 9.
 Ropes Brothers, 280.
 Rose, Brackly, 10.
 Harriet, 214, 223, 228, 230.
 Ross, —, 250.
 Roundy, —, 258.
 Charles, 242.
 Rowe, Joseph, 178.
 Mary T., 178.
 Rowe, Molly, 79.
 Rowell, Anna, 76.
 Elizabeth C., 76.
 Nancy, 76.
 William, 76.
 Rowland see Rolland.
 Rowsaie, John, 385.
 Roy, L. M. A., 307.
 Rucker, Irene, 283.
 Rundlett, James, 90.
 Sarah R., 90.
 Rusk, Ralph L., 309.
 Russ, John S., 189.
 Lucy G., 189.
 Russell, Russel, —, 236, 260, 262, 270, 361, 364, 365, 367, 368, 376, 377, 379, 381.
 Abigail, 63.
 John, 383.
 Sarah C., 189.
 Russell & Co., 165.
 Rust, —, 158, 249, 271, 376, 388.
 Betsy S., 90.
 Eliza H., 90.
 Frances W., 90.
 H., 147, 148, 153.
 Hannah, 90.
 Henry, 254.
 James, 90.
 Lucy, 90.
 Nathaniel, 90.
 Polly, 90.
 Ruth C., 89.
 Samuel, 89, 90.
 Sarah, 90.
 Wallace, 90.
 Rybot, —, 26.
 Sabino, Joseph, 243, 244.
 Safford, Elizabeth, 13.
 Harriet N., 170.
 Josh[ua], 13.
 Samuel, 225.
 Samuel A., 231.
 Thomas R., 230.
 William, 13.
 Sage, —, 365.
 Capt., 331.
 Daniel, 12.

- Sage, Nathan, 378.
 St. Croix, Ed[ward],
 de, 36.
 Marie de, 34.
 St. Louis, —, 411.
 St. Memin, —, 161.
 St. Pea, Peter, 390.
 Sale, Penn, 382.
 Salisbury, Jane, 299.
 Salter, Capt., 375.
 John, 377.
 Thomas, 385.
 Saltonstall, Anne E.,
 217.
 Caroline, 217.
 Georgiana, 12.
 Henry, 217, 233.
 Leverett, 8, 212,
 216, 217, 233,
 281, 287, 329.
 Nat[haniel], 8,
 216, 233.
 William, 233.
 William G., 217,
 233.
 Sanborn, Anna, 198.
 James W., 303.
 Jeremiah, 303.
 John C., 303.
 Josiah, 198.
 Lois C., 303.
 Louisa, 400.
 Lucy S., 198.
 Martha, 303.
 Mary, 178.
 Mary E., 303.
 Susan E., 303.
 William, 303.
 Sanger, Harriet, 55.
 Sargent, Asa, 185.
 Betsy, 185.
 Dorothy C., 185.
 Lois, 78.
 Louisa, 185.
 Lydia C., 78.
 Michael, 78.
 Sarre, Daniel, 25.
 Elizabeth, 25.
 Saunders, Sanders,
 —, 5, 254, 257,
 264, 266, 366,
 373, 378.
 Capt., 361.
 Annie G., 405.
 Caroline, 212, 216.
 Saunders, Charles, 8,
 206, 217, 220, 224,
 233.
 Daniel, 271.
 George, 8.
 George T., 212,
 233.
 John, 241.
 Mary E., 212, 216,
 217.
 Richard, 233.
 Tho[ma]s, 8, 206,
 212, 216, 217,
 232, 233.
 Saunderson, W. & J.,
 10.
 Savage, Hope, 282.
 Samuel, 282.
 Savery see Severy.
 Savery see Syvret.
 Sawyer, Lois, 74, 79.
 Martha A., 230.
 Susannah, 175,
 176.
 Sayles see Sale.
 Scammon, —, 363.
 Schyler, Scuyler,
 —, 346, 357.
 Scofield, Jane, 186.
 Scott, Betsy, 90.
 Daniel, 90.
 Laura C., 297.
 Margaret, 90.
 Margaret C., 90.
 Scribner, Ann, 81.
 Seal, William, 388,
 389.
 Seamans, Francis,
 228.
 Francis A., 227,
 233.
 Robert, 208.
 Sears, Rhoda, 83.
 Seaward, Alvira,
 300.
 Selman, —, 267.
 Sentife, Peter, 388.
 Severy, Clem[en]t,
 383.
 Sewall, Samuel, 281.
 Seybolt, Robert F.,
 310.
 Shales, Eleanor, 80.
 Shannon, Jane, 407.
 Shattuck, Amaziah,
 399.
 George, 214.
 George H., 218,
 230, 232.
 Mary, 399.
 Nancy L., 399.
 Shaw, Elizabeth K.,
 282.
 Hope S., 282.
 Lemuel, 282.
 Oakes, 282.
 Susanna H., 282.
 Sheedy, Eliza, 284.
 Shehan, D., 147.
 Shepard, Shepherd,
 —, 245, 366.
 Andrew, 239.
 George, 240.
 John, 197.
 Sheridan, Irene R.,
 283.
 John, 283.
 Mary M., 283.
 Philip H., 283.
 Shillaber, —, 157,
 250, 255, 259,
 261, 262, 264,
 269, 360, 366,
 371, 374, 377.
 J., 152, 155.
 Shirley, —, 339,
 356.
 Jonathan, 240.
 Shores, Samuel, 291.
 Susanna W., 291.
 Shortridge, Richard,
 81.
 Shreve, —, 8.
 Benjamin, 215,
 231, 305.
 Benjamin D., 211,
 220, 230, 232.
 Hannah V., 305.
 Isaac, 305, 393.
 Octavius B., 219,
 220, 231, 232.
 Rebecca, 305, 393.
 Shrigley, Wilfred,
 230.
 Shute, John, 382.
 Solomon, 382.
 Sibly, Samuel, 373.
 Silsbee, —, 157.

- Silsbee, John B., 219, 226, 231, 233.
 John H., 220, 232.
 Nath[aniel], 12.
 William, 6, 12.
 Zach[ariah], 12.
 Silsbee & Stone, 12.
 Silver, Eunice, 84.
 James, 84.
 Moses, 90.
 Polly R., 90.
 Simmons, Sammons,
 Samons, Sim-
 monds, Simon,
 Symonds, —,
 251, 253, 263,
 265, 266, 361,
 369, 371, 378.
 J[ohn], 145, 327,
 388, 389.
 Philip, 34.
 Rebecca, 303.
 T., 145.
 William, 327.
 Simpson, James E.,
 223, 231.
 Sinclair, —, 271,
 358-360, 362, 366,
 368, 374, 376.
 Sisson, Frances S.,
 197.
 George H., 197.
 Hannah C., 197.
 Mary C., 197.
 Mary S., 197.
 Polly C., 197.
 Robert, 197.
 Robert S., 197.
 Sarah B., 197.
 William B., 197.
 Sistare, —, 236.
 Skinner, Skimmer,
 Capt., 363, 365.
 John, 382.
 Sam[ue]l, 382.
 Sleeper, Maria, 230.
 Martha F., 179.
 Mehitable, 180,
 182.
 Polly, 179.
 Richard, 179.
 Slewman, Slowman,
 —, 252, 253,
 265, 270, 273,
 370, 378, 379.
 Slewman, A., 153,
 155, 156, 158.
 Christopher, 17.
 Small, Phebe, 190.
 Smart, Jemima, 293.
 Smead, Helen C.,
 299.
 Seth R., 299.
 Smethurst, Smith-
 urst, John, 327.
 Michael, 326.
 Peter, 327.
 Smith, —, 157, 249,
 251-257, 262, 264,
 266, 269, 270,
 271, 359, 362,
 364, 368, 371,
 376-378, 381.
 Capt., 145.
 Adam, 100.
 Arthur, 17, 18.
 Barnard H., 291.
 D., 146, 150.
 Edw[ard], 13.
 Elbridge, 401.
 Elias, 195.
 Elizabeth, 298.
 Elizabeth C., 197.
 Elizabeth W., 402.
 Emma C., 401.
 G., 146, 147.
 G. G., 153.
 George, 382.
 H[enry], 149, 156,
 239.
 Henry J., 100.
 Howard E., 283.
 Hugh, 380.
 J., 383.
 J. Foster, 227, 233.
 Jabez, 217-219.
 James, 17, 18, 378.
 James B., 402.
 Jesse, 13, 46, 47.
 John, 197.
 Mary A., 195.
 Mehitable, 13.
 Mehitable P., 294.
 Moses, 205, 228.
 Nancy, 82.
 P., 148.
 Sally W., 291.
 Samuel, 197.
 T., 145.
 William, 327.
 Smothers, Peter, 389.
 Snelling, John, 239.
 Sohler, John, 41.
 Somers, Capt., 209,
 229.
 Soumaresq, Cecil de,
 40.
 Southward, George,
 54, 69, 359.
 Southwell, Thomas,
 46.
 Sparks, Mary, 12.
 Spenser, Ann, 194.
 Spieseke, Alice W.,
 101.
 Spofford, Spafford,
 Carrie, 68.
 E. G., 219.
 Sprague, Joseph, 11,
 335.
 Joseph E., 223, 228.
 Sprout, Harold, 308.
 Margaret, 308.
 Stable, Richard, 27.
 Stacy, Stasy, Eliza
 A., 394.
 Samuel, 390.
 Stanley, Standley,
 Rebecca, 166.
 Thomas, 385.
 William, 22.
 Starbird, John, 189.
 Mary C., 189.
 Steadman, Eunice,
 159.
 Stearns, David, 73.
 Joanna, 193.
 Jonathan, 193.
 Mary, 73.
 Sally, 193.
 William, 11.
 Stency, —, 18.
 Stephenson, J., 149.
 Sterling, Caroline
 D., 61.
 Frederick A., 61.
 Stevens, Stephens,
 —, 184, 258.
 Aemina, 182.
 Betsy, 90, 198.
 Daniel, 401.
 Dorothy P., 401.
 Ebenezer, 184.
 Esther, 184.
 G., 145.

- Stevens, Lois C., 96.
 Maria H., 401.
 Rich[ar]d, 390.
 Sally, 397.
 Samuel, 96.
 Susan M., 285.
 Thomas, 385.
 Stevenson see Stephenson.
 Stickney, —, 274.
 Elizabeth, 76.
 Stimpson, —, 82.
 Polly C., 82.
 Stocker, Harriet E., 170.
 Marshall, 46.
 Stone, —, 253.
 Alfred, 231.
 Amos, 181.
 Benjamin, 231.
 Benjamin W., 217, 229, 231.
 Elias, 383.
 H., 231.
 H., Osgood, 231.
 Jacob, 126.
 James, 221.
 John, 9, 205, 209, 221-223, 225, 228, 229.
 Joseph W., 218, 231.
 Mary H., 231.
 Nancy C., 181.
 R[obert], 4, 12, 147-151, 217, 218, 231.
 William, 231.
 Story, Storey, —, 267, 270, 330, 331, 379.
 Capt., 365.
 Franklin, 5.
 Stowers, Rich[ar]d, 382.
 Streeter, Eunice, 94.
 Strickland, —, 249, 250.
 Strong, Eliza B., 207.
 Martha, 169.
 Strout, —, 158, 250, 266, 272, 363, 366, 371, 376, 378.
 J[oseph], 13, 145, 147, 152, 158.
 Stuart, Gilbert, 174, 285.
 Jane, 285.
 Sturgis, E. O. P., 227, 232, 233.
 Sullivan, Arthur P., 227, 233.
 Eliza S., 284.
 George A., 284.
 James, 81.
 Mary C., 284.
 Michael L., 283, 284.
 Owen P., 284.
 Sarah, 293.
 Sumner, Charles, 131.
 Clement, 192.
 Mary C., 192.
 Sutton, Elizabeth T., 284.
 Harry, 225, 231.
 Nancy O., 285.
 Susan S., 285.
 William, 284.
 Swain, —, 158.
 Capt., 145, 146.
 Ebenezer, 294.
 Jos[eph], 383.
 Lydia T., 294.
 Swan, Lucy, 198.
 Swasey, David, 228.
 Ebenezer, 335, 337.
 Sweet, Paul, 243.
 Sweetland, John, 21.
 Swett, —, 4.
 Sam[uel], 3.
 Thomas P., 220, 232.
 Swift, —, 68.
 Symmes, Sims, —, 209.
 Sarah J., 197.
 Syvret, Edward, 37, 38.
 Tallmage, —, 323.
 Talman, —, 17.
 Tanger, Manuel, 241.
 Taylor, Abby, 192.
 James, 17.
 Lydia, 230, 289.
 Telford, Constance, 162.
 Temple, Jonathan, 73.
 Rebecca H., 73.
 Tenney, Sylvia, 185.
 Tepper, Joseph, 55.
 Terry, Mary A., 298.
 Tewkesbury, William, 82.
 Thayer, Calvin, 178.
 Ebenezer, 93.
 Elihu, 177-179.
 Hannah, 76, 178, 179.
 Hannah C., 177.
 Jane U., 178.
 John, 178, 209, 229.
 Judith, 178.
 Martha, 178.
 Mary, 178.
 Mary F., 178.
 Mary S., 178.
 Nathaniel, 178.
 Rebecca, 93.
 Rebecca M., 93.
 Samuel C., 178.
 Samuel M., 93.
 Sarah, 178.
 Sarah F., 178.
 Sarah G., 178.
 Thissel, —, 265.
 Thisset, —, 256.
 Thomas, —, 260, 261, 263, 265, 267, 272, 366.
 Abiah, 94.
 Edw[ard], 383.
 H., 3.
 Hannah A., 301.
 Jesse, 384.
 John, 384, 388, 389.
 Nathaniel, 234.
 Phebe L., 301.
 Thompson, Thomson, Tomson, Benj[amin], 17, C., 150, 156, 158.
 George J., 233.
 James W., 226, 230-233.
 John, 383.
 Jonathan, 21.
 William, 385.
 Thorndike, —, 258.
 Capt., 157.

- Thorndike, A., 147.
 Thorne, —, 181.
 Abraham, 294.
 Eliza, 294.
 Eunice N., 294.
 Hannah B., 294.
 Hannah P., 294.
 James B., 294.
 Jeremiah, 294.
 John, 294.
 Lydia, 294.
 Lydia C., 294.
 Mary, 294.
 Mary C., 294.
 Mary L., 294.
 Matilda M., 294.
 Noah E., 294.
 Rufus, 294.
 Thorp, —, 266,
 268.
 Thrast, Phil[lip],
 384.
 Tibbetts, Tibbetts,
 Henry, 13.
 Mehitable, 191.
 Tiffany, Abigail C.,
 96.
 Christopher, 96.
 Tilton, Capt., 338.
 Charles H., 399.
 Helen C., 399.
 Philip, 176.
 Titcomb, Anna, 171.
 Tittle, —, 251, 255,
 264, 266, 271,
 273, 364, 366,
 370, 375.
 John, 50.
 Tourgis, Edward, 39.
 Towne, Amos, 213,
 214, 224, 229.
 Joseph H., 214.
 Solomon, 213, 214,
 215, 230.
 Townsend, Town-
 shend, —, 251,
 252, 255, 257,
 258, 261, 266,
 267, 270, 272,
 359, 361, 367,
 368, 376, 378.
 Capt., 373.
 Moses, 9.
 Tracy, Frank, 404.
 Sarah J., 404.
 Trask, Eliza J., 66.
 Eliza T., 66.
 Moses, 241.
 Thomas, 66, 229.
 Treadwell, Eliza, 66.
 Elizabeth, 284.
 J. G., 10.
 John, 10.
 Trefethen, Capt., 262.
 Trefry, William, 22.
 Treson, Rich[ard],
 383.
 Tristram, Hannah,
 93.
 Truax, Caleb, 296.
 Elizabeth, 296.
 Elizabeth H., 296.
 True, Eunice, 189.
 Polly C., 78.
 Reuben, 78.
 Truxton, Capt., 363.
 Tuck, —, 251, 252.
 W., 147.
 Tucker, —, 250,
 254, 258, 262,
 263, 265, 271,
 359, 362, 367,
 373, 378.
 Capt., 54, 365, 381.
 Edward, 327.
 Gideon, 8.
 Ichabod, 206, 209,
 210, 231.
 J., 153.
 Jacob, 46.
 John, 44, 46, 47.
 Jonathan, 44.
 Lucinda, 184.
 Lydia, 48.
 Richard, 390.
 S., 146, 152.
 Sam[uel], 8.
 Tuckerman, Charles
 S., 217.
 Francis, 233.
 John F., 217, 233.
 Leverett S., 217.
 Turner, —, 358.
 William, 9.
 Tutt, Rich[ard], 383.
 Sam[uel], 383.
 Tuttle, Benjamin S.,
 291.
 Lydia, 291.
 Ruth C., 291.
 Twisden, John, 385.
 Tyler, Abner, 356.
 Tyley, Mary, 85.
 Underhill, Elizabeth
 C., 192.
 James, 192.
 Jane E., 178.
 Mary B., 192.
 Sarah, 83.
 Upham, Charles W.,
 224, 234.
 Upton, George, 225.
 Luther, 222, 228.
 N. C., 227, 233.
 Samuel, 7.
 W. C., 233.
 Upton & Porter, 7.
 Vail, Lynna P., 301.
 Rufus C., 301.
 Valpey, Valpy, Abra-
 ham, 326.
 R., 154.
 Van Buren, Martin,
 207.
 Vaneta, Levi, 243.
 Vans, William, 52,
 376.
 Vans, William &
 Son, 158.
 Vathers, —, 337.
 Venable, J. W., 280,
 281.
 Ver Planck, —,
 217.
 William E., 231.
 Very, —, 264, 266,
 268, 270, 272,
 273, 364, 368,
 369, 371, 377,
 378, 381.
 Ephriam, 46.
 Hannah, 305, 393.
 Samuel, 9, 305.
 Vessels:
 Abigail (Coasting
 ves.), 327, 328.
 Active (brig), 150,
 152, 250, 258.
 Adventure (brig),
 158, 255, 260,
 265, 267, 367,
 370, 376, 380.

Vessels:

Adventure (sch.), 154.
 Africa (ship), 256, 266, 268.
 Alice (sloop), 376-379, 381.
 America (brig), 157, 158, 251, 252, 255, 258, 260, 261, 265.
 America (bgtne.), 153.
 America (ship), 6, 270.
 American (ship), 264, 272, 273.
 Ann (coasting ves.), 328.
 Ann (fishing sch.), 327.
 Ann (ship), 271.
 Ann (sloop), 154.
 Astrea (ship), 50, 147, 156, 249, 252, 259, 264, 266, 263, 369, 375.
 Atlantic (bgtne.), 145, 146, 148, 151, 152.
 Atlantic (ship), 262.
 Beaver, (snow), 150.
 Bee (sch.) 273, 360, 369, 371.
 Beer (sch.), 372.
 Bengal (whaling ves.), 236, 237.
 Benjamin (brig), 272, 367, 370, 378.
 Benjamin (coasting ves.), 327, 328.
 Benjamin (fishing sch.), 326, 327.
 Benjamin (sch.), 152, 155, 157, 250, 255, 262, 264, 269.
 Betsy (brig), 153-155, 158, 250, 254, 257-259, 263,

Vessels:

266-268, 270, 272, 273, 361, 362, 366, 372-374, 377.
 Betsy (bgtne.), 145, 148, 149, 153.
 Betsy (sch.), 151, 153, 156, 258, 265, 266, 358, 360, 364, 369, 371, 374, 377.
 Betsy (ship), 252.
 Betsy (sloop), 145, 152, 258, 361, 368.
 Bird (sloop), 372.
 Boston (frigate), 334.
 Boston Packet (brig), 377.
 Bowdoin (priv. sloop), 385.
 Britannia (whaling ves.), 235.
 Brutus (sloop), 146, 147.
 Bucanier (ship), 146, 147.
 Cadet (brig), 376, 380.
 Catherine (whaling ves.), 236.
 Cato (brig), 265, 273, 360, 366, 370.
 Cato (sch.), 146, 149, 153.
 Cavalier (whaling ves.), 236.
 Ceres (bgtne.), 146, 147, 149.
 Ceres (sloop), 250.
 Chance (brig), 154, 155.
 Chance (whaling ves.), 235.
 Charles Daggett, 239.
 Charming Polly (ship), 375.
 Charming Sally (sloop), 260.

Vessels:

Cicero (brig), 158, 251, 253, 259, 261, 268, 360, 366, 371, 376, 378.
 Cicero (bgtne.), 148.
 Cicero (sch.), 361, 365, 370, 374, 379, 381.
 Cicero (ship), 146, 147.
 Comet (brig), 158.
 Commerce (brig), 58.
 Commerce (ship), 145, 147, 251, 252.
 Constitution (frigate), 243.
 Contest (ship), 165.
 Cornwallis (bgtne.), 157.
 Cygnet (sloop), 361.
 Cyrus (ship), 145, 153.
 Dauphin (ship), 372.
 Dauphin (sloop), 147, 151, 152.
 Dean (sch.), 365.
 Derby (whaling ves.), 239.
 Derby (ship), 286.
 Diamond (sloop), 375.
 Diana (sloop), 366.
 Dispatch (brig), 150, 153, 155, 249, 255, 260, 261, 263, 270, 271, 361, 363, 367, 371, 376, 378.
 Dispatch (bgtne.), 148, 151, 152.
 Dispatch (sch.) 147, 148, 151, 152, 155, 250, 251, 256, 262, 269.

- Vessels :
 Dispatch (sloop), 253, 259, 260, 261, 264, 272, 359, 361, 367, 368, 376, 378.
 Dolphin (brig), 154.
 Dolphin (bgtne.), 151.
 Dolphin (coasting ves.), 328.
 Dolphin (fishing sch.), 327.
 Dolphin (sch.), 148-150, 153, 157, 158, 255, 258, 265, 266, 268, 271, 272, 372, 375, 376.
 Dolphin (sloop), 268.
 Don Galvez (brig), 146, 147, 151, 158.
 Dove (brig), 380.
 Dove (sch.), 371, 376.
 Dragon (brig), 253.
 Draper (brig), 146.
 Draper (bgtne.), 148.
 Eagle (fishing sch.), 326, 328.
 Eagle (sch.), 157, 250, 252, 253, 257, 258, 261, 263, 264, 266, 271, 272, 359, 361, 365, 366, 368, 375.
 Edward (brig), 58.
 Eliza (brig), 364, 376.
 Eliza (sch.), 261, 264, 266, 267, 269-272, 359, 361, 362, 364, 366, 368, 369, 371, 375, 379.
 Eliza (sloop), 251, 254, 255, 257, 262.
- Vessels :
 Eliza (whaling ves.), 239.
 Elizabeth (coasting ves.), 328.
 Elizabeth (fishing sch.), 326, 327.
 Elizabeth (sch.), 249, 251.
 Elizabeth (whaling ves.), 237, 240, 241, 245, 248.
 Elizabeth M a y (whaling ves.), 246.
 Emerald, 236, 237, 240.
 Emmeline (whaling ves.), 236, 237.
 Empress of Russia (ship), 259.
 Enterprize (ship), 148.
 Eros (sch.), 286.
 Essex (frigate), 1, 11.
 Essex (sch.), 150, 151, 156, 261, 263, 269, 271-273, 364, 365, 367, 368, 376.
 Esther (fishing sch.), 327, 328.
 Eunice (fishing sch.), 326.
 Eunice (sch.), 359, 362, 374, 378.
 Eunie (fishing sch.), 328.
 Exchange (sloop), 156, 249, 369, 379.
 Experiment (brig), 249.
 Experiment (sch.), 381.
 Experiment (sloop), 361.
 Fair Trader (sch.), 358.
 Falcon (whaling ves.), 237.
- Vessels :
 Fame (ship), 147, 151, 152, 250.
 Fanny (brig), 256, 262, 360, 364-367, 374, 375, 378, 380.
 Fanny (sch.), 153, 156-158, 249, 250, 252, 255, 258, 260, 263, 264, 267, 268, 270, 360, 366, 368, 374, 377, 378, 380, 381.
 Favourite (brig), 252, 254, 255, 258, 260, 261, 263, 264, 266, 267, 269-273, 358, 361, 366, 368, 370, 374, 376, 377.
 Felicity (sch.), 264, 272, 367.
 Felicity (ship), 146, 150.
 Fisher (fishing sch.), 326, 328.
 Fisher (sch.), 368, 373, 375.
 Flying-Fish (sch.), 145, 154.
 Fortune (sch.), 258.
 Fox (bgtne.), 145.
 Fox (sch.), 149, 154, 158, 249, 251, 257, 259, 263, 269, 359.
 Francis (sch.), 252, 254, 256, 259, 260, 261, 263, 265.
 Franklin (whaling ves.), 236.
 Freedom (sch.), 253, 256, 269, 274, 364, 371, 376, 377, 381.
 Freeman (sch.), 153.
 Friend's Goodwill, 379.

- Vessels :
 Friendship (bgtne.), 71.
 Friendship (sch.), 145, 150, 151, 253, 254, 257, 259, 261, 264, 265, 266, 269, 271, 272, 360, 364, 366, 368, 371, 377, 380.
 Friendship (ship), 147, 151, 154, 260, 261, 263-265, 267.
 Friendship (sloop), 361, 366, 370, 371, 379, 380.
 Gambia (brig), 252, 261, 264.
 Gen. Gálvez (ship), 145.
 Gen. Gates (brig), 382.
 Gen. Greene (sch.), 150, 156, 158.
 Gen. Knox (whaling ves.), 235.
 Generous Friend (sch.), 267.
 George (fishing sch.), 327, 328.
 George (sch.), 147, 148.
 George (ship), 286.
 George & Jacob (brig), 254, 262, 264, 268, 360, 369, 378.
 George & Jacob (bgtne.), 153.
 Gilman (sch.), 263, 267, 271, 360, 364, 366.
 Golden Gate (ship), 165.
 Good Fortune (sch.), 367.
 Good Fortune (sloop), 274.
 Good Hope (brig), 255, 263, 264,
- Vessels :
 271, 272, 364, 368.
 Good Hope (bgtne.), 364.
 Good Intent (fishing sch.), 326, 328.
 Good Intent (sch.), 379.
 Grand Turk (private armed ship), 387, 389.
 Grand Turk (privateer), 145.
 Grand Turk (ship), 49, 50, 150, 155, 157, 252, 253, 259, 261, 265, 269, 359, 361, 363, 370, 371.
 Great Republic (ship), 165.
 Greene (sch.), 260.
 Halifax Packet (brig), 259.
 Hancock (frigate), 334.
 Hannah (brig), 156, 249, 258.
 Hannah (bgtne.), 151, 157.
 Hannah (sch.), 147, 257, 262, 265, 273, 361.
 Harmony (brig), 150, 153, 154, 258, 259, 266.
 Hasket and John (ship), 146, 150.
 Hawke (sch.), 153, 155-157, 249, 252, 253, 255, 259, 262, 264, 266, 269, 369.
 Hazard (sloop), 152.
 Hector (brig), 253, 255, 264, 266, 271, 273, 364, 365, 372, 374.
 Henry (brig), 58, 272, 358, 361,
- Vessels :
 368, 370, 376, 378.
 Henry (whaling ves.), 239.
 Hepzibah (brig), 259.
 Heroine (ship), 243.
 Hetty (sch.), 259.
 Hind (brig), 157, 250, 252, 259, 260, 263, 264, 267, 268, 270, 273, 358, 362, 381.
 Hitty (coasting ves.), 328.
 Hitty (fishing sch.), 327.
 Hope (brig), 154, 157, 249, 251-255, 257, 259-261, 263, 264, 266, 267, 269, 271, 273, 358, 363-366, 369, 373, 378, 380.
 Hope (bgtne.), 148, 149, 153.
 Hope (sch.), 145, 148, 257, 261, 263, 264, 267, 268, 270, 272, 361, 363, 366.
 Hope (sloop), 380.
 Hopewell (brig), 376, 380.
 Hopewell (sch.), 252, 257, 260, 262, 263, 266, 267, 270, 359, 360, 367.
 Hopewell (sloop), 249.
 Houqua (ship), 163.
 Industry (brig), 150, 152, 158, 249, 254.
 Industry (bgtne.), 153.
 Industry (sch.), 146, 147, 149, 153, 155, 158,

- Vessels :
 250, 253, 273,
 358, 363, 365,
 368, 369, 377,
 379.
 Industry (ship),
 152, 249, 260.
 Industry (sloop),
 379.
 Interpid (brig),
 381.
 Intrepid (ship),
 274.
 Isaac (brig), 267,
 270, 271, 358,
 363.
 Izette (whaling
 ves.), 236, 237,
 248.
 Jack (ship), 388.
 James Maury, 236,
 237.
 Jane (brig), 377.
 Jane (ship), 150,
 155, 262.
 John (sch.), 152,
 254, 257, 262,
 264, 269, 358,
 367, 373, 380.
 John & Benjamin
 (brig), 157, 264,
 272, 363, 365,
 369, 372.
 John & Benjamin
 (bgtne.), 155.
 Jonathan (sch.),
 254, 257, 270.
 Joseph (sch.), 265,
 268.
 Juno (brig), 146.
 Juno (bgtne.),
 145.
 Juno (ship), 50,
 259, 261, 266,
 268, 365, 369,
 372, 374.
 Jupiter (ship),
 146, 148, 149,
 152, 156, 250.
 Katahdin (ship),
 65.
 Kate (coasting
 ves.), 328.
 Kate (fishing
 sch.), 327.
- Vessels :
 Katy (brig), 378.
 Kingston (fishing
 sch.), 326, 328.
 Kingston (sch.),
 151, 250, 251,
 255, 257, 258.
 Kingston (ship),
 249.
 Kitty (bgtne.),
 146.
 Lark (brig), 152,
 249, 252, 255,
 263, 270, 274,
 358, 361, 367,
 370, 373, 377.
 Lark (bgtne.),
 153.
 Lark (sch.), 145,
 146, 148, 150,
 158, 252, 254,
 256, 265, 266,
 268, 328, 358.
 Leopard (brig),
 154, 158, 250,
 259, 265.
 Leopard (bgtne.),
 151.
 Liberty (bgtne.),
 71.
 Liberty (sloop),
 251, 252.
 Light - Horse
 (bark), 44, 47,
 49, 359, 372, 373.
 Light - Horse
 (brig), 158, 251,
 253, 255, 265, 268,
 272.
 Light - Horse
 (bgtne.), 153.
 Light - Horse
 (sch.), 158.
 Lilly (sloop), 147,
 152.
 Lily (sch.), 380.
 Lion (brig), 254,
 257, 263.
 Lion (bgtne.), 148.
 Little John (sch.),
 377.
 Litty (sloop), 150
 Lively (bgtne.),
 149, 152.
- Vessels :
 Lively (sch.), 264,
 266.
 Live Oak (ship),
 146.
 Louis (ship), 147.
 Louisa (sch.), 364
 Louisa (sloop),
 268, 270, 272, 273,
 368, 369, 371, 377,
 378, 381.
 Lucretia (fishing
 sch.), 326, 328.
 Lydia (brig), 261,
 265, 267, 359, 360,
 363, 367, 369, 376,
 378.
 Lydia (sch.), 254,
 258, 262, 263, 265,
 271, 362, 367, 371,
 378.
 Lydia (whaling
 ves.), 236, 237.
 Lynn (fishing
 sch.), 326, 328.
 Lyon (brig), 266.
 Lyon (bgtne.),
 151.
 Mac (whaling
 ves.), 236, 237.
 Malay (whaling
 ves.), 237.
 Margaret, 5.
 Margaret (ship),
 13.
 Marquis de Lafa-
 yette (ship),
 145-147.
 Mars (sch.), 381.
 Martha (ship),
 243.
 Mary (brig), 381.
 Mary (coasting
 ves.), 327, 328.
 Mary (fishing
 sch.), 327.
 Mary (sch.), 253,
 369, 379.
 Mary (ship), 258.
 Mary (sloop), 148,
 157, 251, 258, 266.
 Mary Ann (brig),
 252, 263, 268, 272,
 359, 362, 367, 375,
 380.

Vessels :

Mary Jane (sch.), 56.
 Mayflower (sch.), 148, 149.
 Medford (brig), 147, 152, 158, 250, 253.
 Medford (bgtne.), 145.
 Mercury (sch.), 56.
 Mercury (ship), 258.
 Mermaid (brig), 242.
 Messenger (whaling ves.), 237.
 Minerva (ship), 149, 235.
 Minerva (sloop), 368.
 Molly (fishing sch.), 326, 328.
 Monmouth (brig), 148, 154, 255, 261, 266, 269, 271.
 Monmouth (bgtne.), 150, 153.
 Montgomery (sch.), 147.
 Mountague (brig), 384, 385.
 Mt. Vernon (ship), 8.
 Mt. Wollaston (whaling ves.), 236, 237.
 Nabby (brig), 103.
 Nabby (sch.), 271, 358-360, 362, 366, 367, 370, 373.
 Nancy (brig), 152, 252, 256, 260, 262, 266-268, 370, 384, 385.
 Nancy (bgtne.), 148, 152.
 Nancy (sch.), 146, 254, 258, 269, 270, 273, 274, 375, 379, 380.

Vessels :

Nancy (sloop), 256, 257, 261-263, 272.
 Neptune (brig), 253.
 Neptune (sch.), 252, 260, 273, 362, 370, 373.
 New Adventure (sch.), 146, 150, 151, 155, 156, 158.
 Newcastle (sch.), 252, 253, 265.
 Ocean (bgtne.), 151.
 Ocean (ship), 145, 146, 156.
 Olive Branch (fishing sch.), 327, 328.
 Oneida (ship), 65.
 Oriental (ship), 165.
 Palestine (whaling ves.), 236.
 Palladium (ship), 56.
 Pallas (whaling ves.), 236.
 Para (whaling ves.), 237.
 Patty (brig), 150, 152, 157, 158, 249, 253, 254, 258, 260, 262, 263, 270, 361, 362, 364, 371, 373.
 Patty (bgtne.), 147, 150, 151, 258.
 Patty (sch.), 250-252, 265, 367.
 Patty (ship), 146, 150.
 Pegg (sloop), 364, 365.
 Peggy (brig), 158, 249.
 Peggy (bgtne.), 151.
 Peggy (sch.), 254, 256, 365, 366, 370, 372, 373, 377, 378.
 Peggy (sloop), 260, 262, 270, 361, 368, 376, 379, 381.

Vessels :

Penguin (ship), 165.
 Perseverance (sloop), 158.
 Phoenix (sch.), 376.
 Pilgrim (bgtne.), 153.
 Pilgrim (sch.), 155.
 Pilgrim (ship), 150, 151, 155, 250.
 Pilgrim (sloop), 268, 270.
 Pluto (brig), 376, 380.
 Polly (sch.), 148, 149, 151, 249, 250, 252-258, 263, 265-267, 269-272, 358, 360, 362, 364-368, 370-372, 374-377, 379-381, 384, 385.
 Polly (ship), 147, 157, 250, 253, 256, 270, 271, 359, 367, 369.
 Polly (sloop), 148, 149, 151, 152, 364, 366, 373, 380, 381.
 Polly & Betsey (sch.), 373, 377-379, 381.
 Polly & Sally (sch.), 272, 360, 366.
 Porus (ship), 145, 146, 390.
 Protection (frigate), 332.
 Providence, 379.
 Providence (brig), 265, 271, 358.
 Providence (bgtne.), 151, 155.
 Rachel (whaling ves.), 235.
 Rainbow (sloop), 261.
 Rambler (brig), 265.
 Rambler (ship), 150, 156, 258, 260, 263, 370.

Vessels :

Ranger (brig),
146, 149, 152, 153,
158, 253, 254, 257,
261, 262, 265, 267-
269, 272, 274, 359,
360, 362, 366, 369,
377, 379.
Ranger (bgtne.),
145, 148, 149, 151.
Ranger (letter of
marque brig),
330.
Ranger (sch.),
149, 152, 156.
Raven (sch.), 258,
259, 370.
Reaper (whaling
ves.), 236, 237.
Rebecca (sch.),
266, 360, 361.
Rebecca (sloop),
270.
Rebecca (whaling
ves.), 235.
Recovery (brig),
150, 153.
Recovery (bgtne.)
145.
Recovery (sloop),
261.
Remittance
(brig), 157.
Revolution (ship),
146.
Richard (whaling
ves.), 236.
Robin (sch.), 265,
358, 367, 368, 371,
372, 375.
Roe hampton
(ship), 153, 250,
257, 259, 263.
Roger (brig), 146.
Rover (sloop), 15,
16.
Royal Charlotte,
363.
Said Bin Sultan
(whaling ves.),
237.
St. John (brig),
153, 154, 158, 252,
253, 260, 261, 264,
268, 270, 272, 362,
369, 378, 379.

Vessels :

St. John (bgtne.),
153, 157.
St. John (sch.),
272, 362, 366, 377,
381.
Salem (brig), 158.
Salem (bgtne.),
157.
Salem Packet
(sch.), 147-151.
Salem Packet
(sloop), 261, 264.
Sally (bgtne.),
147, 149.
Sally (coasting
ves.), 328.
Sally (fishing
sch.), 326-328.
Sally (sch.), 145,
148, 150, 153, 156,
249, 254-257, 259-
262, 264, 269, 270,
272, 361, 363, 366-
368, 370-372, 376,
378, 381.
Sally (sloop), 145-
148, 150, 152, 260,
374.
Samuel Wright
(whaling ves.),
236, 237.
Sapphire (whal-
ing ves.), 236,
237, 239, 240, 243,
248.
Sarah (coasting
ves.), 328.
Sarah (fishing
sch.), 327.
Saucy Jack (sch.)
58.
Sea Flower (coast-
ing ves.), 327,
328.
Sea-flower (sch.),
360, 362.
Sebastian (sch.),
255, 259, 260, 262,
265, 270, 273, 369,
375.
Sebastian (ship),
155, 157.
Shandy (brig),
156.
Sophia (ship), 146

Vessels :

Sparrow (coasting
ves.), 328.
Sparrow (fishing
sch.), 327.
Speed (sch.), 371,
377, 378, 380.
Speedwell (brig),
256.
Speedwell (sch.),
71, 254, 262, 265,
266, 268, 271, 361,
363, 366, 368, 375,
379, 381.
Speedwell (sloop)
158.
Spring-bird
(sch.), 366.
Sterett (sch.),
260, 262.
Stork (sloop), 56.
Success (coasting
ves.), 328.
Success (fishing
sch.), 327.
Success (sch.), 71,
265, 269.
Sukey (brig), 380.
Sukey (sch.), 266,
374, 381.
Sukey (sloop),
272, 364, 367, 368,
374, 376.
Surprise (ship),
165.
Susannah (sch.),
146, 381.
Swallow (coasting
ves.), 328.
Swallow (fishing
sch.), 326-328.
Swallow (sch.),
145, 147-149, 153,
157, 258.
Swan (fishing
sch.), 326, 328.
Swan (sch.), 262,
267, 270, 271, 274,
360, 362, 368, 373,
380.
Three Brothers
(brig), 153.
Three Friends
(sch.), 252, 255,
260, 261, 265, 267,

Vessels :

268, 272, 360, 366,
367, 374, 379.
Three Friends
(sloop), 270.
Three Sallys
(sloop), 269.
Three Sisters, 363.
Three Sisters
(brig), 264,
267, 271, 362, 366,
373, 374.
Three Sisters
(coasting ves.),
328.
Three Sisters
(fishing sch.),
327.
Three Sisters
(ship), 47, 48,
50, 274.
Titus (sloop),
147, 148, 150,
151.
Tom (brig), 155,
250, 256, 262.
Tom (bgtne.), 149,
155.
Torbay (H. M. S.),
331.
Trader (bgtne.),
58.
Traveller (fishing
sch.), 326, 328.
Trial (sch.), 152.
Trial (sloop), 145,
152.
Tryal (sloop), 151.
Turn of Times
(sch.), 266, 269,
272, 361, 363, 366,
371, 376, 378.
Two Brothers
(brig), 249, 252,
254.
Two Brothers
(bgtne.), 148.
Two Brothers
(sch.), 370, 376,
378, 381.
Two Brothers
(sloop), 252,
256, 258-260, 262,
266, 272, 274, 363,
364, 368, 374, 376,

Vessels :

378, 380.
Two Friends
(brig), 270, 364,
370, 374, 378.
Two Friends
(sch.), 272, 380,
381.
Two Friends
(sloop), 149,
381.
Two Sisters
(sloop), 378.
Union (brig), 147,
150, 152, 153, 156,
256, 361, 362, 367,
369.
Union (bgtne.),
147, 149, 153,
156.
Union (fishing
sch.), 326, 328.
Union (sch.), 264,
270, 273, 359, 360,
363-365, 368, 369,
374, 381.
Union (ship), 148,
152, 260.
Union (sloop),
157, 250, 260, 263,
268.
Venus (brig), 271
Venus (ship), 147,
148, 152, 153, 156,
157, 250, 251.
Victory (coasting
ves.), 327, 328.
Victory (fishing
sch.), 326, 328.
Volant (brig),
255, 258, 259, 261,
263, 269, 270, 272,
358, 363, 365, 370,
372, 379, 380.
Volant (sch.), 148,
151, 154, 251, 262,
264, 272, 361, 366,
369, 378.
Washington
(sloop), 378.
Wexford (brig),
267.
Wexford (sch.),
252.

Vessels :

Wexford (sloop),
146, 148, 154, 156,
157, 249.
Whirlpool (ship),
269.
Willard (sch.),
255, 257.
William (brig),
255, 259, 261, 264,
269, 360, 366, 377.
William (fishing
sch.), 326, 328.
William (sch.),
271, 371, 378.
William & Henry
(brig), 253, 264,
265, 369, 371, 378.
William Shailer,
237.
Wolf (sch.), 272.
Yoric (brig), 154.
Zebra (H. M. S.),
331.
Vibert, Anne, 35.
E., 35.
M., 35.
Vickery, Vickrey,
Eli, 388, 390.
Jacob, 388, 389.
Vinal, —, 336.
Vincent, J. Leroy,
301.
Jane, 35.
Joseph, 8.
Laura C., 301.
Vinton, Frederick
P., 57, 59, 164,
287.
Vose, Jonah, 92.
Wadden, Benjamin,
388, 390.
Wadleigh, John, 80.
Polly C., 402.
William F., 402.
Wait, Waitt, Aaron,
8.
Samuel, 388, 390.
William, 387, 390.
Wait & Peirce, 8.
Walcott, —, 4.
Waldo, Jon[athan],
10.

- Walker, Abiel, 182.
 Aemina S., 182.
 Charles, 182.
 Eliza C., 182.
 Elizabeth C., 182.
 Hannah, 182.
 Hannah B., 182.
 James, 182.
 John, 182.
 John G., 229.
 Joseph C., 182.
 Lavinia B., 182.
 Louisa B., 182.
 Lucinda H., 182.
 Ruth, 182.
 Ward, —, 260, 262, 366, 379, 380.
 Abijah, 186.
 E. W., 232.
 Elizabeth L., 186.
 Frederick T., 410.
 Gamaliel, 9.
 Hannah, 1.
 Herbert, 409.
 James, 240.
 Joshua, 5, 9, 11.
 M. Tabitha, 220.
 Malvina T., 232.
 Mary, 7.
 Mary L., 186.
 Richard, 14.
 Thomas W., 5.
 William, 5, 256.
 Warren, —, 254, 257, 260, 263, 267.
 Prudence, 402.
 Washburn, —, 70.
 Washington, George, 161, 285, 393.
 Martha, 286, 393.
 Waterbury, Charles M., 303.
 Julia C., 303.
 Waters, —, 252, 254, 263, 266, 270, 271, 359, 367, 369, 380.
 Capt., 252, 254, 257, 375.
 Abigail, 80.
 Ebenezer, 80.
 Eleanor S., 80.
 Elizabeth, 80.
 Elizabeth H., 80.
 J., 148, 151.
 Waters, James, 80.
 John, 80.
 Joseph, 11.
 Joseph G., 11.
 Margaret M., 80.
 Mary, 80.
 Mary C., 80.
 Rebecca, 80.
 Sally, 80.
 Samuel, 80.
 Sarah P., 80.
 Seward, 80.
 William, 80, 242.
 William C., 230.
 William D., 11.
 Watkins, Ruggles, 178.
 Weare, see Weir.
 Weatherby, Anthony W., 403.
 Martha W., 403.
 Weaver, Anna J., 404.
 Lewis, 404.
 Webb, —, 157, 158, 249, 251, 252, 255, 258, 261, 265, 268, 270, 272, 274, 359, 360, 367, 375, 377, 380.
 Capt., 375.
 Benjamin, 3, 6.
 Martha D., 233.
 Michael, 6.
 Stephen, 4, 233.
 Stephen P., 4, 207, 212.
 T[homas], 9, 149, 153.
 William G., 220, 226, 227, 232, 233.
 Webber, William, 385.
 Webster, —, 184, 378.
 Abigail E., 176.
 Amanda, 400.
 Amos, 400.
 Charles C., 400.
 Daniel, 307.
 Eliza, 193.
 Elizabeth E., 400.
 Frances S., 90.
 Gustavus, 400.
 Humphrey, 400.
 Isaac N., 400.
 Webster, Jesse, 176.
 Joanna B., 400.
 John A. J., 400.
 Louisa S., 400.
 Margaret S., 303.
 Mary A., 400.
 Mary C., 299.
 Matthew P., 400.
 Moses, 400.
 Nancy C., 400.
 Peter E., 303.
 Phebe P., 400.
 Rebecca S., 303.
 Rebekah, 396.
 Sylvanus, 400.
 William, 327.
 Weed, Dan[iel], 90.
 Lucy R., 90.
 Weeks, Julia A., 397.
 Susan H., 191.
 William, 191.
 Weir, Wyer, Martha M., 296.
 Myra P., 91.
 Welch, Welsh, —, 244.
 Andrew, 388.
 Hannah, 161.
 Wellington, James, 230.
 Joanna, 230.
 Wellman, Welman, —, 150, 158, 255, 260, 261, 265, 267, 272, 361, 366, 369, 380.
 A[dam], 146, 151, 155, 156, 274, 359.
 T[imothy], 9, 147, 149, 274.
 Wells, —, 315, 318.
 Kate G., 324.
 Wentworth, Martha C., 82.
 William, 82.
 West, —, 3, 156, 249, 252, 254-256, 258-260, 262, 265-269, 271, 272, 362, 363, 366, 367, 369, 373, 375, 380.
 Capt., 146, 147, 359, 361, 363.
 Abigail P., 286.

- West, Arthur, 215.
 Arthur W., 212,
 213, 229.
 B., 152, 156.
 Benj[a min], 10,
 13, 286.
 Ebenezer, 363.
 Edw[ard], 12.
 Elizabeth, 13.
 Elizabeth M., 286.
 Ester, 12.
 George, 211, 215,
 231, 363.
 John, 239.
 Martha, 228.
 Mary, 229.
 Nathaniel, 10, 217,
 220, 226, 231, 232.
 S. W., 147.
 Thomas, 13, 286.
 Wheatland, George,
 287, 288.
 Hannah R., 287.
 Henry, 231.
 Martha G., 287.
 Richard, 222, 228,
 287.
 Stephen G., 227,
 232.
 Wheeler, Wee l e r,
 Abel, 402.
 Carlos, 402.
 Charlotte C., 403.
 Elizabeth, 402.
 Esteria H., 402.
 Lavinia M., 403.
 Martha A., 403.
 Mary, 398.
 Mary C., 402.
 Mehitable C., 402.
 Prudence W., 402.
 Prudentia, 402.
 Sarah M., 402.
 Wheelwright, Eben,
 229.
 Elizabeth, 60.
 Mary A., 172.
 Whicker, see Wickre
 Whipple, —, 5.
 Lucinda, 280.
 White, —, 3, 158,
 254, 257, 261, 361,
 367, 369.
 Alden E., 289.
 Alden P., 284, 288.
 White, Amos A., 288.
 Asa O., 408.
 Benjamin, 21, 385.
 Delia M., 408.
 Eleanor C., 407.
 Eliza A., 407.
 Eliza O., 174.
 Ellen M., 408.
 Esther C., 408.
 Flora W., 408.
 H., 145, 148, 149,
 151, 152.
 Harriet P., 288.
 Heman A., 405.
 Heman G., 408.
 Henry, 13.
 Jane P., 408.
 Jessie C., 289.
 John, 385.
 John B., 407, 408.
 John W., 408.
 Mary, 54.
 Mary H., 289.
 Miratta C., 405.
 Olive B., 407.
 Rebecca, 408.
 Samuel, 407.
 Thaddeus, 408.
 Whitfield, —, 380.
 Whitford, John, 326.
 Samuel, 327.
 Whiting, Elizabeth
 G., 196.
 Whitman, Mary R.,
 410.
 Whitmore, —, 251.
 Anthony, 398.
 Priscilla C., 398.
 Ruth C., 398.
 Whitney, —, 196,
 260.
 Whittier, Elizabeth,
 323, 324.
 John G., 313-323.
 Whittredge, Whit-
 teredge, Whit-
 teridge, —, 4,
 150.
 L., 153, 154.
 Wickre, William, 390
 Widger, Wedger,
 Jos[eph], 383,
 388, 389.
 Wigg in, Betsy J.,
 291.
 Wilde, Wilds, Caro-
 line E., 64.
 Eunice C., 64.
 J., 150.
 Samuel S., 64.
 Willard, Eliza, 71.
 Williams, —, 12,
 157, 254, 256, 258,
 262, 335, 365, 368.
 Capt., 17, 156, 337,
 339, 360.
 Aaron, 13.
 C. H., 232.
 Charles, 13, 240.
 David, 382.
 Emily, 179.
 G., 149, 152, 153,
 156.
 H[enry], 13, 150.
 Israel, 8, 13.
 Israel P., 212, 230
 J[ohn], 13, 146,
 382.
 S[a m u e l], 150,
 151, 155, 388, 390.
 Thomas, 240, 361.
 William son, —,
 337.
 Willis, Cha[rles],
 384.
 Wills, John, 383.
 Wilmot, R. D., 91.
 Susan M., 91.
 Wilson, Willson, Al-
 ice, 210.
 Anne A., 304.
 Cornelia M., 406.
 Edmund B., 210,
 231.
 Hannah C., 406.
 Jane B., 406.
 John, 240.
 Lucy N., 406.
 Lydia B., 406.
 Naomi, 406.
 Robert, 406.
 William, 385.
 William W., 406.
 Wing a t e, Abigail,
 188.
 Abigail B., 188.
 Daniel C., 188.
 Edmund, 188.
 George, 240.
 John A., 188.

- Wingate, Lois B., 188
 Louisa A., 188.
 Lydia P., 188.
 Lyman, 188.
 Mary P., 188.
 Nancy M., 188.
 Polly D., 188.
 Stephen, 188.
 Stephen B., 188.
 William, 188.
 Winn, John, 330.
 Winslow, —, 236.
 Winters, Yvor, 199.
 Winthrop, —, 6.
 Winwar, Frances, 98
 Wiswall, Richard H.,
 203.
 Witham, see Withim
 Withim, John, 383.
 Thomas, 384.
 Woden, Abiah, 387.
 Wolcott, see Walcott
 Wood, Abraham, 94.
 Abiah T., 94.
 Amasa, 94.
 Anna, 94, 95.
 Anna C., 94.
 Electa F., 94.
 Eunice, 94.
 Ezra, 94.
 Jane, 298.
 Jonathan, 94.
 Lois, 94.
 Lucy H., 94.
 Margaret N., 94.
 Mary, 407.
 Moses, 94.
 Nathan, 94.
 Rebecca, 94.
 Sally H., 94.
 Samuel, 94.
 Woodbridge, —, —,
 235.
 Woodbury, Wood-
 berry, —, 157,
- Woodbury, 259, 265,
 266, 271, 273, 363,
 365, 367.
 A., 145, 147, 148,
 153.
 Delilah J., 293.
 E. S., 230.
 Hiram, 293.
 Woodman, —, 88.
 Almira J., 291.
 Betsy W., 291.
 Charles C., 291.
 Eliza, 291.
 Ira, 291.
 John, 291.
 Joshua, 291.
 Judith M., 291.
 Lawrence C., 292.
 Lois, 291.
 Lois W., 291.
 Martha B., 291.
 Martha H., 291.
 Mary F., 292.
 Mary K., 291.
 Mary P., 292.
 Mary S., 292.
 Melinda D., 292.
 Nathaniel H., 292.
 Phebe M., 291.
 Sally, 291.
 Sally C., 291.
 Samuel, 291.
 Stephen, 291.
 Susanna, 291.
 Thomas, 382.
 William S., 292.
 Woodpine, Jona-
 than, 385.
 Woodward, Maria,
 396.
 Wooldredg, Would-
 rege, Benjamin,
 390.
 John, 233.
 Robert, 17.
- Wooldredg, Thom-
 as, 17.
 Worcester, Jesse,
 335.
 Lydia T., 289.
 Mary H., 72.
 Noah, 289.
 Samuel, 72, 99,
 289.
 Samuel M., 290.
 Thomas, 77.
 Zervia F., 72, 290.
 Wormwell, Joseph,
 335.
 Worsley, —, 157.
 Capt., 363.
 Worthen, Clarissa,
 407.
 Jane S., 407.
 Jonathan, 407.
 Worthley, Jesse, 77.
 Judith C., 77.
 Wright, H. W., 228.
 John, 185.
 Mary H., 185.
 William, 241.
 Wyatt, Wyett, —,
 261.
 Ira, 188.
 John, 335.
 Louisa A., 188.
 Wykoff, Mary J., 301
 Wylie, Thomas H.,
 300.
 Verona C., 300.
 Yates, —, 158.
 Young, Georgianna
 R., 191.
 Grace C., 83.
 J. Harvey, 67, 72,
 166, 276, 278.
 Joshua M., 191.
 William M., 83.

